



Gc
974.4
N42r
v.VIII
1136285

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01100 7322

RECORDS
OF
PLYMOUTH COLONY.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

1633—1689.

RECORDS
OF THE
COLONY
OF
NEW PLYMOUTH
IN
NEW ENGLAND.

PRINTED BY ORDER OF THE LEGISLATURE OF THE
COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

EDITED BY

NATHANIEL B. SHURTLEFF, M.D.,

MEMBER OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY, FELLOW OF THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF ARTS
AND SCIENCES, MEMBER OF THE AMERICAN ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY, FELLOW
OF THE SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF LONDON, ETC.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

Vol VIII
1633—1689.



BOSTON:
FROM THE PRESS OF WILLIAM WHITE,
PRINTER TO THE COMMONWEALTH.

1857.

R 974.4
S 23 v. 8

REMARKS.

———— 1136285

THE miscellaneous records appertaining to the Plymouth Colony, originally forming part of the contents of several volumes, have been printed collectively, and are comprised in this volume.

The earliest marriages on record in the colony will be found entered among the Court Orders. All the births, marriages, and deaths which were returned for record anterior to the year 1647, with the above-mentioned exception, have been lost by the decay of the first part of the original volume in which they were recorded at Plymouth.

The Treasurers' Accounts commence in 1658 and terminate in 1686, when the government of the colony was usurped by Andros. They are preserved in very good order, in connection with certain miscellaneous records, and are in the handwriting of many different persons.

The lists of freemen, taken at various times, and of those who were able to bear arms in the year 1643, are among the interesting records preserved in this volume.

Complete indexes have been prepared for the printed volume, to take the place of those in the original volumes, which were comparatively useless on account of their want of minuteness.

N. B. S.

MARKS AND CONTRACTIONS.

A Dash - (or straight line) over a letter indicates the omission of the letter following the one marked.

A Curved Line ~ indicates the omission of one or more letters next to the one marked.

A Superior Letter indicates the omission of contiguous letters, either preceding or following it.

A Caret ^ indicates an omission in the original record.

A Cross x indicates a lost or unintelligible word.

All doubtful words supplied by the editor are included between brackets, [].

Some redundancies in the original record are printed in Italics.

Some interlineations, that occur in the original record, are put between parallels, || ||.

Some words and paragraphs, which have been cancelled in the original record, are put between ‡ ‡.

Several characters have special significations, namely:—

| | |
|--|---|
| <p>@, — annum, anno.</p> <p>ā, — an, am, — curiā, curiam.</p> <p>ā, — mātrate, magistrate.</p> <p>ḅ, — ber, — numḅ, number; Robt, Robert.</p> <p>ĉ, — ci, ti, — acĉon, action.</p> <p>ĉō, — tio, — jurisdicĉon, jurisdiction.</p> <p>ĉ, — cre, cer, — aĉs, acres.</p> <p>đ, — đđ, delivered.</p> <p>ē, — Trēr, Treasurer.</p> <p>ē, — committē, committee.</p> <p>ĝ, — ĝñal, general; Georĝ, George.</p> <p>h, — chr, charter.</p> <p>ī, — begīg, beginīg, beginning.</p> <p>ł, — łre, letter.</p> <p>m̄, — mm, mn, — com̄ittee, committee.</p> <p>ñ, — recom̄idaĉon, recommendation.</p> <p>m̄, — mer, — form̄ly, formerly.</p> <p>ñ, — month.</p> <p>ñ, — nn, — Peñ, Penn; año, anno.</p> <p>ñ, — Dñi, Domini.</p> <p>ñ, — ner, — manñ, manner.</p> <p>ō, — on, — mentiō, mention.</p> | <p>õ, — mõ, month.</p> <p>ṗ, — par, por, — ṗt, part; ṗtion, portion.</p> <p>p, — per, — pson, person.</p> <p>p, — pro, — pporĉon, proportion.</p> <p>p, — pre, — p̄sent, present.</p> <p>q, — qstion, question.</p> <p>q̄, — esq̄, esquire.</p> <p>r̄, — Ap̄r̄, April.</p> <p>š, — š, session; šd, said.</p> <p>š, — ser, — švants, servants.</p> <p>ž, — ter, — neuž, neuter.</p> <p>ž, — captž, captain.</p> <p>ŭ, — uer, — seŭal, seueral.</p> <p>ū, — abou, aboue, above.</p> <p>ŵ, — ver, — seŵal, several.</p> <p>ŵ, — ŵn, when.</p> <p>y^e, the; y^m, them; yⁿ, then; y^r, their; y^s, this; y^t, that.</p> <p>z, — us, — vilibz, vilibus.</p> <p>ç, — es, et, — statutç, statutes.</p> <p>ç, &ç, &c^o, — et cætera.</p> <p>vizſ, — videlicet, namely.</p> <p>/ — full point.</p> |
|--|---|

CONTENTS.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS, | 3 |
| TREASURY ACCOUNTS, | 93 |
| LISTS OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS, | 173 |
| INDEX, | 211 |

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

1633—1689.

PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages contain the records of Births, Marriages, Deaths, and Burials, in the several towns of the Colony of New Plymouth, as they were returned by the respective town clerks. The first portion of the manuscript part having been lost, and the first page of what remains being in a tattered condition, the original record commences in a fragmentary manner. The handwriting in the original is that of Secretary Morton. The pages of the manuscript volume are noted in the printed copy by an asterisk in the text, and by Arabic figures in the margin.]

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, AND BURIALS.

*x x x x twentyeth of Nouember. [*1.]
x x buried the tenth of Febrewary.
Zebx xeman buried the 23^d of March.

1647. *Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.* YARMOUTH.

SUSANNA MILLER, daughter of M^r John Miller, was born the 2^{cond} of May.

Elizabeth Hedge, daughter of M^r Wiltam Hedge, was born the twenty one of May.

Samuell Matthews, the sonu of James Matthews, was born the first of May.

Jonathan Hallot, the sonn of Andrew Hallott, was born the twentyeth of Nouember.

Ruth Tayler, the daughter of Richard Tayler, was born the 29th of July.

Mary Rider, the daughter of Samuell Ryder, was born the sixt of September.

Sara Hull, the daughter of Trustrum Hull, was born the 18th of October.

Beniamin Staare, the sonn of Thø Staare, was born the sixt of Febrewary.

x Darby, the sonn of John Darby, was born the last of Febrewary.

Joseph, the sonn of Wiltam Nicherson, born the 10 month, 1647.

* × Rener, the daughter of M^r × Rener, was born the 26th of December. PLYMOUTH.
[*5.]

Seth Pope, the sonn of Thō Pope, was born on the 13th of January.

Elizabeth Cook, the daughter of Jakob Cook, was born on the 18th of January.

Samuell & Elizabeth Watson, being twines, the sonn & daughter of Gorġ Watson, were born the 18th of January.

Ephraim Morton, the sonn of Ephraim Morton, was born on the 27th of January.

Isaak Doty, the sonn of Edward Doty, was born on the 8th of Febrewary.

Isaak Cushman, the sonn of the Elder Cushman, was born the 8th of Febrewary.

Mary Atkins, the daughter of Henery Atkins, was born the 13th of March.

Elizabeth Faunce, the daughter of John Faunce, was born the twenty third of March.

1648. *Plym Regester of Mariages & Burialls.*

Elizabeth Spooner, the wife of Wilłam Spooner, died the twenty eight of Aprell.

John Wood, the sonn of Steuen × × × ×

Thō Smith, the sonn of Richard Smith, × × ×

Hanna Glase, the daughter of James Glase, died the 15th of June.

John Young was ma^ried vnto × × the 13th of December.

M^r Beniamin Vermayes ma^ried vnto M^{rs} Mercy Bradford the one and twentyeth of December.

John Barnes, the sonn of John Barnes, died the twenty fit of December.

John Smith, Junⁱ, of Plym, was ma^ried vnto Deborah Howland, the 4th of January.

John Tompson, the sonn of John Tompson, died the eleventh of Febrewary.

*1648. *Sandwidg Regester of the Beirths of their Children.*

SANDWICH.
[*6.]

× Boatfish borne the 27th of March.

Mary Willis was born the 14th of Aprell.

Bathshenah Skiffe born the twenty one of Aprell.

SANDWICH.

Meriam Wood was born the 8th of May.
 Ezra Bourne was born the 12th of May.
 Micaell Blackwell was born the first of June.
 Caleb Allen was born the 27th of June.
 Patience Butler was born the 14th of August.
 Susanna Turner was born the 28th of September.
 Debora Wing was born the tenth of October.
 Nathaneell Fish was born the 27th of Nouember.
 Hester Allen was born the 8th of December.
 Sara Wright was born the eleuenth of Febrewary.
 Benet Elles was born the 27th of Febrewary.
 A sonn of Peeter Wright still born, the 16th of December.

1648. Sandwidg Regester for Mariages & Burials.

Wilkam Wright buried the 2^{cond} of May.
 Gorç Allen, Senier, buried the 2^{cond} of May.
 Gorç Knot buried the third of May.
 Meream Wood buried the 9th of May.
 Wilkam Newland maied to Rose Holloway the 19th May.
 John Presbery buried the 19th of May.
 Thõ Burgis maied to Elizabeth Basset the 8th of Nouember.
 x x maied to Mary Vincent the 8th of Nouember.
 x x buried the eleuenth of October.
 x x buried the eleuenth of December.

P me, WILKAM WOOD.

YARMOUTH.

1648. Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

HANNAH, the daughter of Richard Templare, was borne the fift of January, anno Dofñ 1642.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Edward Sturgis, was born the twentieth of Aprell.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Daus, the 28th of the same.

Samuell, the sonn of Francis Baker, the first of May.

Mary, the daughter of John Marchant, the 20th of May.

Ephraim, the sonn of John Wing, the thirtieth of May.

YARMOUTH.

John, the sonne of Roger Elles, the first of December.

Ann, the daughter of Richard Tayler, the 2^{cond} of the same.

Beniamin, the sonne of John Gray, about the 7th of December.

Ann, the daughter of Wilham Eldred, about the 16th of the same.

Samuell, the sonne of Richard Templer, the 22^{cond} of January.

The daughter of Peeter Worden, Febrewary the tenth.

Mary, the daughter of W^m Hedge, the 24^x

x x the sonn of Richard Templer, x at Yarmouth.

**1648. Yarmouth Regester of Burials.*

[*7.]

Elizabeth, the daughter of Hugh Norman, of the age of six, was drowned in a well the 28th of May.

Ruth, the daughter of Richard Tayler, was buried.

The sonne of John Winge drowned in the snow about the eleuenth of December.

1649. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

PLYMOUTH.

EPHRAIM TINKHAM, the sonne of Ephraim Tinkham, was born the fift of August.

Samuell King, the sonne of Samuell King, was born the twenty ninth of August.

Wybra Glase, the daughter of James Glase, was born the 9th of August.

Sara Warrin, the daughter of Nathancell Warrin, was born the twenty ninth of August.

Thō Sheriue, the sonne of Thō Sheriue, was born on the 2^{cond} of September.

Joseph Paddy, the sonne of M^r Wilham Paddy, was born the tenth of September.

Daniell Ramsden, the sonne of Joseph Ramsden, was born on the 14th of September.

Hanna Wood, the daughter of Steuen Wood, was born on the 14th of October.

John Young, the sonne of John Young, was born the 9th of Nouember.

Hanna Churchill, the daughter of John Churchill, was born the twelth of Nouember.

PLYMOUTH. John Tompson, the sonne of John Tompson, was born on the 24th of Nouember.

James Willet, the sonne of M^r Thō Willet, was born the 24th of Nouember.

Sara Bonum, the daughter of Georġ Bonum, was born the 4th of December.

John Morton, the sonn of John Morton, was born the eleuenth of December.

Hasadiah Smith, the daughter of John Smith, Junī, was born the eleuenth of January.

Moses Sauory, the sonne of Thō Sauory, was born the 22^{coond} of January.

Hester Wright, the daughter of Richard Wright, was born on the ×

Jonathan Wood, the sonne of Henery Wood, was born the first of January.

John Wood, the sonne of John Wood, was born the 4th of March.

× Padduck, the daughter of × ×

[*8.]

*1649. *Plymouth Regester of Mariages & Burialls.*

Mary Atkins, the daughter of Henery Atkins, died the fifteenth of June.

Samuell Dunham maied vnto Martha Falloway the 29th of June.

Wilſam Browne maied vnto Mary Murcock the 16th of July.

Samuell Watson, the sonne of Gorġ Watson, died the twentyeth of August.

Christian Finny, the wife of John Finny, died the 9th of September.

Ephraim Hicks maied vnto Elizabeth Howland the 13th of September.

Ephraim Hicks died the 12th of December.

Johu Morton, the sonne of John Morton, died the twentyeth of December.

Wilſam Harlow maied vnto Rebekah Bartlet the twentyeth of December

Eliezer Morton, the sonne of Nathaneell Morton, died the sixteenth of January.

Sara Bonum, the daughter of Gorġ Bonum, died the × ×

Joseph Paddy, the sonne of M^r Wilſam Paddy, died the 18th of February.

Elizabeth Faunce, the daughter of John Faunce, died the third of March.

SANDWICH.

1649. *Sandwidge Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

MARY WOOD born March the 29th.

Ephraim Winge born Aprell the 2^{coond}.

Mary Newland born Aprell the 16th.

Elizabeth Jenkins born Aprell the 30.

David Bessey born May the 23^d.
 Samnell Gibbs born June the 22^{cond}.
 Mary Dexter born August the 11th.
 Caleb Fish born August the 18th.
 Mordecaÿ Wright born October the 30.
 Jonathan Nÿe born Nouember the 20th.
 Encrease Kirbey, }
 × Kirbey, } twines, born February.
 *Ebenezer Allen born Febrewary the 10th.

SANDWICH.

[*9.]

1649. Sandwidge Regester of Marriages and Burialls.

Wiltam Allen married to Presilla Browne the 21 of March.
 Richard Chadwell married to Katheren Presberry July the 22^{cond}.
 Ephraim Wing was buried December the 10th.
 John Freeman married to Mary Prence Febrewary the 14th.
 Caleb Fish was buried Febrewary 28th.
 Abigaill Kerbey buried the 29th of Febrewary.
 Mordecaÿ Wright buried March the 20th.
 Jane Kerbey, mother, and Richard Kerbey, sonn, buried March
 the 23^d.
 Encrease Kerbey buried March the 24th.

p me, WILLAM WOOD.

1649. Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

YARMOUTH.

RUTH, the daughter of Richard Tayler, born Aprell the 11th.
 Samuell, the sonne of Samuell Arnoll, born May the 9th.
 Thō and } twines, sonn and daughter of M^r Eluerton Crow, born
 Elisabeth, } May the 9th.
 Sara, daughter of James Matthewes, born July the 21.
 Mary, the daughter of Robert Dennis, born September 19th.
 Elizabeth, daughter of M^r Miller, born October the 13th.
 Jehosaphat, sonn of M^r Thō Starre, born January the 12th.
 Mathew, the sonn of John Darbey, born Febrewary the 8th.

YARMOUTH.

1649. Yarmouth Regester of Marriages and Burialls.

Hester Templer, aged five yeares and an halfe, was buried September the 13th.

x x sonne of Robert Dennis, died at the x x

[*10.] *Ephraim Winge, of the age of one yeare and seauen months, was buried the last of December.

Robert Eldred and Elizabeth Nicarson were married the last week of October.

PLYMOUTH.

1650. Plym Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

JOHAN BRYANT, the sonn of Steuen Bryant, born the 7th of Aprell.
 Sara Dunham, the daughter of Samuell Dunham, born the 10th of Aprell.
 Mary Browne, the daughter of Wiltam Browne, born the 14th of May.
 Ephraim Little, the sonn of Thō Little, born the 17th of May.
 Mercy Latham, daughter of Robert Latham, born the 2^{cond} of June.
 Jonathan Dunham, sonn of John Dunham, Junier, born the 12th of August.
 Joseph Rener, sonn of Mr John Rener, born the 15th of August.
 Hester Cook, the daughter of John Cook, born the 16th of August.
 Wiltam Harlow, sonn of Wiltam Harlow, born the fift of October.
 John Sturtivant, sonn of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 17th of October.
 John Morton, sonn of John Morton, born the 21 of December.
 Sara Bonum, daughter of Gorge Bonum, born the 12th of January.

See more in the
 next page of
 this yeares
 beirths.

1650. Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burialls.

Ralph James married to Mary Fuller the 17th of Aprell.

Mother Feney, aged fourscore yeares and vpward, died the 22^{cond} of Aprell.

Moses Savory, the sonn of Thō Savory, died the 9th of June.

[*11.] *Robert Padduk died the 25th of July.

M^{is} Sara Holmes died the 18th of August.

Jonathan Dunham, the sonn of John Dunham, died the 26 of August.

Wiltam Harlow, sonn of W^m Harlow, died the 26 of October.

John Sturtivant, sonn of Samuell Sturtivant, died the 30th of October.

Thō Lettece, sonn of Thō Lettice, died the 3^d of Nouember.

PLYMOUTH.

Grigory Armstrong died the fift of Nouember.

A daughter of Nathaniell Mortons still born the 23^d of Nouember.

Edward Gray married to Mary Wiuslow the 16 of January.

Katheren Goulder died the sixteenth of March.

Thō Roberts maied to Mary Padduk the 24th of March.

1650. More Children born at Plym̄, 1650, which were omitted in the last ymediate page.

Joane Nellson, daughter of Willam Nellson, born the 28th of February.

Baruch Jurdaine, the sonn of John Jurdaine, born the 24th of February.

Hope Warren, the daughter of Nathaniell Warren, born the sixt of March.

Mercy Bartlet, the daughter of Robert Bartlet, born the 10th of March.

Rebeckah Morton, the daughter of Ephraim Morton, born the 15th of

March.

1650. Sandwidge Regester of Beirth of their Children.

SANDWICH.

MERCY WING, the daughter of Steuen Winge, was born the 13th of Nouember.

Nathaniell Fish, the sonn of Jonathan Fish, was born the 18th of December.

Dorithy Butler, the daughter of Thō Butler, born the 23^d of January.

Judah Allen, the sonn of Gorge Allen, born the 30th of January.

Adam Wright, the sonn of Peter Wright, born the 20th of March.

*Mary Skiffe, the daughter of James Skiffe, born March the 24th.

[*12.]

Mordecay Elles, the sonn of John Elles, born the 24th of March.

1650. Sandwidge Regester of Marriages.

Thomas Tobye and Marthay Knott were married the 18th of Nouember.

John Dillingham and Elizabeth Feake were married March the 24th.

N. W.

YARMOUTH

1650. Yarmouth Regester of y^e Beirthes of Children.

SARA WHILDEN born the twenty one of June.

Nicolas Eldred August the eighteenth.

Daniell Baker September the 2^{cond}.

Joseph Winge about the same time.

Wiltam Gray October the fift

Sara Eldred October the tenth.

John Hallot December the eleuenth.

Martha Tayler the eighteenth of the same.

Hester Mathues January the 8th.

Abijah Marchant 10th of the same.

Burialls at Yarmouth. 1650.

Ann Tayler was buried the 29th of March, aged about a yeare and an halfe.

Joseph Sturgis was buried the 16th of Aprell, about ten daies old.

A son of Thomas Gage was drowned in a well, aged about a yeare and an halfe.

PLYMOUTH.

**1651. Plymth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

[*13.]

THOMAS POPE, son of Thō Pope, born the 25th of March.

Caleb Cook, son of Jacob Cook, born the 29th of March.

Mercy Faunce, daughter of John Faunce, born the 10th of Aprell.

Joseph Dotey, son of Edward Dotey, born the last of Aprell.

Elkanan Cushman, son of the Elder Cushman, born the first of June.

Samuell Sauory, son of Thō Sauory, born the 4th of June.

Hezekiah Willet, son of Captain Thō Willet, born the 20th of July.

Samuell Knowles, son of Richard Knowles, born the 17th of September.

Ebenezer Tinkham, son of Ephraim Tinkham, born the 30th of September.

John Smith, the son of John Smith, Junier, born the first of October.

Dauid Wood, the son of Henery Wood, born the 17th of October.

Isack King, the son of Samuell King, born the 24th of October.

Desire Gray, the daughter of Edward Gray, born the sixt of Nouember.

Mary Sturtivant, daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 7th of December. PLYMOUTH.

Hannah Glasse, daughter of James Glasse, born the 24th of December.

Samuell Dunham had two sons born, which were twines, the 29 of December.

Gorge Browne, y^e son of Willam Browne, was born on the 16th of January.

Dorcas Hickes, the daughter of Samuell Hickes, borne the 14th of Febrewary.

Samuell Atkins, son of Henery Atkins, born the 24th of Febrewary.

Nathaniell Wood, son of John Wood, born the twenty fift of Febrewary.

Samuell Dunham, son of John Dunham, Junier, born the 25 of Febrewary.

Daughter of Francis Billington born the same daie.

Jonathan Watson, the son of Gorge Watson, born the 9th of March.

**1651. Plym Regester of Marriages and Burials.*

[*14.]

M^{rs} Alice Paddy, wife of M^r Willam Paddy, died the 24th of Aprell.

Mary Barnes, the wife of John Barnes, died the 2^{cond} of June.

John Dickarson married to Elizabeth Hickes the 10 of July.

Hezekiah Willet, son of Captain Willet, died the 26th of July.

Richard Foster married to Mary Bartlet the 10th of September.

John Howland married to Mary Lee the 26th of October.

John Rickard married to Hester Barnes the 31 of October.

Gyles Rickard, Junier, married to Hannah Dunham the 31 of October.

A son of Samuell Dunham, being a twine, died soone after the beirth mentioned on the other side, and the other twine died six daies after.

Audey Webb died the 4th of March.

Willam Spooner married to Hannah Pratt the 18th of March.

1651. Sandwidg Regester of Beirths of Children.

SANDWICH.

JOSEPETH, son of Robert Botfish, born the 3^d of Aprell.

John Fish, son of Nathaniell Fish, born the 13th of Aprell.

These be the names of Leiftenant Joseph Rogers his children, as followeth :—

SANDWICH. Sarah was borne the sixt of August, 1633, and died the fifteenth of the same month.

Joseph was born the 19th of July, 1635.

Thomas was born the 29th of March, 1638.

Elizabeth was born the 29th of September, 1639.

John was born the 3^d of April, 1642.

Mary was born the 22^{cond} of September, 1644.

James was borne the 18th of October, 1648.

Hannah was borne the 8th of August, 1652.

PLYMOUTH.

[*15.]

*1652. *Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

JOSIAH SMITH, son of John Smith, borne the 16th of April.
 Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew Ringe, born the 19th of April.
 Eliezer, son of John Churchill, born the 20th of April.
 Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniell Morton, borne the 3^d of May.
 Isack Wright, sonne of Richard Wright, born 26th of August.
 William, sonne of M^r Wilkam Paddy, born about the 16th of September.
 John, the sonne of Gyles Rickard, Junr, borne the ^ ^
 Jane, the daughter of Nathaniell Warren, borne the 31 of December.
 Samuell, the sonne of Wilkam Harlow, borne the 27th of January.
 John, the sonne of M^r Wilkam Bradford, born the twentieth of February.
 Jonathan, the soune of Thomas Saunory, borne the 4th of March.
 Mary, the daughter of Richard Foster, borne the 8th of March.
 John, the sonne of Thomas Pope, borne the 15th of March.

1652. *Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.*

Rebeckah Willett died the 2^{cond} of April.
 Arther Hathaway married to Sara Cooke the 20th of Nouember.
 Joseph Reyner died the 23^d of Nouember.
 James Cole, Junier, married to Mary Tilson the 23^d of December.
 James Shaw married to Mary Michell the 24th of December.
 Wilkam Pontus died the 9th of Febrewary.

**Att the Towne of Eastham.*

EASTHAM.

[*16.]

JONATHAN SPARROW married to Rebeckah Banges the 26th of October, 1654.

Marke Snow married unto Ann Cooke the 18th of January, 1654.

Wiltam Walker married to Sarah Snow the 25th of February, 1654.

Mehitabell, the daughter of Richard Knowles, born the 20th of May, 1652.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Job Cole, born the 26 of August, 1654.

Deborah, the daughter of Ralph Smith, born the 8th of March, 1654.

Bethyah, the daughter of Edward Banges, born the 28th of May, 1650.

Marcy and Appyah, the daughters of Edwards Banges, which said daughters were born, being twines, *were born* the 15th of October, 1651.

Israell, the son of Daniell Cole, borne the 8th of January, 1653.

Nathaniell, the son of Thomas Williams, born the 24th of Aprill, 1655.

John, the son of Wiltam Walker, born the 24th of Nouember, 1655.

P me, DANIELL COLE, Towne Clarke.

**1653. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

PLYMOUTH.

[*17.]

JACOB, the sonne of Jacob Cooke, borne the twenty sixt of March.

Joseph, the sonne of John Faunce, born the 14th of May.

Mannasses and Ephraim, twines, the sonns of John Morton, born the 7th of June.

Fear, the daughter of the Elder Cushman, borne the 20th of June.

Beniamine, the sonne of M^r John Winslow, born the 12th day of August.

Josias, the sonne of Ephraim Morton, borne the

John, the sonne of Arther Hathewey, born the 17th of September.

Mary, the daughter of Edward Gray, born the 18th of September.

Sarah, the daughter of Wiltam Spooner, born the fift of October.

Hezekiah, the sonne of Cap^t Willett, born the 16th of Nouember, or therabouts.

Mary, the daughter of James Cole, Junier, born the 3^d of December.

Sarah, the daughter of Gorg^e Bonum, born the 10th of December.

Peter Tinkham, the sonne of Ephraim Tinkham, born the 25 of December.

Isacke, the sonne of John Wood, borne the 27th of February.

PLYMOUTH.

1654. Plymouth Regester of the Beirthes of their Children.

Margerett, the daughter of Samuell Hickes, born the 9th of March.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Browne, born the first of Aprill.

Mara Sauory, the daughter of Thomas Sauory, born the seauenth of Aprill.

Samuell Sturtivant, the sonne of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 19th of Aprill.

Eliazer Smith, the sonne of John Smith, Junī, born the 20th of Aprill.

[*18.]

**Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.*

Thomas Gray died about the seauenth of June.

John Faunce died the 29th of Nouember.

Susanna Jenings died the 23^d of March.

1654. Plymouth Regester of Beirth of their Children. 1654.

Mary, the daughter of John Churchhill, borne the first of August.

Samuell, the sonne of Wiltam Hoskins, borne the 8th of August.

Joannah, the daughter of Nathaniell Morton, was born the 9th of Nouember, 1654.

James, the son of James Shaw, born the 6th of December.

William Bradford, the sonne of William Bradford, Junier, was borne the 11 of March, 1654, and was baptized the 25 of March, 1655.

[This last entry is in the handwriting of Governor Bradford.]

Elkanan, the son of Gorg̃ Watson, was born the five and twentieth day of February, 1655.

Samuell, the son of William Brown, was born at Plymouth, the be-
gīning of March, 1655.

Hezkiah, the son of John Smith, Junier, born the 28th of Nouember, 1655.

Samuell, the son of Wiltam Spooner, born the 14th day of January, 1655.

Hezkiah, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the eight of February, 1655.

Sarah, the daughter of Arther Hatheway, was born the 28th of February, 1655.

Eliazer, the son of the Elder Cushman, was born the 20th of February, 1656.

Marcy, the daughter of John Cooke, was born the five and twentieth of July, x.

*M^{is} Ann Atwood died the first of June.

Alice Shaw, the wife of John Shaw, died the sixt of March, 1654.

Rebecka, the daughter of Wilſam Harlow, was born the 12th of June, 1655.

Wilſam Shirtley married vnto Elizabeth Lettice the 18th of October, 1655.

Hannah Sturtivant, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was borne the fourth of September, 1656.

Jonathan Dunham was married vnto Mary Delanoy the 29th of Nouember, 1655.

Benajah Prat married to Persis Dunham the 29th of Nouember, 1655.

Edward Dotey died the 23^d of August, 1655.

Samuell Rider married to Sarah Bartlett the 23^d of December, 1656.

James Clarke married to Abigaill Laythorp the seauenth of October, 1657.

Jonathan Dunham married to Mary Cobb the fifteenth of October, 1657.

Jonathan Shaw married to Phebe Watson the 22^{coond} of January, 1656.

Wilſam, the son of Wilſam Harlow, was born the 2^{coond} day of June, 1657.

Abraham Jackson married to Remember Morton the 18th of Nouember, 1657.

Joseph Dunham married to Mercye Morton the same day.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Ryder, was born the 18th of Nouember, 1657.

John, the son of John Rickard, born the twenty fourth day of Nouember, 1657.

Mary, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was born the 12th of January, 1657.

John Cobb marryed to Martha Nelson the 28th of Aprill, 1658.

Abigaill, the daughter of Benajah Pratt, born the 21 of Nouember, 1657.

John, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was born the seauenth of June, 1658.

**Names of those whoe were marryed, recorded by Leiftenant James Torrey, since hee was chosen Towne Clarke of the Towne of Scituate, the 18th of July, 1653.*

SCITUATE.

[*20.]

JAMES TORREY married to Ann Hach, the daughter of Wilſam Hatch, the 2^{coond} of Nouember, 1643.

John Bryant married to Mary Lewis, the daughter of Gorge Lewis, of Barnstable, Nouember 14, 1643.

Ephraim Kemton married to Joanna Rawlins, the daughter of Thomas Rawlins, January 28, 1645.

Anthony Dodson married to Mary Williams the tweluth of Nouember, 1651.

SCITUATE.

Beirths of Children.

Joseph, the son of Robert Studson, born June, 1639.

Benjamin, the son of Robert Studson, born in the month of August, 1641.

Thomas, the son of Robert Studson, born the 11th of December, 1641.

James, the son of James Torrey, born the 3^d of September, 1644.

Sarah Witherell, the daughter of M^r Wilfām Witherill, was born the 10th of February, 1644.

Samuell, the son of Robert Studson, born in the month of June, 1646.

Hannah, the daughter of M^r Wilfām Witherill, born the 20th of February, 1646.

Wilfām, the son × James Torrey, born March the 15, 1646.

John, the son of Robert Studson, born Aprill, 1648.

Joseph, the son of James Torrey, born the 18th March, 1648.

Eunice, the daughter of Robert Studson, born the 28th of Aprill, 1650.

Damaris, daughter of James Torrey, born the 26th of October, 1651.

Sarah, the daughter of Anthony Dodson, born August the 26, 1652.

Lois, the daughter of Robert Studson, born in the month of February, 1652.

Samuell, the son of Walter Hatch, born December the 22^{cond}, 1653.

Robert, the son of Robert Studson, born the 29th of January, 1653.

Gershom, the son of Anthony Dodson, born February 14th, 1653.

[*21.] *Joanna, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, was born the 29th of September, 1647.

Patience, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, was born the 2^{cond} of October, 1648.

Ephraim Kemton, the son of Ephraim Kemton, was born the first of October, 1649.

Lydia, the daughter of John Turner, was born the 24 of January, 1652.

Mannasses, the son of Ephraim Kemton, was born the first of January, 1651.

Deborah, the daughter of Wilfām Berstow, born in August, 1650.

Wilfām, the son of Wilfām Berstow, born in Sept^r, 1652.

John, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born in March, 1653.

John, the son of John Bryant, born the 17th of August, 1644.

Hannah, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 25 of January, 1645.

Sarah, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 29th of September, 1648.

Mary, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 24th of February, 1649.

Martha, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 26th of February, 1651.

Samuell, the son of John Bryant, born the 6 of February, 1653.

Patience, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, deceased the first of July, 1648. SCITUATE.

Mary, the daughter of John Bryant, dec^d the 8th of Aprill, 1652.

Henery Merritt deceased the last of Nouember, 1653.

Katherin Winter deceased the 28th of December, 1653.

p me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

*A Note of the P^rsons recorded since June last, p^r me, James Torrey,
Towne Clarke of Scittuate, sent to March Court, 1654.*

RESOLUED WHITE married to Judith, the daughter of M^r Wilham Varssall, Aprill the 8th, 1640.

James Adams married to Francis, the daughter of M^r Wilham Varssall, July the 16th, 1646.

Walter Hatch married to Elizabeth Holbrooke, May the sixt, 1650.

Nathaniell Rawlins ma^ryed to Lydia, the daughter of Richard Siluester, September the 4th, 1652.

*John Damman married to Katherin, the daughter of Henery Merritt, [*22.]
in June, 1644.

Wilham Parker married to Mary, the daughter of Thomas Rawlins, in Aprill, 1639.

Wilham Parker married to Mary, the daughter of Humphry Turner, Nouember the 13th, 1651.

Thomas King married to Jane Hatch, widdow, March the 31, 1653.

Beirthes of Children.

Wilham, the son of Resolued White, born Aprill the 10th, 1642.

John, the son of Resolued White, born March the 11th, 1644.

Samuell, the son of Resolued White, born the 13th of March, 1646.

Wilham, the son of James Adames, born May the 16th, 1647.

Samuell, the son of Wilham Wills, born in May, 1640.

Lydia, the daughter of Wilham Wills, born in Aprill, 1645.

Resolued, the son of Resolued White, born Nouember 12th, 1647.

Anna, the daughter of Resolued White, born June the 4th, 1649.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Resolued White, born the June 4th, 1652.

Josiah, the son of Resolued White, born September 29, 1654.

Jonathan, the son of James Torry, born September the 20th, 1654.

Anna, the daughter of James Adams, born Aprill the 18th, 1649.

SCITUATE.

Richard, the son of James Adams, borne Aprill the 19th, 1651, and deceased the 25 of July, 1651.

Mary, the daughter of James Adams, born January the 27, 1653.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, Seni^r, born January the 7th, 1654.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniell Rawlins, born March the first, 1653.

Jonathan, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born September 20th, 1646.

Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born January the 12th, 1647, and deceased January 15, 1647.

[*23.]

*Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born January the 12th, 1649.

Ezekiell, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born January the 7th, 1650.

John, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born October 30, 1654.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Pinchin, born May the 15, 1640.

Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Pinchin, born December the 4th, 1642.

Hannah, the daughter of Henery Ewill, born June the 22^{cond}, 1649.

Gershom, the son of Henery Ewill, born the Nouember 14, 1650.

Hannah, the daughter of Walter Hatch, born March the 13th, 1650.

Deborah, the daughter of John Damman, born Aprill the 25th, 1645.

John, the son of John Damman, born Nouember the 3^d, 1647.

Mary, the daughter of John Damman, born in July, 1651.

Daniell, the son of John Damman, born in February, 1652.

Zacaryah, the son of John Damman, born in February, 1649, deceased in February, 1649.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Randall, born in December, 1647.

John, the son of Wiltam Randall, born in Aprill, 1650.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Wiltam Randall, born in October, 1652.

Mary, the daughter of Wiltam Parker, born January the first, 1639.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Parker, born in December, 1643.

Patience, the daughter of Wiltam Parker, born in February, 1648.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Parker, born May the 9th, 1653.

Joseph, the son of Wiltam Randall, was born in March, 1642.

Hannah, the daughter of Wiltam Randall, born in March, 1644.

Job, the son of Wiltam Randall, was born February the 8th, 1654.

[*24.]

*Rhode King, the daughter of Thomas Kinge, was born Ootober the 11th, 1639.

Gor^g King, the son of Thomas Kinge, born December the 24th, 1642.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Kinge, born June the 21, 1645.

Daniell, the son of Thomas Kinge, was born February the 4th, 1647.

Sarah, the daughter of Thomas King, was born May the 24th, 1650.

John, the son of Thomas Kinge, was born May the 30th, 1652.

Deaths.

SCITUATE.

William Hatch, Seni^r and elder, deceased Nouember the sixt, 1651.
 Mary, the wife of William Parker, deceased in August, 1651.
 Richard, the son of James Adames, deceased the 25 of July, 1651.
 Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, deceased January the 15th, 1647.
 Zachariah, the son of John Damman, deceased in February, 1649.
 Sarah King, the wife of Thomas Kinge, deceased June the sixt, 1652.
 John, the son of Thomas Kinge, deceased about July the 26th, 1652.
 Jane, the wife of Thomas Kinge, deceased October the 8th, 1653.

Thomas Turner married to Sarah Hiland January the sixt, 1651.
 Joseph Tilden married to Ellice Twisden Nouember the 20th, 1649.

Beirthes of Children.

Ruth, the daughter of Nathaniell Rawlins, born September the 27th, 1655.
 Nathaniell, the son of Thomas Turner, born March the first, 1654.
 Jane, the daughter of Walter Hatch, born March the 7th, 1655.
 *Joseph, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born June the 24th, 1655. [*25.]
 Nathaneell, the son of Joseph Tilden, born in September, 1650.
 John, the son of Joseph Tilden, born in December, 1652.
 Rebeckah, the daughter of Joseph Tilden, born in Febrewary, 1654.
 Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Turner, born in July, 1656.
 Sarah, the daughter of Thomas Ingham, born January the 21, 1647.
 Joseph, the son of Joseph Tilden, born Febrewary the 12th, 1656.
 Mary, the daughter of James Torrey, born February the 14th, 1656.
 Elisha, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born March the eight, 1656.
 Benjamine, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born August the 27, 1657.

p me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

Of the Towne of Plymouth.

PLYMOUTH.

WILLIAM HARLOW married to Mary Faunce the 15 of July, 1658.
 M^r Samuell Hooker married to M^{rs} Mary Willett the 22^{cond} of Sep-
 tember, 1658.

PLYMOUTH. M^r Barnabas Laythorpe was married to Susanna Clarke, the 3^d of November, 1658.

M^r John Saffin was married vnto M^{rs} Martha Willett, the 2^{cond} of December, 1658.

Mary, the daughter of Wiltam Harlow, was borne the 19 day of May, 1659.

Jonathan Morrey was married vnto Mary Foster, widdow, the 8th of July, 1659.

Lydia, the daughter of Abraham Jackson, was born the 19th of November, 1658.

John, the son of Samuuell Sturtivant, borne the sixt of September, 1658.

Samuuell, the son of Samuuell Jenney, was borne the third of July, 1659.

Sarah, the daughter of Steuen Bryant, was borne the 28th of November, 1659.

Wiltam Clarke married to Sarah Woolcott, on the first of March, 1659.

[*26.] *Martha, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was born the sixteenth of March, 1659.

Mary, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 29th of May, 1654.

Stephen, the son of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 2^{cond} day of February, 1657.

Winnefred Whitney, the wife of Thomas Whitney, died the 23^d of July, 1660.

M^r Robert Marshall married to Mary Barnes, the x x x

Benajah Dunham married to Elizabeth Tilson the 25 of October, 1660.

Edward Cobb married to Mary Hoskins the 28th of Nouemb^r, 1660.

Benjamin Eaton married to Sarah Hoskins the 4th of December, 1660.

Lydia, the daughter of Samuuell Sturtivant, was born^d the 13 day of December, 1660.

Repentance, the daughter of Wiltam Harlow, was borne the 22^{cond} of Nouember, 1660.

Samuuell Eaton married to Martha Billington the 10th of January, 1660.

Joseph Ramsden married to Mary Sauory the 16 day of October, 1661.

[*27.] *Elizabeth, the daughter of Edward Gray, was born the eleuenth of February, 165x.

Sarah, the daughter of Edward Gray, was born the tweluth of August, 1659.

Name changed after it was entered. ‡Samuuell, ‡ ||John,|| the son of Edward Gray, was borne the first of October, 1661.

John Holmes married to Patience Faunce the twentyeth day of November, 1661.

Mr John Holmes married to Mary Atwood the eleventh of Decem- PLYMOUTH.
ber, 1661.

Daniell Wilcockes was married to Elizabeth Cooke the 28th of Nouem-
ber, 1661.

Anthony Sprague was married to Elizabeth Bartlett the 26 of Decem-
ber, 1661.

Judith, the wife of Gyles Rickard, Seni^r, died the sixt day of Febrew-
ary, 1661.

Gyles Rickard, Seni^r, married to Jone Tilson the twentyeth day of
May, 1662.

Thomas Leonard married to Mary Watson the 21 of August, 1662.

John, the son of John Cobb, was borne the 24th of August, 1662.

John, the son of Wilłam Harlow, was borne the 19th of October, 1662.

Francis, the son of Jacob Cooke, was borne the fift of January, 1662.

John Churchill died the first of January, 1662.

Mannasses Kemton died the 14th of January, 1662. Hee did much
good in his place the time God lent him.

Edward Doty married to Sarah Faunce the 26 of February, 1662.

Lydia, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 23 of Octo-
ber, 1662.

Francis Cooke died the seauenth of Aprill, 1663.

*Zachariah Eedey was married to Alice Padduck the seauenth of [*28.]
May, 1663.

Samuell Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, Juni^r, was borne the 14th of
Jñuary, 1662.

Phēbe Watson, the wife of Gorge Watson, died the 22^{cond} day of May,
1663.

John Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day of
July, 1656.

Mary Lucas, the daughter of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day
of March, 1658.

Benony Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the 30th day of
October, 1659.

Samuell Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day of
September, 1661.

Wilłam Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the 13th of Janu-
ary, 1662.

John, the son of John Holmes, was borne the 22^{cond} of March, 1662.

PLYMOUTH. *A Register of the Age of some of the Children of Nathaniel Warren, as followeth:—*

Heere, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the seauenth of March, 1651.

Jane, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 10th of January, 1652.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 15 of September, 1654.

Allice, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 2^{second} of August, 1656.

Mercye, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne February the 20th, 1657.

Mary, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 9th of March, 1660.

Nathaniel, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 10th of March, 1661.

John, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 23 of October, 1663.

James, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 7th of Nouember, 1665.

There are two other of his children recorded in this booke, elder then any of theſe heer named.

[*29.] **The Regester of the Age of the Children of M^r Wiltam Paddy is as followeth:—*

Elizabeth, the daughter of M^r Wiltam Paddey, was borne the tweluth day of Nouember, 1641.

John, the son of M^r Wiltam Paddey, was born the twenty fift of Nouember, 1643.

Samuell, the son of M^r Wiltam Paddey, was borne about the first of August, 1645.

Robert, the son of M^r Robert Marshall, was borne the fifteenth day of August, 1663.

The Register of the Age of some of the Children of Robert Paddocke, deceased. PLYMOUTH.

Imprimis, Wilham Palmer, the son in law of the said Robert Paddocke, was borne the 27th of June, 1634.

Zachariah Paddocke, the son of Robert Paddocke, was borne the 20th of March, 1636.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Paddocke, was borne the tenth of March, 1638.

Allis, the daughter of Robert Paddocke, was borne the 7th of March, 1640.

John, the son of Robert Paddocke, was borne the first of Aprill, 1643.

There are two other that are before registered in this booke.

Wilham Crow was married to Hannah Winslow the first of Aprill, 1664.

Francis Goulder died the 17th of May, 1664.

James, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, was borne the eleuenth of February, 1663.

Nathaniel, the son of Wilham Harlow, was born the 30th of September, 1664.

Mary, the wife of Wilham Harlow, dyed the 4th of October, 1664.

Jonathan Pratt was married to Abigail Wood the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1664.

Thomas Cushman was married to Ruth Howland the 17th day of Nouember, 1664.

James, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was born the 7th of Nouember, 1665.

**Plymouth Register.*

[*30.]

Joseph Howland was married to Elizabeth Southworth the seauenth day of December, anno 1664.

Gorge Morton was married to Joanna Kempton the 22^{cond} of December, 1664.

Julian Kempton, widdow, aged fourscore and one yeare, died the 19th day of February, anno Domini 1664, and was buried the 20th of the same; shee was a faithfull servant of God.

Joseph, the sonne of M^r Joseph Bradford, was borne the 18th of April, 1665.

PLYMOUTH. Elizabeth, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the seauenteenth of October, 1665.

Sacary Eedey, the son of Sacary Eedey, was borne the tenth day of Aprill, 1664.

Wiltam Harlow married to Mary Shelley the 25 of January, 1665.

Mary, the daughter of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the fift of August, 1661.

John, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1663.

EASTHAM. **The Register of Eastham, of their Beirths, Murriages, & Burialls, as they came to my hand.*
[*31.]

JOHN FREEMAN and Mercy Prence married the 13th February, 1649.
John Freeman, son of John Freeman, was borne the 2^{cond} of February, 1650. This deceased.

Alsoe, another son, named John, borne in December, 1651.

Thomas Freeman, the son of John Freeman, was borne in Septeñ, 1653.

Edmond Freeman, the son of John Freeman, was borne in June, 1657.

Marcy Freeman, the daughter of John Freeman, was borne in July, 1659.

Nathaniel Mayo and Hannah Prence were married the 13th of February, 1649.

Thomas Mayo, the son of Nathaniell Mayo, was borne the 7th Decem-ber, 1650.

Nathaniell Mayo, the son of Nathaniell Mayo, was borne the 16th of No-ember, 1652.

Samuell Mayo, the son of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 12th of Octo-ber, 1655.

Hannah Mayo, the son [daughter] of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 17th of October, 1657.

Theophilus Mayo, the son of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 17th of December, 1659.

John Mayo was married to Hannah Reyecraft the first of January, 1650.

John, the son of John Mayo, was borne the fiteenth of December, 1652.

Wiltam, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 7th of October, 1654.

James, the son of John Mayo, was borne the third of October, 1656.

Samuell, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 2^{cond} of March, 1658.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Walker, was borne the 2^{cond} of August, 1659.

EASTHAM.

Stephen, the son of Wiltam Twining, was borne the sixt of February, 1659.

Eliazer, the son of Thomas Paine, was borne the 10th of March, 1658.

Hannah, the daughter of John Smalley, borne att Plymouth the 14th of June, 1641.

John, the son of John Smalley, borne att Plymouth, the 8th of September: 1644.

Isacke and Mary, the son and daughter of John Smalley, were borne the 11th of December, 1647.

*Jemineth, the daughter of Robert Vixon, was borne the 30th of August, 1655. [*32.]

Titus, the son of Robert Vixon, was borne the 2^{cond} of December, 1657.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Robert Vixon, was borne the 29th of May, 1660.

Jonathan, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne att Plymouth in July, 1637.

Benjamin, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne att Plymouth in July, 1640.

John Yeates, the son of John Yeates, deceased, which said John Yeates, Junr, is son in law to the said Richard Higgens, was borne att Duxburrow the 15th of August, 1650.

Mary, the daughter of Richard Higgens, was borne the 27th of September: 1652.

Eliakim, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne the 20th of October, 1654.

Wiltam, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne the 15th of December, 1654.

Jadiah, the son of Richard Higgens, borne the fit of March, 1656.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 30th of October, 1655.

John, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1656.

Presilla, the daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 13th of February, 1658.

Apthia, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, was borne the 11th of December, 1660.

Apthia, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, deceased the 19th of February, 1660.

Mary, the daughter of Daniel Cole, was borne the 10th of March, 1658.

Joseph Harding was married to Bethya Cooke the 4th of Aprill, 1660.

Joseph Rogers was married to Susanna Deane the 4th of Aprill, 1660.

EASTHAM.

Marke Snow was married to Jane Prence the 9th of January, 1660.

John Banges was married to Hannah Smalley the 23 of January, 1660.

Jonathan Higgens was married to Elizabeth Rogers the 9th of January, 1660.

Wiltam, the son of Gyles Hopkins, was borne the 9th of January, 1660.

Isacke, the son of Wiltam Merricke, was borne the 6th of January, 1660.

Wiltam Twining, Seni^r, died the 15th of Aprill, 1659.

Joseph Rogers, Juni^r, deceased the 27th of January, 1660.

SCITUATE.
[*33.]

**The Record of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials of Scittuate, as followeth.*

WILIAM HATCH married to Susanna Annible, the 13th of May, 1652.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, was borne Aprill the 28th, 1653.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, died May the 2^{cond}, 1653.

Abia, the daughter of Henery Ewill, was borne the 27th of September, 1653.

ꝑ me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clark.

Isacke Chettenden was married to Mary Vinal in Aprill, 1646.

Sarah and Rebecka Chettenden, twines, the daughters of Isacke Chettenden, were borne the 25 of February, 1646.

Mary, the daughter of Isacke Chettenden, was borne August the 17th, 1648.

Israell, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne October the 10th, 1651.

Stephen, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne Nouember the fift, 1654.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Isacke Chettenden, was borne Septem: 9th, 1658.

Sarah, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the 29th of Septem: 1645.

Mary, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne June the 9th, 1648.

Joanna, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the 28th of March, 1651.

Hannah, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne December 25, 1653.

John, the son of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the sixt of July, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the sixteenth of March, 1658.

Waitestill, the daughter of Rodolphus Elmes, was borne February the 9th, 1660. SCITUATE.

Bethya, the daughter of Walter Hatch, was borne March the 31, 1661.

Myles, the son of Wilham Parker, was borne June the 25, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Wilham Parker, was borne the 4th of October, 1658.

Nathaniel, the son of Wilham Parker, was borne the eight of March, 1661.

John, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 28th of Aprill, 1662.

**Scituate Register.*

[*34.]

Gorge Younge was married to Hannah Pinson the 15th of January, 1661.

Stephen Tilden was married to Hannah Little January the 15th, 1661.

Stephen Vinall was married to Mary Baker the 26 of February, 1661.

Thomas Pinsen, Junir, was married to Elizabeth White the 18th of September, 1662.

Edward Wright was married to Lydia Rawlins, widow, May the 25, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Stephen Tildin, was borne the 14th of October, 1662.

Mary, the daughter of Stephen Vinall, was borne Nouember the 29th, 1662.

Joanna, the daughter of James Torrey, was borne May the fourth, 1663.

Deborah, the daughter of Henery Ewell, was borne June the 4th, 1663.

Isacke, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne the 30th of Septem: 1663.

Thomas, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 26th of September, 1663.

Charles, the son of Charles Stockbridge, was borne the 4th of February, 1663.

Nathaniell, the son of Nathaniell Rawlins, was borne the 7th of Septem: 1662.

Nathaniell Rawlins, Seni^r, deceased the 23 of December, 1662.

Lydia, the daughter of Samuell Vtley, was borne December the 28th, 1659.

Margarett, the daughter of Humphery Johnson, was borne in December, 1659.

Samuell, the son of Joseph ^ was borne the 12th of Septem- This to be en-
quired.
ber, 1660.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Oldum, was borne the 30th of October, 1660.

Sarah, the daughter of James Torrey, was borne the 9th of February, 1660.

Samuell Utley was married to Hannah Hatch December the sixt, 1648.

EASTHAM.

[*35.]

**The Regester of Eastham.*

WILLIAM, the son of William Merecke, was borne the 15th of September, 1643.

Stephen, the son of William Mericke, was borne the 12th of May, 1646.

Rebeckah, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 28 of July, 1648.

Mary, the daughter of William Merricke, was born the 4th of November, 1650.

Ruth, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 15th of May, 1652.

Sarah, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the first of August, 1654.

John, the son of William Merricke, was borne the fifteenth of January, 1656.

Isacke, the son of Henery Atkins, was borne the 14th of June, 1657.

Annah, the daughter of Marke Snow, was borne the 7th of July, 1656.

Mehetabell, the daughter of Richard Knowles, was borne the 20th of May, 1653.

Barbery, the daughter of Richard Knowles, was borne the 28th of Septem: 1656.

Anna, the daughter of Josias Cooke, and wife of Marke Snow, died the 24th of July, 1656.

TAUNTON.

Taunton Regester.

THOMAS AUGER married to Elizabeth Packer the 14th of Noucember, 1665.

Thomas Linkoln, Seni^r, married to Elizabeth Street, widdow, the 10th December, 1665.

Patience, the daughter of John Bunday, died the 27th of March, 1665.

Johanna, the daughter of Nathaniel Thaycr, was borne the 13th of Decem: 1665.

Taunton, the 28th of February, 1665.

SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

Plymouth Register.

PLYMOUTH.

- J**OHAN BRYANT married to Abigaill Bryant the 23 of Nouember, 1665.
- John Waterman married to Ann Sturtivant the 7th of December, 1665.
- Edward Gray married vnto Dorithy Lettice the 12th of December, 1665.
- John Robins married to Jehosabath Jourdain the 14th of December, 1665.
- Isacke Barker married to Mistris Judith Prence the 28th of December, 1665.
- Jonathan Barnes married to Elizabeth Hedge the 4th of January, 1665.
- Ephraim Tilson married to Elizabeth Hoskins the 7th of July, 1666.
- Isacke, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the 11th of Aprill, 1666.
- Samuell, the son of John Waterman, was borne the 16th of October, 1666.
- John, the son of Sachariah Eedey, was borne the 10th of October, 1666.
- Hannah, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the 28th of October, 1666.
- Jacob Michell married to Sussanna Pope the 7th of Nouember, 1666.
- Benjamine Bosworth married to Hannah Morton the 27th of Nouember, 1666.
- Robert Barrow married to Ruth Bonum the 28th of Nouember, 1666.
- Nathaniel, the son of Nathaniel Morton, died the 17th of February, 1666.
- Marcy, the wife of Joseph Dunham, died the 19th of February, 1666
- John Phillips married to Faith Dotey the 14th of March, 1666.
- John Cole married to Elizabeth Ryder the 21 of Nouember, 1667.
- John Nelson married to Sarah Wood, the daughter of Henery Wood, the 28th of Nouember, 1667.
- John Doged, of Martins Vineyard, married to Bathshebath Prat, widdow, the 29th of August, 1667.
- Joseph Williams married to Elizabeth Watson the 28th of Nouember, 1667.
- Nathaniel Holmes married to Marcy Faunce the 29th of December, 1667.
- Edward, the son of Edward Gray, born the 31 of January, 1666.
- Rowland, the son of M^r John Cotton, was borne the 27th of Decem-ber, 1667.
- Joseph, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 16th of July, 1666.
- Gabriel Fallowell, aged fourscore and three yeares, died the twenty eight of December, 1667, and was buryed the 31 of the same month with great respect and honor, and much lamented in respect of the loss of him whoe was a good old man and a faithfull servant of the Lord.
- John Fallowell married to Sarah, the daughter of John Wood, the 13th of February, 1667.

PLYMOUTH. Bathshua, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the one and twentyeth of Aprill, 1667.

[*36.] *Abigail, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the sixteenth of June, 1665.

Bathshebah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was borne the 20th of February, 1666.

Ruth, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was borne the seauenteenth of January, 1665.

John Ivey, of Boston, was married to Marcy Bartlett, the 25th of December, 1668.

Susanna, the daughter of Edward Gray, was borne the 15th of October, 1668.

Jonathan, the son of Jonathan Pratt, was borne the 20th of March, 1668.

John Doten, the son of John Doten, was borne the 24th day of August, 1668.

Edward, the son of John Doten, was borne the 28th of June, 1671.

Jacob, the son of John Dotey, was born the 24th of May, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Waterman, was born the fifteenth of January, 1668.

John Dunham, Seni^r, of Plymouth, aged about fourscore yeares, died the 2^ond of March, 1668. Hee was an approued seruant of God, and a vsefull man in his place, being a deacon of the church of Christ at Plymouth.

Gyles Rickard, Seni^r, was married to Hannah Churchill, Seni^r, the 25th of June, anno Doñi 1669.

Joseph Dunham was marryed to Hester Wormald the 20th of August, 1669.

Jacob Cooke, Seni^r, was marryed to Elizabeth Shirliffe, widdow, the 18th of Nouember, 1669.

On the eight day of December, anno Doñi 1669, the honored Cap^t Thomas Southworth changed this life for a better, being then about the age of fifty three yeares, who was a majestrate of this jurisdiction, and otherwise a good benefactor to both church and coñionwealth, and that which is more than all hath bine named, hee was a very godly man, and soe liued and died full of faith and comfort, being much lamented by all of all sorts, sects, and conditions of people within our jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Barrow, was borne on the fifteenth day of September, 1669, and died on the thirteenth day of December, 1669.

Eliezer Jackson, the son of Abraham Jackson, was borne [^] [^] of October, 1669.

Hannah, the daughter of Benjamine Bosworth, was borne the one and PLYMOUTH.
twenty day of December, 1669.

Joannah, the daughter of Wilkam Harlow, was born the 24th of
March, 1669.

*On the 26 day of March, 1670, Mistris Alice Bradford, Seni^r, changed [*37.]
this life for a better, haucing attained to fourscore yeares of age, or therabouts.
Shee was a godly matron, and much loued while shee liued, and lamented,
thō aged, when shee died, aud was honorably entered on the 29 day of the
month aforesaid, att New Plymouth.

On the 12th day of December, 1671, Mistris Alice Bradford, Juni^r,
changed this life for a better, about the age of 44 yeares. Shee was a
gracious woman, liued much desired, died much lamented, and was buried on
the 14th day of the month aforesaid, att Plymouth abonesaid.

Sarah, the daughter of M^r John Cotton, was borne on the fift day of
Aprill, 1670.

Maria, the daughter of M^r John Cotton, was borne on the 14th of
January, 1671.

Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Prate, was borne on the 28th of
June, 1671.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Zacariah Eedey, was borne the third day
of August, 1670.

Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni^r, of Nantaskett, allies Hull, was married to
Elizabeth Morton, of Plymouth, on the seauenth day of December, 1670.

Joseph Prince, of Nantaskett, alies Hull, was married vnto Joanna Morton,
of Plymouth, on the 7th of December, one thousand six hundred and seauenty.

Richard Willis was married to Patience Bonum on the 28th of De-
cember, 1670.

Lydia Bumpas, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the 2^{cond}
of August, 1669.

Francis Curtice was married to Hannah Smith on the 28th of De-
cember, 1671.

John Laythorpe was marryed to Mary Cole, Juni^r, on the third of
January, 1671.

Nathaniel Southworth marryed to Desire Gray the tenth of January,
1671.

Joseph Churchill married to Sarah Hickers the third of June, 1672.

Thomas Faunce married to Jane Nelson the 13th of December, 1672.

*Mercye, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 23 of Sep- [*38.]
tember, 1653.

PLYMOUTH.

Abigaill, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of March, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Joseph Warren, was borne the 8th of January, 1657.

Patience, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of March, 1660.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of August, 1662.

Benjamin, the son of Joseph Warren, was borne the 8th of January, 1670.

Lydia, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the 2^{cond} day of August, 1669.

Wybra, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the fifteenth of May, 1672.

[*39.] *Mehittabell, the daughter of Wilłam Harlow, was borne the 4th of October, 1672.

The 23th of February, 1672, M^r John Howland, Seni^r, of the towne of Plymouth, deceased. Hee was a godly man and an ancient professor in the wayes of Christ; hee liued vntill hee attained aboue eighty yeares in the world. Hee was one of the first comers into this land, and proued a vsefull instrument of good in his place, & was the last man that was left of those that came ouer in the shipp called the May Flower, that liued in Plymouth; hee was with honor intered att the towne of Plymouth on the 25 of February, 1672.

Thomas Prence, Esquire, Gou^r of the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, died the 29th of March, 1673, and was interred the 8th of Aprill following. After hee had serued God in the office of Gou^r sixteen yeares, or neare thervnto, hee finished his course in the 73 yeare of his life. Hee was a worthy gentleman, very pious, and very able for his office, and faithfull in the discharge therof, studious of peace, a welwiller to all that feared God, and a terrour to the wicked. His death was much lamented, and his body honorably buried att Plymouth the day and yeare aboue mensioned.

Nathaniel Bosworth, the sou of Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni^r, of Nantsett, was borne the 22^{cond} of March, 1672, at Plymouth.

Elizabeth Bosworth, the wife of Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni^r, of Nantsett, died the sixth day of Aprill, 1673, being the Lords day. Shee was a vertuous young woman; her death was much bewaitd by her husband and relations and other frinds. Shee was honorably buried att Plymouth the 8th day of Aprill, 1673, which was the same day that Gou^r Prence was interred, about two houres before him.

Samuell, the son of Zachariah Eedey, was born the 4th day of June, 1673.

John Eedey, the son of Obadiah Eedey, was borne the 22^{cond} of March, 1669.

Hasadiah Eedey, the daughter of Obadiah Eedey, was borne the 10th of Aprill, 1672.

Jabez Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne on the 15th day of Nouember, anno 1669. PLYMOUTH.

Bethya Howland, the daughter of Jabez Howland, was borne on the third day of June, 1674. 1136285

John Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne about the 15th day of January, 1672, and soone after deceased within the same month.

Mistris Lydia Morton, the wife of Nathaniel Morton, Seni^r, deceased on the 23 of September, 1673, after shee had liued with her said husband neare the space of 38 yeares. After much dollorous paine and sickne^s, shee ended her life with much peace and comfort. Shee was a good woman, and liued much desired, and died much lamented, especially by her poor sorrowfull husband; shee was honorably buried on the 25th of the said monthe att Plymouth.

Mistris Elizabeth Warren, an aged widdow, aged aboue 90 yeares, deceased on the second of October, 1673, whoe, haueing liued a godly life, came to her graue as a shoke of corn fully ripe. Shee was honorably buried on the 24th of October afsaid.

John Morton, Seni^r, of Middleberry, died on the third of October, 1673; hee was a godly man, and was much lamented by sundry of the inhabitants of that place. It pleased God, notwithstanding, to put a period to his life, after a longe sickne^s and sofitimes soñi x x hopes of recouery.

*Jabez Pratt, the son of Jonathan Pratt, was borne on the first of Nouember, 1673. [*40.]

Melletiah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the eleuenth of December, 1676.

Nathaniel Morton, of Plymouth, was married to Anne Templar, of Charktownte, the 29th day of Aprill, 1674.

Judith, the daughter of Serj: Wilam Harlow, was born the 2^{cond} of August, 1676.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, was borne the 27th of October, 1677.

**Taunton Register of Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, p^rsented to the Court, Anno 1668.* TAUNTON. [*41.]

SARAH, the daughter of John Bundy, borne the 4th of March, 1668.

Samuell, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 26 of January, 1662.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, borne the 10th of January, 1664.

TAUNTON.

Abigail, the daughter of Thomas Caswell, borne the 27th of October, 1666.

Richard, the son of Richard Briggs, borne the 7th of Aprill, 1668.

Sarah, the daughter of John Dean, born the 9th of Nouember, 1668.

John, the son of John Lincon, borne the 11th of Octob: 1665.

Thomas, the son of John Lincon, borne the 15th of September, 1667.

Hannah, the daughter of Daniell Fisher, borne Febru: y^e first, 1666.

John, the son of Daniell Fisher, born the last of Nouemb: 1667.

John, the son of Jabez Hackett, born the 26th of December, 1654.

Jabez, the son of Jabez Hackett, born the 12th of Septem: 1656.

Mary, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 9th of January, 1659.

Sarah, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 13th of July, 1661.

Samuell, the son of Jabez Hackett, borne the 29th of July, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 25 of January, 1666.

Mary, the daughter of John Richmond, borne att Bridgwater, June
2^ond, 1654.

John, the son of John Richmond, born at Bridgwater, the 6th of June, 1656.

Thomas, the son of John Richmond, born at Newport, on Rhode Iland,
the 2^ond of February, 1658.

Sussanna, the daughter of John Richmond, borne att Bridgwater, the
4th of Nõember, 1661.

Josiah Richmond, the son of John Richmond, borne att Taunton the
8th of December, 1663.

Edward, the son of John Richmond, borne the eight of February, 1665.

Samuell, the son of John Richmond, borne the 23 of September, 1668.

This was taken out of Taunton Towne Record.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

March 1, 1668-69.

Taunton Register of Mariages, Beirth, and Burialls, 1667.

JAMES, the son of John Bundy, borne the 29th of December, 1664.
Patience, daughter of John Bundy, died the 27th of March, 1665.

Hannah, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 17 of Sep-
tem: 1662.

Sarah, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 25 of January, 1664.

Sarah, daughter of Samuell Smith, died the 18th July, 1665.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Smith, borne the 15 of October, 1666.

Steuens, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 15 of February, 1648.

TAUNTON.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Caswell, was born 22 of February, 1650.

Peter, the son of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of October, 1652.

Mary, the daughter of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of August, 1654.

John, the son of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of July, 1656

Sarah, the daughter of Tho: Caswell, borne the last of Nouember, 1658.

Wiltam, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 15 of September, 1660.

Mary, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the 18th of March, 1661.

Safiell, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the first of Aprill, 1663.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the 13 of January, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, born the 24th of February, 1667.

Safiell, the son of Safiell Hall, was borne the 11th of December, 1664.

John, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 19th of October, 1666.

Johanna Thayer, the daughter of Nathaniell Thayer, borne 13 of December, 1665.

*Edward Shoue, son of Mr Gorge Shoue, was borne the 28th of April, 1665. [*42.]

Edward Shoue, the son of Mr Gorge Shoue, died, buried the 7th of August, 1665.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Mr Gorge Shoue, was borne the 10th of August, 1666.

Seeth, the son of Mr Gorge Shoue, was borne the 10th of December, 1667.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 7th of September, 1663.

Henery, the son of John Smith, was borne the 27th of May, 1666.

Hannah, the daughter of Samuell Hallowey, was borne the first of March, 1667.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Briggs, was borne the 25 of January, 1667.

Gared, the son of Garett Talbutt, was borne the 20th of March, 1667.

Mary Eedy, the daughter of John Eedy, was borne the 14th of March, 1666.

Wiltam, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 21 of Nouember, 1663.

Rebecka, the daughter of Richard Briggs, borne the 15th of August, 1665.

Samuell, the son of John Dean, born the 24th of Jaunary, 1666.

Samuell, the son of Samnell Lincon, borne the first of June, 1664.

Hanna, the daughter of Samuell Lincon, borne the 24th of March, 1666.

Tamisen, the daughter of Samuell Lincon, born the 27th of October, 1667.

John, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 16th of March, 1654.

TAUNTON.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Crosman, borne the 16 of July, 1655.

Robert, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the third of August, 1657.

Joseph, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 25 of Aprill, 1659.

Nathaniell, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 7th of August, 1660.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 16 of March, 1663.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Robert Crosman, born the 2^d of May, 1665.

Samuell, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 25 of July, 1667.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Crosman, died the 26 of October, 1667.

Ester Allin, the daughter of Jonah Allin, Juni^r, was borne the 3 of January, 1662.

Mary, the daughter of Jonah Allin, was borne the 12 of May, 1663.

Sarah, the daughter of Jonah Allin, was borne the 4th of Nouember, 1665

Jonah Allin, the son of Jonah Allin, borne the 17th of August, 1667.

[*43.] *Thomas Auger married to Elizabeth Packer, of Bridgwater, the 14th of Nouember, 1665.

Thomas Lincone, Seni^r, married to Elizabeth Street, widdow, the 10th of December, 1665.

Agnis Smith, wife of Francis Smith, died the sixt of January, 1665.

Willam Briggs married to Sarah Macomber, of Marshfeild, the sixt of Nouember, 1666.

Samuell Hallowey married to Jane Brayman the 26th of March, 1666.

Garett Talbutt married to Sarah Andrewes, the first of Aprill, 1664.

John Eeedy married to Sussannah Padducke, of Dartmouth, the last of Nouember, 1665.

Richard Briggs married to Rebecah Hoskins, of Lakenham, the 15th of August, 1662.

John Dean married to Sarah Edson, of Bridgwater, the 7th of Nouember, 1663.

Joseph Gray married to Rebecka Hill the 25th of February, 1667.

Constant Allin, the wife of Jonah Allin, Seni^r, died the 22^{cond} of Aprill, 1667.

Jonah Allin, Seni^r, married Francis Hill, of Vnketey, the 14th of December, 1667.

Timothy Poole, the son of M^r Willam Poole, died the 15 of December, 1667. Hee was drowned in a litle pond att Wesquabenausett, where it was thought hee did swime after a fowle which hee had shott.

John Parker died the 14th of February, 1667.

This is a true copy drawne out of Taunton regester the first of March, 1667 or 68, and attested by

SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Taunton Register of Births, Marriages, and Burials, March, 1670.

TAUNTON.

A NNA BURT, the wife of James Burt, died the 17th of August, 1665.
Elizabeth Wilbore, the wife of Joseph Wilbore, died the 9th of
November, 1670.

John Dean, the son of John Deane, died the sixt of August, 1670.

Sussanna, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 20th of July, 1669.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Bundy, was borne the 4th of October, 1670.

Easter, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, was borne the 4th of June, 1669.

Joseph, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the 27th of July, 1670.

Nicholas Hall, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 28th of October, 1670.

Thomas, the son of Wiltam Brigges, was borne the 9th of September, 1669.

Sarah, the daughter of Wiltam Briggs, was borne the 10th of Sep-
tember, 1669.

John, the son of John Deane, was borne the 28th of July, 1670.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Lincolne, was borne the 24th of
Aprill, 1669.

Mercye, the daughter of Robert Crosman, was borne the 20th of
March, 1669.

Mercy Hoare, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the last of
January, 1654.

*Nathaniell, the son of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the last of March, 1656.

[*44.]

Sarah, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the first of Aprill, 1658.

Elizabeth Hoare, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 26
of May, 1660.

Edward, the son of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 25 of September, 1663.

Lydia, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 24th of March, 1665.

Mary, the daughter of Hezeka Hoare, was borne the 22^{cond} of Septem-
ber, 1669.

Mehittabell, the daughter of Joseph Gray, was borne the 21 of Feb-
ruary, 1668.

Jonathan, the son of Jonathan Briggs, was borne the 15th of March, 1668.

Dauid, the son of Jonathan Briggs, was borne the sixt of December, 1669.

Mary Lincon, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 12 of
May, 1652.

Sarah, the daughter of Tho: Lincon, was borne the 25 of Septem-
ber, 1654.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 21 of Aprill, 1656.

TAUNTON.

Samuell, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 16th of March, 1658.

Jonah, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 7th of July, 1660.

Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 15th of March, 1663.

Constant, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 16th of May, 1665

Marcy, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 3 of Aprill, 1670.

Vnis, the daughter of James Leonard, Juni^r, was borne att Braintree, the 25 of Nouember, 1668.

Prudence, the daughter of James Leonard, Juni^r, was borne the 24th of January, 1669.

Edward, the son of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 15 of July, 1655.

Sarah, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 20th of March, 1657.

Hannah, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 9th of March, 1660.

Damaris, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15th of September, 1663.

Elkana, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15th of December, 1665.

Dorcas, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 20th of January, 1666.

Ester, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15th of Aprill, 1669.

James, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the first of January, 1661.

Nathaniell, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the 25 of March, 1664.

Sarah, the daughter of James Phillipps, was borne the 17th of March, 1667.

Wiltam, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the 21 of August, 1669.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Williams, was borne the 30th of July, 1669.

Jane, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 4th of Aprill, 1658.

John, the son of James Bell, was borne the 15th of August, 1660.

[*46.]

*James Bell, the son of James Bell, borne the 10th July, 1663.

Nathaniel, the son of James Bell, was borne the seauenth of January, 1664.

Sarah, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15th of September, 1666.

Elizabeth, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1668.

Mary, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the seauenth of July, 1669

John, the son of Joseph Staples, was borne the 28th of January, 1670.

This is a true copy of what was brought to mee.

Taken out of Taunton register this sixt of March, 1671^o.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE,

The Towne Clarke of Taunton.

1677. Heer followeth diuers other registers which might haue bin more methodically, as I could desire, because the order of Court hath not bin attended in bringing in the registers of the townes as might haue bine; and p̄tely alsoe in that I haue bine interrupted therein by the troubles of the late warr.

*A Coppy of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls of sundry P̄rsons, BARNSTABLE.
p̄sented from the Record att Barnstable.*

JANE, the wife of Anthony Annible, buried about December, 1643.

The said Anthony marryed with Anne Alcocke 1 of March, 1645.

His son Samuell borne about the 2^{cond} of January, 1646.

His son Ezek

His daughter Desire about the begining of October, 1653.

Abraham Blush his daughter Sarah borne 2^{cond} of Decemb: 1641.

His son Joseph the 5th of Aprill, 1648.

He buried his wife Anne 16 May, 1651.

And married with Hannah Barker, vid.

His son Abraham, borne about 16 October, 54.

He buried his wife Hannah about the 16th of March, 1658.

And marryed with Allice Derby, vid, 4 January, 1658.

Joseph Benjamine and Jeremiah Lumbert, 10 June, 1671.

Nicholas Bonham and Hannah Fuller marryed January the 1, 1658.

His daughter Hannah borne the 8th of October, 1659. Mary the
4th of October, 1661.

Thomas Burman and Hannah Annible marryed March first, 1645.

His daughter Hannah borne about the end of May, 1646.

His son Thomas about the middest, 1648.

Sañell about the end of July, 1651.

Desire about the end of May, 1654.

Mary the middest of March, 1656.

Mehittabell the begining of September, 1658.

Trustrum the begining of August, 1661.

Sañell Bacon and Martha Foxwell marryed the 9th of May, 1659.

His son Sañell borne the 9th of March, 1659-60.

His daughter Martha the sixt of January, 1661.

Austine Beirse his daughter Mary borne 1640.

Martha, 1642.

Presilla, 10th of March, 1643.

BARNSTABLE.

Sarah the 28th of March, 1646.
 Abigail the 18th of December, 1647.
 Hannah the 16th of November, 1649.
 Joseph, the 25th of January, 1651.
 Hester, the 2^{cond} of October, 1653.
 Lydia the latter end of September, 1655.
 Rebecca, September 26, 1657.
 His son James the latter end of July, 1660.

[*47.] *Nathaniel Bacon and Hannah Mayo married the 4th of December, 1642.

His daughter Hannah borne the 4 of Septem: 1643.
 His son Nathaniell the 5th of February, 1645.
 Mary, the 12th of August, 1648.
 Samuell, the 25th of February, 1650.
 Elizabeth, the 28th of January, 1653.
 Jeremiah, the 8th of May, 1657.
 Mercy, the 8th of February, 1659.

James Cleaguehorne and Abigail Lumbert married the sixt of January, 1654.

His son James borne the 29th of January, 1654.
 Mary borne the 28th of October, 1655.
 Elizabeth borne Aprill the ^ 1658.
 Sarah, the third of January, 1659.
 Robert, the 27th of October, 1661.

Mr Henery Cobb his son John borne att Plymouth the 7th of June, 1632.

His son James borne att Plymouth, tne 14th of January, 1634.
 His daughter Mary borne att Scittuate, March the 24, 1637.
 His daughter Patience att Barnstable, about the 19th of March, 1641.
 Gershom, the 10th of January, 1644.
 Eliezer, the 30th of March, 1648.
 His wife Patience buried the 4th of May, 1648.
 Hee married with Sarah Hinckley, the 12th of December, 1649.
 His daughter Mehittable borne in Septem: 1651.
 And buried the 8th of March, 1652.
 Saffell borne the 12 of October, 1654.
 Sarah, the 15 January, 58; and buried the 25th of January, 1658.
 Jonathan, the 10th of Aprill, 1660.

Mr John Chipman his daughter Hope borne August the 13th, 1652.

His daughter Lydia, the 25th of December, 1654.

His son John, the 2^{cond} of March, 56-57, and died the 29th of BARNSTABLE.

May following.

Hannah, the 14 January, 1658.

Samuell, the 15th of Aprill, 1662.

Willam Crocker his son, John Crocker, borne the last of May, 1637.

His daughter Elizabeth, the 22^{cond} of Septemb: 1639.

Saffiell, the 3 of July, 1642.

Job, the 9th of March, 1644.

Josiah, the 19th of Sept: 1647.

Eliezer, the 21 of July, 1650.

Joseph, 1654.

Hee buried his daughter Elizabeth, May, 1658.

His son John Crocker married with Mary Botfish, Nouember, 1659.

Elizabeth, daughter of the said John, borne October, 1660.

John Daus and Hannah Lynnitt married the 15 of March, 1648.

His son John, borne about the middest of January, 1649.

Saffiell, the middest of December, 1651.

His daughter Hanuah and Mary, the 3 of January, 1653.

His son Joseph and Benjamine, June, 1656.

Symon, the middest of July, 1658.

Dolar, the begiining of October, 1660.

*Edward Fitsrandalls daughter Hannah, borne Aprill, 1649.

[*48.]

Mary, the last of May, 1651.

His son John, the 7th of October, 1653.

Joseph, the first of March, 1656.

Thomas, the 16th of August, 1659.

Hope, the 2^{cond} of Aprill, 1661.

Richard Foxwell his daughter Mary, borne the 17th of August, 1635.

Martha, the 24 of March, 1638.

Ruth, the 25 of March, 1641.

Saffiell Fuller, Seni^r, his son Thomas, borne the 18th of May, 1650.

His daughter Sarah, the 14th of Deccem: 1654.

Item, a child borne 8th February, 1658, and buried 15 dayes after.

Roger Goodspeed and Allis Layton married December, 1641.

His son Nathaniell, borne October 6, 1642.

John, the middest of June, 1645.

His daughter Mary, the latter end of July, 1647.

BARNSTABLE.

Benjamin, the sixt of May, 1649.

Ruth, the 10th of Aprill, 1652.

Ebenezer, latter end of December, 1655.

Elizabeth, in May, 1658.

John Gorum his daughter Desire, borne att Plymouth, the 2^{cond} of Aprill, 1644.

| | | |
|-------------|---|---|
| These borne | { | Temperance, the 5 th of May, 1648. |
| att | | James, the 28 th of Aprill, 1650. |
| Marshfeild. | { | John, 20 th of February, 1651. |
| | | Joseph, borne the 16 th of February, 1653. |
| Att | { | Jabez, the third of August, 1656. |
| Yarmouth. | | Mary, the 20 th of January, 1658. |
| | { | Lydia, the 11 th of Nouember, 1661. |

His daughter Desire marryed att Barnstable, the 7th of October, 1661.

Samuell Hinckley his son Samuell, borne the 4th of July, 1642.

His son John, the 24th of May, 1644.

Hee buried Sarah, his wife, August 19, 1656, and married with Bridged Botfish, Decemb: 15, 1657.

M^r Thomas Hinckley married with Mary Richards the 4th of December, 1641.

His daughter Mary, borne the 3 of August, 1644.

Sarah, the 4th of Nouember, 1646.

Melletiah, 25 of December, 1648.

Hannah, the 15th of Aprill, 1651.

His son Samuell, the 14th of February, 1652.

Thomas, the 5th of December, 1654.

Bethshuah, the 15th of May, 1657.

Mehittable, the 24th of March, 16⁵/₅.

Hee buried Mary, his wife, the 25th June, 1659, and married Mary Glouer, viz³, the 16 March, 59-60.

His daughter Admire, borne 28 January, 1661, and buried the 16th of February, 1661.

His son Ebenezer, borne the 22^{cond} February, 1662.

Thomas Huckens marryed with Mary Wells, 1642.

His daughter, borne about the 4th of July, 1644, and buryed the 28th of the same month, July, 1644.

His daughter Mary, borne the 29th of March, 1646.

Elizabeth, the 2^{cond} of February, 1647, and buryed the 28th of December, 1648.

His wife Mary, buried the 28 July, 1648, and hee married with Rose BARNSTABLE.
Hollier, viz^d, the 3 of Nouemb^r, 1648.

His son John, borne about the 2^{cond} of August, 1649.

*Thomas, the 25 of April, 1651.

[*49.]

Hannah, the 14th of October, 1653.

Joseph, the 21 of February, 1655.

Deborah Hillies, daughter of the said Rose, by her husband, Hugh

Hillies, borne att Yarmouth, October the 30th, 1643.

Saffell Hillies, att Yarmouth, about the 30th of July, 1646.

James Hamblen his son Bartholomew, born April, 1642.

John, the 26th of June, 1644.

Sarah, the 7th of Nouember, 1647.

Eliezer, the 17th of March, 1649.

Israell, the 25th of June, 1655.

John Haddawey and Hannah Hollett married the first of July, 1656.

His first borne son, about October, 57, and buried ten dayes after.

His son John, borne about the 16th of Augst, 1658.

Trustrum Hull his daughter Mary, borne the latter end of Sep-
tember, 1645.

Sarah, the latter end of March, 1650.

Joseph, in June, 1652.

John, the latter end of March, 1654.

Hannah, February, 1656.

John Jenkens and Mary Ewer were married the 2^{cond} of February, 1652.

His daughter Sarah, borne the 15th of Nouember, 1653.

Mehitable, the 2^{cond} of March, 1654, 55.

Samuell, the 12th of September, 1657.

John, the 13th of Nouember, 1659.

Ralph Jones his son Shuball, borne the 27th of August, 1654.

Jedadiah, the 4th of January, 1656.

John, the 14th of August, 1659.

George Lewis, Juni^r, married with Mary Lumbert, December, 1654.

His son Gorge, borne the latter end of September, 1655.

Mary, the 9th of May, 1657.

Sarah, the 12th of January, 1659.

Thomas Lewis and Mary Daus married the 15th of June, 1653.

His son James, borne the last of March, 1654.

His son Thomas, the 15th of July, 1656.

Mary, the 2^{cond} of Nouemb^r, 1659.

BARNSTABLE.

James Lewis and Sarah Lane married October, 1655.

His son John, borne att the latter end of October, 1656.

Samuell, the 10th of Aprill, 1659.

Thomas Lumbert, Seni^r, his son Jededia, borne the 20th of September, 16x.

Benjamine, the 26th of August, 1642.

[*50.] *David Linnitt and Hannah Shilley married the 15th of March, 1652.

His son Samuell, borne the 15th of December, 1655.

Elisha, the 1 of June, 1658.

Hannah, the 15th of December, 1660.

Barnard Lumbert his daughter Martha, borne the 19th of September, 1640.

Jabez, the 1 of July, 1642.

Jabez Lumbert married to Sarah Darbey, the first of December, 1660.

His first borne son, borne the 18th of February, 1661, and died the same day.

Joseph Laythorp, married with Mary Ansell, the 11th of December, 1650.

His son Joseph, borne the 3th of December, 1652.

Mary, the 22^{cond} of March, 1654.

Benjamine, the 25th of July, 1657.

Elizabeth, the 18th of December, 1659.

John, the 28th of Nouember, 1661.

Joshuah Lumbert and Abigaill Linnett married the latter end of May, 1650.

His daughter Abigaill, borne the 6th of Aprill, 1652.

Mercye, the 15th of January, 1655.

Jonathan, the 28th of Aprill, 1657.

Joshua, the 16th of January, 1660.

Thomas Laythorp his daughter Mary, borne 4th of October, 1640.

Hannah, the 18th of October, 1642.

Thomas, the 7th of July, 1644.

Melletie, the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1646.

Bethya, the 23 of July, 1649.

His daughter Mary married the 20 Nouemb: 1656.

Gorge Lewis, Seni^r, his son John, borne att Scittuate, the 2^{cond} of March, 1637.

Ephraim, the 23 of July, 1641.

Sarah, the second of February, 1643.

John Martin married to Martha Lumbert the 1 of July, 1657.

BARNSTABLE.

His son John, borne about the middle of June, 1658.

Gorge, borne in the first weeke in October, 1660.

Elisha Parker and Elizabeth Hinckley married the 15 July, 1657.

His son Thomas, borne the 15th of May, 1658.

Elisha, about the begiining of Nouember, 1660.

Robert Parker marryed with Sarah James the 28th of January, 1656.

His daughter Mary, borne the 1 of April, 1658.

The son Samuell, the latter end of June, 1660.

*John Phinney and Abigaill Coggen married the 10th of June, 1650.

[*51.]

And his wife Abigaill buried the 6th of May, 16x.

And his wifes son, Thomas Coggen, buried the 26 of January, 1658.

The said John Phinney marryed to Elizabeth Bayley, the 26 of June, 1654.

His son Jonathan, born August 14, 1655.

Robert, the 13th of August, 1656.

Hannah, the 2^{cond} of September, 1657.

Elizabeth, the 15th of March, 1658-59.

Josiah, the 11th of January, 1660.

Moses Rowley and Elizabeth Fuller marryed the 22^{cond} of April, 1652.

His daughter Mary, borne the 20th of March, 1653.

His son Moses, the 10th of Nouember, 1654.

A child, that died the 15th of August, 1656.

Shuball and Mehittable, January 11, 1660.

Henery Tayler and Lydia Hatch marryed the 19th of December, 1650.

His daughter Lydia, borne the 21 of June, 1655.

His son Jonathan, the 20th of April, 1658.

Robert Daus his daughter Deborah, borne in January, 1645.

Mary, in May, 1648.

Andrew, in May, 1650.

John, first of March, 1652.

Robert, in August, 1654.

Josias, in September, 1656.

Hannah, in September, 1658.

Sarah, in October, 1660.

Presented to the Court this sixt of March, 1661-62.

P me,

THOMAS HINCKLEY.

SWANSEY. *A List of such Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, as were brought into the Towne Clarke of Swansey, to be recorded, from the 27th of February, 1672, to this p^rsent February the 27, 1673.*

Marriages.

JOHAN PADDUCKE and Anna Jones were married on the one and twentyeth day of December, 1673.

Sañell Bullucke and Mary Thirber were married on the 12th day of Nouember, 1673.

Beirthes.

Anne, the daughter of Leiftenant John Browne, and of Anne, his wife, was borne the 19th of September, 1673, att 4 a clocke in the morning.

Benjamin, the son of John Crabtree, and of Mary, his wife, was borne on the 12 day of October, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Easterbrooke, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne on the 19th of December, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Daniell Allin, and of Mary, his wife, was borne on the 28th day of September, 1673.

Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Bosworth, was borne Nouember the 5th, 1673.

[*52.] *Hannah, the daughter of Jarrett Ingraham, was borne the 29th of December, 1673.

John, the son of Gedian Allin, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne October the 20th, 1673.

Mellatia, the son of John Martin, and of Jone, his wife, borne the 31 of August, 1673.

Margery, the daughter of Wilham Haward, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne Sept: 10th, 1673.

Nathaniell, the son of Nathaniell Lewis, and of Mary, his wife, was borne July the 17th, 1673.

Sañell, the son of Thomas Lewis, and Hannah, his wife, was borne Aprill the 23, 1673.

Burialls.

Mistris Dorrithy Browne, the wife of Mr John Browne, Senir, deceased January the 27, being the 90th yeer of her life, or therabouts, and was buried on the 29th of January, 1673.

Taken out of the Booke of Records, att Swansey, by mee,

JOHN MYLES, Junir, Towne Clarke.

A Copsy of the Beirtnes and Burialls of Swansey, from March the first, 1671, to this instant March, 1672. SWANSEY.

CALEB, the son of Caleb Eedey, and of Elizabeth, his wife, were borne on the 29th of May, 1672.

Jonathan, the son of William Hward, and Sarah, his wife, was borne on the 8th of Aprill, 1672.

Joseph, the son of Joseph Lewis, and of Mary, his wife, was borne June the sixt, 1672.

John, the son of John Cobleich, and of Mary, his wife, was borne the fift of January, 1672.

Thomas, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, and of Experience, his wife, was borne October the 19th, 1672.

p me, JOHN MYLES, Junir, Towne Clarke.

Scittuates Register.

SCITUATE.

THOMAS OLDHAM, married to Mary Witherell, Nouember the 20th, 1656.

Jonas Pickles was married to Alice Hattee, December the 23, 1657.

John Louell, of Boston, married to Elizabeth Siluester, the daughter of Richard Siluester, the 24th of January, 1658, p M^r Hatherley.

Daniell Hickes was married to Elizabeth Hanmore, Sept: 19th, 1657.

*John Bryant was married to Elizabeth Witherell, December the 22, 1651. [*53.]

Mary, the daughter of Thomas Oldham, was borne August the 20th, 1658.

Jonas, the son of Jonas Pickles, was bofe the fift of February, 1658.

Steuens, the son of Joseph Tilden, was borne May the 14th, 1659.

Ichabod, the son of Henery Ewell, was borne in June, 1659.

Abigaill, the daughter of Thomas Clapp, was borne January 29, 1659.

Mary, the wife of John Bryant, deceased July the 2^{cond}, 1655.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Rawlins, deceased February 17, 1659.

Ephraim Kempton, deceased ^ 24, 1655.

Hannah, the wife of Ephraim Kempton, deceased March 31, 1656.

p me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

SCITTUATE. *A true Lists of all Beirthes that haue bine brought in to mee, Isacke Bucke, Towne Clarke of Scittuate, in the Yeer 1674. As for marriages and burials, there hath not one bine brought in to mee this yeer to record.*

MARCYE TILDEN, the daughter of Steuen Tilden, was borne the first of May, 1674.

John Cushen, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 14th September, 1674.

Samuell Chandeler, the son of Benjamine Chandeler, was borne the 30th of Nouember, 1674.

James Hatch, the son of Jeremiah Hatch, was borne the 4th of May, 1674.

James Perrey, the son of Thomas Perrey, was borne the 12th of March, 1673.

Sarah Leichfeild, the daughter of Josiah Leichfeild, was borne the 25 of December, 1674.

Rodolphus Hatch, the son of Thomas Hatch, was borne the 26th of December, 1674.

Hannah Cudworth, the daughter of Jonathan Cudworth, was borne the eight of May, 1674.

Transcribed out of the Records of Scittuate, p me,

ISACKE BUCKE, Towne Clarke of Scittuate.

[*54.] **Scittuate, the 3 of March, 167⁶. A true Lists of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials, that haue bine brought in to mee, Isacke Bucke, in the Yeer 1676.*

JOSEPH GARRETT married to Ruth Bucke, the 17th day of January, 1676.

Ichabod Turner, the son of John Turner, Juni^r, was borne the 9th of Aprill, 1676.

Wilham Blackmore, deceased the 21 of Aprill, 1676.

Transcribed out of the Records of Scittuate,

P ISACKE BUCKE, Towne Clarke of Scittuate.

Swansey Register of Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, 1674.

SWANSEY.

BENJAMINE, the son of Robert Jones, was borne the 8th day of May, in the year 1674.

Edward, the son of Hezekiah Luther, was borne the 27th of Aprill, 1674.

Hephzibath, the daughter of Thomas Lewis, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1674.

James, the son of John Myles the younger, was borne the 26th of December, 1674.

John, the son of Joseph Chafey, was borne the 16th day of Septem̄, 1673.

Israell, the son of Israell Pecke, was borne the 18th day of December, 1674.

Rachell, the daughter of Nathaniel Chafey, was borne the 7th of Septem̄, in the year 1673.

Thomas Manning and Rachell Blisse were married the 28 of October, 1674.

M^r John Faireweather and Elizabeth Dicksey were married, and not recorded.

Burialls.

Mary, the daughter of Joseph Chafey, deceased the 7th of May, 1674.

Mary, the wife of Samuell Bullocke, deceased the 4th of October, 1674.

Sollomon, the son of Joseph Carpenter, deceased the 25 of October, 1674.

Cap^t Thomas Willett, the 3 day of August, 1674.

This is a true accompt of all the beirthes, marriages, and burialls, that haue bine to my knowlidge within the towne of Swansey, for to be returned this year.

Dated Swansey, the 26 of the 12th month, 1674.

NICHOLAS TANNER, Towne Clarke.

*1673. *Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls of the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeer of our Lord 1673.*

REHOBOTH.
[*55.]

Birthes.

ANTIPAS NEWMAN, son of Samuell Newman, borne the 29 of March.

Rachell, the daughter of Rice Leonard, the 26 of January.

REBROTH.

Mehittable, the daughter of William Sabin, the 10th of May.
 Israell, the son of Samuell Sabin, the 16 of June.
 Nathaniell, the son of Gorge Robinson, the 1 of Nouember.
 Judith, the daughter of Thomas Cooper, the 11th of September.
 Henry, the son of Ensigne Henery Smith, the 4th of December.
 Robert, the son of Jonathan Fuller, the 2^{cond} of March.
 Benjamine, the son of Benjamine Sabin, the 2^{cond} of December.
 Sarah, the daughter of Jeremiah Wheaten, 29th of Septem̃.
 Mary, the daughter of John Perreu, Juni^r, the 16th of Aprill.
 Ruth, the daughter of John Wilmoth, the 5th of October.
 Hanuah, the daughter of John Albey, the 10th of October.
 Elizabeth, the daughter of Willam Hamon, the 24th of Septem̃, 1661.
 Elizabeth, the daughter of John Johnson, 19 of May.

1673. Marriages.

M^r James Willett married to Elizabeth Hunt, the 17th of Aprill.
 John Fuller to Abigail Titus, 25th of Aprill.
 John Titus to Lydia Redwey, the 17th of July.
 Isack Allin to Mary Bowin, the 30th of May.
 Robert Beere to Elizabeth Bulluck, the 25 of June.
 Joseph Allin to Hannah Sabin, the 10th of Nouember.
 Peter Hunt, Juni^r to Rebeckah Paine, the 24th of December.
 Saniell Fuller to Mary Lyde, the 12th of December.
 John Woodcocke, Juni^r, to Sarah Smith, the 26th of February.

1673. Burialls.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Savage, was buried the 3th of March.
 Mary, the daughter of Jarett Ingram, the 25 of May.
 Antipas, the son of Saniell Newman, the 17 of July.
 Sarah, the daughter of John Reed, Ju^r, 19 July.
 Sarah, the wife of Saniell Pecke, the 27 of October.
 Daniell, the son of Leiff Peter Hunt, the 15th of Septem̃.
 Roger Annadowne, the 13th of Nouember.
 Nathaniell, the son of Gorge Robinson, the 9 of Nouember.
 Sarah, the wife of M^r Willam Blackston, the middle of June.
 Alice, the wife of John Kinsley, the 14 of January.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by mee,

WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

**The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth,* REHOBOTH.
in the Yeer 1674. [*56.]

JOHNS KINSLEY married to Mary Maury, the 16th of March.

Thomas Wilmouth married to Mary Robinson, the 7th of June.

Wilfam Blanding married to Bethya ^, the 4th of September.

John Butterworth married to Hannah Wheaten, the 4th of September.

Thomas Manning married to Rachell Blisse, the 28th of October.

Steuens Burph married to Elizabeth Perry, the 29th of May.

Thomas Jordaine married to Easter Hall, the 24th of December.

1674. Beirthes.

Mathew Buckland, son of Joseph Buckland, borne the 16 of September.

Meriam Carpenter, daughter of William Carpenter, borne the 16th of October.

Sollomon Miller, son of Robert Miller, borne the sixt of March.

Mehittable Whittaker, daughter of Richard Whittakar, borne the 27th of December.

Elizabeth Ormsbey, daughter of John Ormsbey, borne the 27th of November.

Rebeckah Pecke, daughter of John Pecke, borne the 5th of April.

Isacke Bowine, son of Obadiah Bowine, borne the 30th of September.

Nathaniel Smith, son of Daniell Smith, borne the 7th of August.

Thomas Cooper, son of Nathaniel Cooper, borne the 12th of July.

Jacob Ormsbey, son of Jacob Ormsbey, borne the 23 of August.

Sarah Sauage, daughter of John Sauage, borne the 10th of March.

Mary Bullocke, daughter of Samuell Bullocke, borne the 5th of October.

John Fuller, son of John Fuller, borne the 8th of Septefñ.

Isacke Allin, son of Isacke Allin, borne the 3th of January.

Lydia Titus, daughter of John Titus, borne the sixt of December.

Nathaniell Gylson, son of James Gylson, borne the 24 of January.

Jonathan Sabin, son of Joseph Sabin, borne the 12th of July.

Dauid Sabin, son of Nehemiah Sabin, borne the 10th of November.

*Benjamine Beer, son of Robeř Beer, borne the sixt of June. [*57.]

John Woodcocke, son of John Woodcocke, Juni^r, borne the 18th of December.

Gilbert Steuens, son of Francis Steuens, borne the 26th of February.

REHOBOTH.

1674. Burialls.

John Perren, Seni^r, buried the 13th of September.

Samuell Holmes, son of Samuell Holmes, buried the 13th of Sep^r.

Richard Bowine, Seni^r, buried 4th of February.

Dauid Sabin, son of Nehemiah Sabin, buried the 4th of February.

Experience Walker, daughter of Phillip Walker, buried the 10th of Nouember.

Elizabeth Reed, the wife of Thomas Reed, buried the 23 of February.

Transcribed out of the Records, by mee,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

TAUNTON.

To the honored Court holden att Plymouth, March, 1671 or 72.

HEEER followeth the beirthes, marriages, and burialls that were brought to mee the yeer past, according to order of Court, by the inhabitants of Taunton.

Imp^r, Mehittable Dean, daughter of John Dean, borne the 9th of October, 1671.

John Austine, the son of Jonah Austine, was borne the first of July, 1671.

Hannah Leanard, the daughter of James Leanard, was borne att Braintrey, the 2^{cond} of October, 1671.

Ruth Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 7th of August, 1671.

Richard Wiltams, the son of Joseph Williams, was borne the 26th of Nouem^r, 1671.

Thomas Armsbee, the son of Thomas Armsbee, was borne the 23 of February, 1668.

Mary Armsbee, the daughter of Thomas Armsbee, was borne the 3th of October, 1671.

Abigall Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, was borne the 15th of July, 1667.

John Tisdall, the son of John Tisdall, borne the 10th of August, 1669.

Wiltam Hacke, the son of Wiltam Hacke, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1663.

Richard Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, was borne the 23 of February, 1669. TAUNTON.

John Dean, the son of John Dean, died the sixt of August, 1670.

John Tisdall, Jun^r, marryed to Hannah Rogers, of Duxburrow, the 23 of Nouember, 1664.

Taunton, the 3th of March, 71 : 72.

P me, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

**The first of March, 1674. To the honored Court.* [*58.]

HEEER followeth the marriages, beirthes, and burials of all those that were brought to mee ; but many neglect to bringe in their names to mee.

John Pollard married to Mary Leanard, of Bridgewater, the 24th of December, 1673.

Mary Wilbore, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, died the 19th of January, 1674.

Nicholas Stoughton married to Elizabeth Knapp, the 17 of February, 1673.

Martha Bunday, the wife of John Bunday, died the first of May, 1674.

Sarah Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, borne the 14th of October, 1674.

Hopstill Shoue, the wife of M^r Gorge Shoue, died the 7th of March, 1673 or 74.

Dorcas Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, died the 9th of Aprill, 1674.

Joseph Bell, the son of James Bell, was borne the 27th of June, 1670.

Easter Bell, the daughter of James Bell, borne the 15th of August, 1672.

Ame^y Staples, the daughter of Joseph Staples, borne the 13th of Aprill, 1674.

Thomas Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, borne the 3th of February, 1674.

Abigaill Paule, the daughter of Wiltam Paule, borne the 15th of May, 1673.

James Walker, Jun^r, married to Barsheba , the 23 of December, 1647.

Hannah Lenard, the *son* [daughter] of James Leanard, died the 25th of February, 1674.

Taunton, the first of March, 1674.

Attest, by mee, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

EASTHAM. *To the honored Court holden att Plymouth, the first Tusday in March, 1670, allies 71.*

WHERAS it is ordered by the Court, that the clarkes or register keepers of euery towne shall exhibite a true and pfect copy, fairely written, yeerly, at March Court, vnto the Court, of all the marriages, beirthes, and burials of the year past, according to that trust put vpon mee, and may bee expected from mee, doe p̄sent to the honored Court a true copy of all the marriages, beirthes, and burials recorded in the year 1670.

Prence Freeman, the son of M^r John Freeman, was borne the 3^d day of February, in the 1665.

Nathaniell Freeman, the son of M^r John Freeman, was borne the 20th day of March, in the year 1669.

Symon Crosbey, the son of M^r Thomas Crosbey, was borne the fit day of July, in the year 1665.

Sarah Crosbey, the daughter of M^r Thomas Crosbey, was borne the 24th day of March, in the year 1667.

Joseph Crosbey, the son of M^r Thomas Crosbey, was borne the 27th day of January, 1668.

M^r Thomas Crosbey had 2 children, which were borne att a beirth the 4th day of December, in the year 1665.

The said children, viz³, the two last intimated of M^r Crosbeyes children, the one of them deceased the 10th day of February, 1670, and the other is named John.

[*59.] *Jonathan Banges and Mary Mayo were marryed the 16th day of July, 1664.

Edward Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, was borne the last day of September, 1665.

Rebeckah Banges, the daughter of Jonathan Banges, was borne the first day of February, 1667.

Jonathan Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, was borne the eleuenth of May, 1670.

Jonath Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, deceased the 11th of May, 1670.

William Merricke and Abigaill Hopkius were married the 23 day of May, 1667.

Rebeckah Merricke, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 28th day of Nouember, 1668.

William Merricke, the son of William Merricke, was borne the first day of August, 1670. EASTHAM.

John Cole and Ruth Snow were married the 10th of December, 1666.

Ruth Cole, the daughter of John Cole, was borne the eleventh day of March, 1667.

John Cole, the son of John Cole, was borne the sixth day of March, 1668.

Constant Done, the son of Daniell Done, was borne the 7th day of March, 1668.

Ephraim Done and Mercy Knowles were married the 5th of February, 1667.

Patience Done, the daughter of Ephraim Done, was borne the 28th of January, 1668.

Apphia Done, the daughter of Ephraim Done, was borne the 28th of July, 1670.

John Smith and Hannah Williams were married the 24th of May, 1670.

Elizabeth Smith, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 24th of February, 1668.

John Knowles and Apphia Banges were married the 28th of December, 1670.

Steuin Merricke and Mercy Banges were married the 28th of December, 1670.

From Eastham, the 4th day of March, 1670.

P me, MARKE SNOW, Towne Clark.

Jonathan Sparrow, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 9th of July, 1665.

Richard Sparrow, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 17th of March, 1668.

Apphia Freeman, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, was borne the first of January, 1666.

Constant Freeman, the son of Samuell Freeman, was borne the last day of March, 1669.

*Joseph Higgens, the son of Jonathan Higgens, was borne the 14th day of February, in the year 1666. [*60.]

Nathaniell Mayo, the son of John Mayo, was borne the second day of Aprill, 1667.

Thomas Mayo, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 24th of June, 1670.

Isacke Done, the son of John Done, was borne the second of June, 1670.

EASTHAM.

Mary Smith, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 3th day of January, 1669.

Joshuah Higgens, the son of Benjamine Higgens, was borne the first day of October, 1668.

Lydia Higgens, the daughter of Benjamine Higgens, was borne the latter end of May, 1670.

Josiah Cooke, the son of Josiah Cooke, was borne the 12th of November, 1670.

Thomas Snow, the son of Marke Snow, was borne the 6th of August, 1668.

Steuens Hopkins and Mary Merricke were marryed the 23 day of May, 1667.

Elizabeth Hopkins, the daughter of Steuens Hopkins, was borne the last week of June, 1668.

Steuens Hopkins, the son of Steuens Hopkins, was borne the 15th day of July, 1670.

James Rogers and Mary Paine were married the 11th of January, 1670.

Joshuah Banges and Hannah Scudder were married the first day of December, 1669.

P MARKE SNOW, Towne Clarke of Eastham.

TAUNTON.

Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, from the Towne of †Swansey, †

|| Taunton ||

ANDREW SMITH married to Mary Bunday, the 5th of January, 1673.
Elizabeth Briggs, the daughter of Wilham Briggs, borne the 4th of Nouember, 1672.

Thomas Crosman, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 6th of October, 1671.

Sussanna Crosman, the daughter of Robert Crosman, was borne the 14th of February, 1672.

Eliezer Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 12th of May, 1673.

John Richmond, the son of John Richmond, was borne the 5th of December, 1673.

Joseph Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, was borne the 31st of December, 1673.

Hannah Leanard, the *son* [daughter] of James Leanard, Juni^r, borne at TAUNTON. Braintree, the 2^{cond} of October, 1671.

*James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, Juni^r, borne att Taunton, the [*61.] first of February, 1672.

Ephraim Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, bōne the 20th of June, 1673.

Deliuérance Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15 of Decemb, 1673.

Judith Armbey, the daughter of Thomas Armesbey, borne the 8th of January, 1673.

Anna Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, Juni^r, borne the 27th of January, 1672.

Steuens Casewell, the son of Steuens Casewell, was borne the 11th of December, 1673.

Elizabeth Cobb, the daughter of Agustine Cobb, was borne the 10th of February, 1670.

Morgan Cobb, the son of Agustine Cobb, was borne the 29th of December, 1673.

Taunton, the 2^{cond} of March, 1673.

By mee, SHADRACH WILBORE.

Heer followeth the beirthes, marriages, and burials of such as are brought in to mee, Shadrach Wilbore, Clarke.

M^r Gorge Shoue married to Hopedill Newman, of Rehoboth, the 12th of July, 1664.

Lydia Smith, the wife of John Smith, Seni^r, died the 21 of July, 1672.

M^r John Poole married to Mistris Elizabeth Brenton, the 28th of March, 1672.

Thomas Deane married to Katheren Steuens, the 5th of January, 1669.

Stephen Casewell married to Hannah Thrasher, the 29th of December, 1672.

John Smith, Seni^r, married to Jaell Packer, of Bridgewater, the 15th of Nouember, 1672.

Ester Smith, the daughter of Samuell Smith, borne the sixt of January, 1671.

Shadrah Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the 5th of December, 1672.

Mary Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, borne the 3th of October, 1672.

TAUNTON.

Nathaniel Shoue, the son of M^r Gorge Shoue, borne the 29th of January, 1668.

Samuell Shoue, the son of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 16th of June, 1670.

Sarah Shoue, the daughter of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 30 of July, 1671.

Mary Talbutt, the daughter of Jarudd Talbutt, was borne the 14th of December, 1671.

Samuell Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 3^d of December, 1669.

Sarah Richmond, the daughter of John Richmond, was borne the 26 of February, 1670.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, was borne the first of February, 1672.

[*63.]

*Rebeckah Armesbey, the daughter of Thomas Armsbey, was borne the 26 of May, 1672.

Mary Steuens, the daughter of Richard Steuens, was borne the 8th of June, 1672.

Anna Wilbore, the daughter of Joseph Wilbore, was borne the 7th of May, 1672.

Hannah Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones, was borne the third of October, 1675.

Lydia Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones, was borne the 26th of July, 1659.

Thomas Jones, the son of Thomas Jones, was borne the 4th of May, 1662

Joseph Jones, the son of Thomas Jones, was borne the 5th of May, 1664

James Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 7th of Aprill, 1657.

John Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 10th of July, 1660.

Edward Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 7th of February, 1664.

Mary Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 8th of February, 1667.

Sarah Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 5th of July, 1668.

Thomas Dean, the son of Thomas Deane, was borne the first of February, 1670.

Thomas Dean, the son of Thomas Dean, died the 26th of February, 1670.

Hannah Dean, the daughter of Thomas Dean, was borne the 14th of February, 1671.

Taunton, the first of March, 72 or 73.

Attested p^r me, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Swansey, the 4th of March, 1675. In obedience to an order of Court, I have sent an account of beirthes, and marriages, and burials which were this last yeer: first, beirthes.

Christian, the daughter of Daniell Allin, was borne the 26 of January, 1674.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Barnes, was borne the 14 of February, 1674.

Experience, the daughter of Samuell Luther, was borne the 3^d of March, 1674-75.

Elisha, the son of Nathaniel Pecke, was borne the 19th of Aprill, 1675.

John, the son of John Martine, was borne the 15 of March, 1674-75.

John, the son of Cap^t John Browne, was borne the 28th day of Aprill, 1675.

Margeritt, the daughter of Joseph Carpenter, was borne the 4th of May, 1675.

*Nathaniel, the son of William Lohun, was borne the 2^{cond} of February, 1674. [*64.]

Sibill, the daughter of Joseph Lewis, was borne the 18th of March, 1674.

Samuell, the son of Caleb Eedy, was borne the 15th of July, 1675.

Hezekiah Willett and Andia Browne were married the 7th day of January, 1675.

Burials.

Deliuérance, the wife of Nathaniell Pecke, died the 30th of Aprill, 1675.

Gershom Cobb buried the 24th of June, 1675.

Joseph Carpenter was buried the 6th of May, 1675.

Joseph Lewis was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Salisbury was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Jones was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Fall buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Drnce was buried the 2^{cond} of July, 1675.

Cap^t John Gorum was buried the 5th of February, 1675.

Nehemiah Allin was buried the 24 of June, 1675.

Robert Jones was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

William Lohun was buried the 24 of June, 1675.

Wiltam Salisbury was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

Wiltam Hamon was buried the 29th of June, 1675.

By mee, NICHOLAS TANNER,
Towne Clarke of Swansey.

РЕПОВІСТІ. *Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, att Rehoboth, in the Yeers 1675 and 1676.*

SAMĀELL BULLOCKE married to Thankfull Rouse, the 26 of May, 1675.

Thomas Read married to Anna Perren, the 16th of June, 1675.

John Woodward married to Sarah Crosman, the 11th of Nouemb^r, 1675.

Beirthes.

David Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, borne the 17th of Aprill, 1675.

Mary Sabin, the daughter of Wiltam Sabin, borne the 18th of September: 1675.

David Buckland, the son of Benjamine Buckland, borne the 22nd of March, 1675.

Thomas Wilmouth, the son of Thomas Wilmonth, was borne the 7th of July, 1665.

Mary Kinsley, the daughter of Eldad Kinsley, was borne the 7th of October, 1675.

Sibell Newman, the daughter of M^r Noah Newman, × the 31 of March, 1675.

Ellice Sauage, the daughter of John Sauage, the eleuenth of January, 1675.

Mehittabell Wilmoth, the daughter of John Wilmoth, the 19th of June, 1675.

Jeremiah Woodcocke, the son of John Woodcock, the sixt of June, 1675.

Nathaniell Chaffey, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, the 8th of February, 1675.

[*65.] *Experience Sabin, the daughter of Samuell Sabin, was borne the 5th of October, 1676.

Ellice Wilmoth, the daughter of Thomas Willmoth, the first of September: 1676.

Ebinezer Walker, the son of Phillip Walker, the 15th of Nouember, 1676.

Ebinezer Smith, the son of M^r Daniell Smith, the 29th of July, 1676.

Abiell Fuller, the son of John Fuller, the 30th of December, 1676.

Abiell Smith, the son of Ensigne Henery Smith, the 24th of December, 1676.

Elizabeth, the wife of Francis Steuens, was buried the fourth of March, 1675.

- Deliverance, the wife of Nathaniell Pecke, buried the first of May, 1675. Кеновотн.
- Widdow Bowine buried in ^ , 1675.
- Sibill New: the daughter of M^r Noah Newman, the 24th of September, 1675.
- Isacke Kenricke, the son of Gorge Kenricke, the 13th of January, 1675.
- Martha, the wife of Noah Mason, the sixt of February, 1675.
- Sarah, the daughter of John Read, in January, 1675.
- Nathaniell, the son of John Perren, the third of September, 1675.
- John Read, Jun^r, buried in Aprill, 1676.
- John Fitch, Jun^r, buried in Aprill, 1676.
- Robert Beares, the 29th of March, 1676.
- Sarah Woodcocke, the wife of John Woodcocke, the 10th of May, 1676.
- Nathaniel Woodcocke, the 28th of Aprill, 1676.
- John Iyde, the middle of December, 1676.
- Experience Sahon, the daughter of Samuell Sahon, the 28th of No-
 vember, 1676.
- John Read, the son of Thomas Read, the 4th of December, 1676.
- James Redway was buried the 28 of October, 1676.
- The wife of Nicholas Iyde buried the third of Nouember, 1676.
- Nathaniel Wilmoth, the 12th of Nouember, 1676.
- Ensigne Henery Smith, the 24th of Nouember, 1676.
- Lydia Titus, the wife of John Titus, the 25th of Nouember, 1676.
- Rachell Man, the wife of Thomas Man, in June, 1676.
- Ellice Willett, the wife of James Willett, in July, 1676.
- Nathaniell Sahen, in the latter end of May, 1676.
- Nathaniell Pecke, the 25th of August, 1676.
- Elizabeth Skaffe, the 25 of June, 1676.
- *Samuell Fuller, the 15th of August, 1676. [*67.]
- John Fuller, the 23 of August, 1676.
- Mary Hunt, the 23 of August, 1676.
- Peter Hunt, Jun^r, the 25th of August, 1676.
- Tabithay Hunt, the 14 of October, 1676.
- Jasiell Perry, in September, 1676.
- Mehittable Perry, in September, 1676.
- Sampson Mason, in September, 1676.
- Sarah Fuller, the wife of Robert Fuller, the 14th of October, 1676.
- Jeremiah Fitch, the 15th of October, 1676.
- A younge child of Nicholas Pecke, in August, 1676.
- The wife of Thomas Wilmouth, Sen^r, in February, 1676.
- Elizabeth Smith, the daughter of M^r Henery Smith, the first of
 March, 1676.

REHOBOTH. Sarah Leanard, the daughter of Krie Leanard, the 16th of March, 1676.
 Nehemiah Buckland, the son of Joseph Buckland, buried in May, 1677.
 Thomas Graunts child buried in September, 1676.
 Thomas Mans child buried in June, 1676.
 Jacob Ormsbey, †Seni^r, ‡ son, buried the 2^{cond} of March, 1676.
 Jacob Ormsbey, Juni^r, buried the 16th of February, 1676.

By mee, WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

SANDWICH.

[*Sandwich: Births, Marriages, and Deaths.*]

JOHN REDDING and Mary Bassett were married the 22 of the eight month, 1676.

Job Gibbs, the son of John Gibbs, was borne the 27th of Aprill, anno Doñi one thousand six hundred seauenty and six.

Michael Blackwell, the son of John Blackwell, was borne the 16th of the 9th, 1676.

Thomas Tupper, Seni^r, deceased the 28th of March, anno Doñi one thousand six hundred seauenty and six; hee died in the 98th yeer of his age, and 2^{cond} month.

Anne Tupper deceased the 4th of June, anno Doñi one thousand six hundred seauenty and six, whoe deceased in the 90th yeer of her age.

Transcribed out of the Regester of Sandwich, this fift of the first, 1676.

P THOMAS TUPPER, Clarke for the Towne of Sandwich.

PLYMOUTH.

[*Plymouth: Deaths.*]

[*68.] * M ARTHA NELSON, the daughter of John Nelson, died the 19th of February, 1675.

Sarah, the wife of John Nelson, died the 4th of March, 1675.

John, the son of John Nelson, died the fift of June, 1676.

[*Taunton : Births, Marriages, and Deaths.*]

TAUNTON.

***T**O the honored Court to be holden att Plymouth the first Tusday in March, 1676 or 77 : but there be many that doe neglect to attend the Court order. [*69.]

Imprimis. Elias Irish married to Dorrethy Witherill, the twenty-sixt of August, 1674.

Hannah Wilbore died the 3th of December, 1675.

Mistris Hopstill Shoue, the wife of M^r Gorge Shoue, died the 7th of March, 1673 or 74.

M^r Gorge Shoue married to Mistris Walley, the 18th of February, 1674, or 75.

Mary Shoue, the daughter of M^r Gorge Shoue, borne the 11th of August, 1676.

John Bunday married to Ruth Surney, of Mendum, this 9th of January, 1676.

Jonah Austine died the 10th of May, 1676.

John Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the second of March, 1674-75.

Saffell Hallowey, the son of Saffell Hallowey, born the 14th of September, 1668.

Nathaniel Halloway, the son of Saffell Hallowey, was borne the 2^{cond} of July, 1670.

Easter Hallowey, the daughter of Samuell Hallowey, was borne the 14th of May, 1673.

John Hallowey, the son of Samuell Hallowey, was borne the 24th of February, 1674.

Mary Briggs, the daughter of William Briggs, was borne the 14th of August, 1674.

Mathew Briggs, the son of William Briggs, was borne the 5th of February, 1676.

Ebenezer Richmond, the son of John Richmond, borne att Newport, on Rhode Iland, the 12th of May, 1676.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, died the 30th of December, 1674.

James Leanard, Jun^r, married to Lydia Calipher, of Milton, the 29th of October, 1675.

Mehittable Williams, the daughter of Joseph Williams, borne the 7th of June, 1676.

TAUNTON.

Saffell Cobb, the son of Augustine Cobb, was borne the 9th of November, 1675.

John Hall married to Hannah Peniman, the 4th of February, 1667.

John Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 27th of June, 1672.

Joseph Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 7th of Aprill, 1674.

James Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 8th of December, 1675.

John Pollard, the son of John Pollard, was borne the 20th of March, 1675.

Mary Smith, the daughter of Andrew Smith, borne the third of October, 1675.

John Williams, the son of Nathaniell Williams, was borne the 27th of August, 1675.

Taken out of the Register Booke of the Towne of Taunton, the 5th of March, 167 $\frac{6}{9}$. By mee,

SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

REHOBOTH.

**The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls of Rehoboth, in the Yeer 1677.*

[*71.]

DANIELL REED married to Hannah Pecke, August 20th.

Isacke Williams married to Judith Cooper, the 13 of Nouem^r.

Samuel Pecke married to Rebeckah Hunt, the 21 of November.

Moses Read married to Rebeckah Fitch, December the sixt.

Noah Mason married to Sarah Fitch, December the sixt.

Abrah Perren married to Sarah Walker, the 27th of December.

Nicholas Iyde, Juni^r, married to Mary Ormsbey, the 27th of December.

John Titus married to Sarah Miller, the 3 of July.

Beirthes.

Sollomon Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, borne the 23 of December.

Mary, the daughter of John Ormsbey, borne the 4th of Aprill.

Dorethy, the daughter of Preserued Abell, was borne the 16 of November.

Ebenezer, the son of Jeremiah Wheaton, was borne the 7th of March.

Mary, the daughter of John Butterworth, was borne the 20th of October.

Mehittable, the daughter of John Perren, was borne the 19th of Aprill.

Amose, the son of John Carpenter, was borne the 19th of Nouember.

REHOBOTH.

Nathaniel, the son of John Wilmoth, was borne the 29th of September.

Joseph, the son of John Johnson, was borne the third of October.

John, the son of Thomas Gaunt, was borne the 21 of January.

Anne Pecke, the *son* [daughter] of John Pecke, borne the 17th of July.

Abijah Cooper, the *daughter* [son] of Nathaniel Cooper, was borne the first of May.

Burials.

Samuell, the son of M^r Noah Newman, was buried the second of October.

Steuens Paine buried the 24th of January.

Michell Walker buried the 16th of February.

Peter Cooper buried the 28th of February.

Abijah Cooper buried the 22^{cond} of May.

John Buckline buried the 20th of June.

Nehemiah Buckline buried the 19th of May.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, p me,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Towne Clarke of Rehoboth.

[*Plymouth: Births, &c.*]

PLYMOUTH.

ELIZABETH, the daughter of John Drew, of Plymouth, borne the fift day of February, 1673.

Bethyah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the eight of August, 1679.

Mary, the daughter of Samuell Sauory, was born the third of July, 1678.

*John, the son of Joseph Churchill, was borne on the 22^{cond} of July, 1678. [*72.]

Hannah Churchill, the daughter of Eliezer Churchill, was borne the 23 of August, 1676.

Joannah Churchill, the daughter of Eliezer Churchill, was borne the 25 of Nouember, 1678.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Doten, was borne the 22^{cond} of July, 1679.

Jabez Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the 15 of September, 1669.

PLYMOUTH. Josia Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the sixt of August, 1676.

John Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the 26 of July, 1679.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, Seni^r, was borne the 27th of October, 1677.

Lydia, the daughter of John Rickard, Seni^r, was borne the 12th of December, 1679.

Joseph Faunce married to Judith Rickard, the third January, 1677.

Hannah, the daughter of Joseph Faunce, was borne the 12th of June, 1679.

Elisha Cobb, son of John Cobb, was borne the third of April, anno 1678.

TAUNTON.

[*73.]

**Tauntons Register of Beirthes of their Children.*

IMP^r NATHANIELL SMITH, son of Samuell S., borne the 26th of July, 1675.

Sarah Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, died the 26 of May, 1677.

Samiell Talbott, the son of Jarerd Talbott, was borne the 29th of February, 1675.

Josiah Talbot, the son of Jared Talbot, was borne the 21 of October, 1678.

John Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, borne the 13th of February, 1672.

Joseph Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 15th of June, 1674.

Benjamin Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 15th of September, 1677.

John Dean, the son of John Deane, was borne the 18th of September: 1674.

Elizabeth Dean, the daughter of John Dean, was borne the 15th of March, 1676.

Ebinezer Lincolne, the son of Samuell Lincolne, was borne the 15 of October, 1673.

Rachell Lincolne, the daughter of Samuell Lincolne, was borne the sixteenth of Septem: 1677.

Mary Fisher, the daughter of Daniell, borne the 30th of May, 1675.

Mercye Fisher, the daughter of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 12th of December, 1677. TAUNTON.

Tamsen Steuens, the daughter of Richard Steuens, was borne the 3 of July, 1677.

Samuell Smith, the son of Andrew Smith, was borne the 15 of May, 1678

John Cobb, the son of John Cobb, was borne the 31 of March, 1678.

John Woodward, the son of John Woodward, was borne the second of March, 1678.

Wiltam Hoskins married to Sarah Casewell, the 3 of July, 1677.

Anne Hoskins, the daughter of Wiltam Hoskins, borne the 14 February, 1678.

Edward Rew died the 16th of July, 1678.

Elizabeth Walker, the wife of James Walker, Seni^r, died the 30th of July, 1678.

James Walker, Seni^r, married to Sarah Rew, the 4th of Nouem: 1678.

Attest, by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Eliezer Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the first of July, 1677.

Ebenezer Hall, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 19th of March, 1677.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, was borne the 11th of May, 1677.

Mary Staple, the daughter of Joseph Staple, borne the 26th of January, 1677.

Remember Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, borne the 8th of July, 1675.

Benjamin Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the sixt of December, 1677.

Israell Woodward married to Jane Godfrey, the 4th of Augst, 1670.

Elizabeth Woodward, the daughter of Israell Woodward, borne the fifteenth of June, 1670.

Israell Woodward died the 15th of June, 1674.

Israell Woodward, the son of Israell Woodward, was borne the 4th of October, 1674.

John Tisdall, Seni^r, killed by the Indians, the 27th of June, 1675.

Sarah Tisdall, the wife of John Tisdall, Seni^r, died in December, 1676.

*Richard Marshall married to Easter Bell, the 11th of February, 1676. [*74.]

John Cobb married to Jane Woodward, the 13th of June, 1676.

Hannah Paule borne the 4th of October, 1657.

TAUNTON.

John Bunday, the son of John Bunday, borne the sixt of October, 1677.

Ephram Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, died the 21 of June, 1675.

Rebeckah Gray, the wife of Joseph Gray, died the 13th of May, 1676.

Nathaniel French married to Mary Tisdall, the 9th of January, 1676.

Nicholas White, Jun^r, married to Vrsilla Maycomber, of Marshfeild, the 9th of December, 1673.

Nicholas White, the son of Nicholas White, borne the 25th of October, 1676.

Samuell Phillipps married to the widdow Cobb, the 15th of May, 1676.

Mehittable Phillipps, the daughter of Samuell Phillipps, borne the 9th of January, 1676.

John Gould married to Mary Crossman the 24 August, 1673.

Mary Gould, the daughter of John Gould, borne the 19th of June, 1674.

Hannah Gould, the daughter of John Gould, borne the 9th of November, 1677.

Isack Dean married to Hannā Leanard, the 24th of January, 1677.

Thomas Gilbert married, att Boston, to Anna Blacke, of Milton, the 18 of December, 1676.

Hannah Gilbert, the daughter of Thomas Gilbert, was borne the 28th of Septem: 1677.

Taunton, the 4th of Mareh, 1677.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

REHOBOTH. *Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls of the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeer 1678.*

NEHEMIAH BUCKLAND, son of Joseph Buckland, born the 31 of Mareh, 1678.

Obadiah Carpenter, son of Wilłam Carpenter, borne the 12th of March, 1678.

Noah Pecke, the son of Samuell Pecke, borne the 21 of August, 1678.

Jonathan Ormsbey, son of John Ormsbey, borne the 26th of August, 1678.

Noah Mason, son of Noah Mason, was borne the 17th of December, 1678.

Nathaniel Kingsley, the son of Eldad Kingsley, was borne the 5th of February, 1678.

James Reddaway, son of John Reddaway, was borne the 10th of January, 1678.

John Titus, son of John Titus, Jun^r, was borne the 12th of March, 1678. REHOBOTH.

Abigail Sabin, daughter *the daughter* of Joseph Sabin, was borne the 16th August, 1678.

Jonathan Chaffey, son of Nathaniell Chaffey, was borne the 7th of Aprill, 1678.

Hannah Read, daughter of Daniell Read, was borne the 30th of June, 1678.

*Thomas Read, son of Thomas Read, was borne the 25th of March, 1678. [*75.]

Mary Sauage, the daughter of John Sauage, was borne the 5th of June, 1678.

Mary Wilmoth, daughter of Thomas Wilmoth, Jun^r, was borne the 29 of Decemb: 1678.

Judith Smith, the daughter of Daniell Smith, was borne the 7th February, 1678.

Elizabeth Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was borne the 12 of May, 1678.

Nathaniell Ide, the son of Nicholas Ide, Jun^r, was borne the 14th of Nouember, 1678.

Nathaniell Ide, the son of Nicholas Ide, Jun^r, was borne the 14th of Nouember, 1678.

Hannah Ormsbey, daughter of Th^o Ormsbey, was borne the 23 of Septem: 1678.

Ephraim Whittacar, the *daughter* [son] of Richard Whittacar, was borne the 27 of January, 1678.

Zacheriah Read, the son of Moses Read, was borne the 25th of October, 1678.

Marriages.

Enacke Hunt married to Mary Paine, the 29th of October, 1678.

Safnell Perry married to Mary Miller, the 12th of December, 1678.

John French married to Mary Palmer, the 27th of Nouember, 1678.

Tho: Wilmoth, Sen^r, married to Rachell Read, the 27th of June, 1678.

Thomas Man married to Mary Wheaton, the 9th of Aprill, 1678.

Burialls.

The Reuerend M^r Noah Newman was buried the 18th of Aprill, 1678.

Julian Sutton buried the 4th of June, 1678.

John Kingsley buried the sixt of January, 1678.

Mary Kingsley buried the 29th of January, 1678.

John Sauage buried the 22^{cond} of August, 1678.

Zacheriah Read, son of Moses Read, buried in January, 1678.

Transcribed out of the Records of Rehoboth,

P me, WILIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

PLYMOUTH.

[*76.]

**New Plymouth Register.*

JOSIAH COTTON, the son of M^r John Cotton, was borne the eight of January, 1679.

James Warren, the son of Richard Warren, was borne the 13th of January, anno 1679.

Hugh Cole was married January the 8th, 1654.

The Beirthes of the Children of Hugh Cole, now of Swansey, whoe was sofitimes inhabitant of the towne of Plymouth, in this jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

James Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was borne in the yeer 1655, November the 8th.

Hugh Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was borne the 15th of March, 1658.

John Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, Seni^r, was borne the 16th of May, 1660.

Martha Cole, daughter of Hugh Cole, was borne the 14th of Aprill, 1662.

Anna Cole, the daughter of Hugh Cole, was borne on October the 14th, 1664.

Ruth Cole, the daughter of Hugh Cole, borne on the 17th of January, 1666.

Joseph Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was born the 15th of May, 1668.

Patience Faunce, daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the seauenth of November, 1673.

John, the son of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 16th day of September, 1678.

Martha, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 17th day of December, 1680.

REHOBOTH.

[*78.]

**1680. Murriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth, as followeth.*

Marriages.

SAMUELL PALMER married to Elizabeth Kingsley, 12th of January.
Gorge Robinson married to Elizabeth Gaille, 12 of Nouember.

Jonathan Wilmouth married to Ester Pecke, the 29th of December.

Joseph Browne married to Hannah Fitch, the 10th of Nouember.

Joseph Rockett married to Mary Wilmouth, the 5 of January.

Beirthes, 1680.

REHOBOTH.

Zacheriah Carpenter, son of Samuell Carpenter, born the first of July.

Margarett Sabin, daughter of William Sabin, was born the 10th of Aprill.

Jaell Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, was born the 14th of June.

Sarah Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was born the 23th of Aprill.

John Mason, son of Noah Mason, was born the 28th of Nouember.

Nathaniel Shepherdson, son of Daniell Shepherdson, was born the 28 of October.

Nathaniell Read, son of Thomas Read, born the 30th of March.

Nathaniel Pecke, the son of John Pecke, born the sixt of July.

Rebeckah Smith, the daughter of M^r Daniell Smith, born the 20th of Aprill.

Jacob Ormsbey, the son of Thomas Ormsbey, was born the 13th of September.

Presillah Carpenter, the daughter of John Carpenter, was born the 20th of January.

Dorothy Wilmouth, the dāghter of John Wilmouth, borne the 26th of August.

Samuel Titus, son of John Titus, Junir, born the 29 of July.

Dauid Chaffey, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, was born the 22^{cond} of August.

Daniell Read, the son of Daniel Read, was born the 20th of January

Samuell Blandinge, the son of William Blanding, was bofe the 11th of Aprill.

Mehittable Perry, daughter of Samuell Perry, was born the 30th of Aprill.

Mary Man, daughter of Thomas Man, was born the 11th of January.

Mary Miller, the daughter of Robert Miller, was borne the 14th of June.

Martha Ormsbey, the daughter of John Ormsbey, was born the 7th of May.

Presilla Shaue, daughter of John Shaue, was bofe the 22 of June.

Lydia Buckland, the daughter of Joseph Buckland, was borne the 5th of September.

Sarah Penfeild, the daughter of Thomas Penfeild, was born the 20th of February.

*Burialls att Rehoboth, 1680.

[*79.]

Jaell Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried July the 6th.

Elizabeth Cooper, the wife of Deacon Cooper, was buried the first of February.

REHOBOTH. Elizabeth Miller, the wife of John Miller, Senir, was buried the 18th of Aprill.

[*80.] *Lett none maruell att the promiscuous and disorderly setting downe of the names of such as are or may be married, or doe or may be born, or may dye; for they are sett as they were brought to mee, as disorderly as they are sett downe. If the Courts order had bin minded respecting this matter, they had bine otherwise placed then they are.

PLYMOUTH.

Plymouth Register.

JOHN RICKARD, the son of John Rickard, Junir, was born on the 26 day of February, 1679.

Hugh Cole, Senir, was married in January the 8th, 1654.

James Cole was born in the yeer 1655, Nouember the third.

Hugh Cole, Junir, was born in the yeer 1658, the 8th of March.

John Cole was borne in the yeer 1660, the 15 of May.

Martha Cole was borne in the yeer 1662, the 16 of Aprill.

Annah Cole was borne in the yeer 1664, the 14 of October.

Ruth Cole was borne in the yeer 1666, the 8th of January.

Patience Faunce, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 7th of Nouember, 1673.

John Faunce, the son of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 16th of September, 1678.

Martha Faunce, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 17th of December, 1680.

Hannah, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 27th of Nouember, 1668.

Mannasses, the son of Gorge Morton, was borne the third of February, 1668.

Ephraim Morton, son of Gorge Morton, was borne the 12th of Aprill, 1670.

Joannah, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 27th of June, 1673.

Ruth Morton, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 20th of December, 1676.

Gorge Morton, son of Gorg̃ Morton, was borne the 8th of July, 1678. PLYMOUTH.

Timothy Morton, the son of Gorge Morton, was born the 12th of March, 168 $\frac{3}{4}$.

James Cobb, the son of John Cobb, was born the 20th of July, 1682.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, was borne the 27th of October, 1677.

Lydia, the daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 12 of December, 1679.

John, the son of John Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 29 of December, 1681.

John, the son of Francis Curtice, was born the 26 of July, 1673.

Benjamin, the son of Francis Curtice, was born the 11th of August, 1675.

Francis, the son of Francis Curtice, was borne about the middle of April, 1679.

*‡William Hoskins, the son of Wiltam Hoskins, was borne the 30th of June, 1681.‡ [*81.]

Elizabeth, the daughter of Francis Curtice, was borne the fifteenth day of June, 1681.

Elisha Curtice, son of Francis Curtice, was borne in March, 1683.

James, the son of Richard Warren, was born in January, 1682.

Samuell Warren, the son of Richard Warren, was borne the seauenth of March, 168 $\frac{3}{4}$.

Samuell Gaurdiner was married to Susannah Shelley, the 20th of December, 1682.

Samuell Gardiner, the son of Samuell Gardiner, was born the 27 of September, 1683.

Mercye, the daughter of John Rickard, the son of John Rickard, deceased, was borne the 12th of February, 1682.

John Rickard, the son of John Rickard, deceased, was born the 12th of February, 1684.

[The following entries are in an unknown chirography.]

Zachariah Eeedy, y^e son of Zachariah Eeedy, born April y^e 10th, 1664.

John, the son of Zachariah Eeedy, was borne the 10th of October, 1666.

Samuel Eeedy, the sone of Zachariah Eeedy, Sen^r, late of Plimouth, was borne the 3^d day of June, anno 1673.

Ebenezer, the son of said Zachariah, was borne the 8th of Febr^r, 1675.

Caleb, the son of s^d Zachariah, was borne the 21 of Septemb^r, 1678.

Joshua, the son of s^d Zachariah, was borne the 21th of February, 1680.

Obadiah, the son of s^d Zachariah, was borne the 2^d day of Septemb^r, 1683.

PLYMOUTH. Alice, the daughter of Zachariah Eeedy, Jun^r, was borne y^e 28th of Novemb^r, 1684.

Elinor, the daughter of s^d Zachariah Eedy, Jun^r, was borne y^e 16th day of May, anno 1686.

[The records follow in the handwriting of Secretary Morton.]

REHOBOTH. **The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials in the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Year 1681.*
[*83.]

Marriages.

THOMAS KENRICKE married to Marye Perrey, the 17th of June, 1681.
 Samuell Walker married to Martha Iyde, the 11th of Nouember, 1681.
 Daniell Thurston married to Hannah Miller, the 16th of December, 1681.
 Joseph Brooman married to Sarah Sauage, the 29 of Septem^r, 1681.
 John Martin married to Marcey Billington, the 27 of June, 1681.

Beirthes.

Ames Angeir, son of the Reuerend M^r Samuell Anger, was borne the 29 of June, 1681.

Elizabeth Paine, the daughter of M^r Nathaniel Paine, was born the sixt of Nouem^r, 1681.

Ephraim Carpenter, the son of Wilłam Carpenter, was borne the 25 of Aprill, 1681.

Rebecka Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, was borne the 22^{cond} of October, 1681.

Mary Fuller, the däuhter of Jonathan Fuller, was borne the first of October, 1681.

Joannah Abell, the daughter of Preserued Abell, was born the 11th of January, 1681.

Peter Hunt, the son of Enocke Hunt, was borne the 22 of Septem^r, 1681.

Mehittabell Wilmouth, the daughter of Thomas Wilmouth, was borne the 4th of March, 1681.

Mehittabell Wheaton, the daughter of Jeremiah Wheaton, was borne the 2^{cond} of Aprill, 1681.

Hannā Graunt, the daughter of Thomas Graunt, was borne the 4th of Aprill, 1681.

Thankfull Bullocke, the daughter of Samuell Bullocke, was borne 1681. REHOBOTH.

John French, the son of John French, was borne the 13 of Aprill, 1681.

Rachell Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, was born the 23 of December, 1681.

Experience Sabine, the daughter of Joseph Sabine, was borne the 14 of March, 1681.

Elizabeth Perren, the daughter of Abraham Perren, was born the 3^d of December, 1681.

Zacheriah Read, the son of Moses Read, was borne the 20th of October, 1681.

Jacob Iyde, the son of Nicholas Iyde, was borne the 4th of July, 1681.

*Ester Wilmouth, the daughter of Jonathan Wilmouth, was borne the 28th of Nouember, 1681. [*84.]

John Robinson, the son of Gorge Robinson, was born the fift of Septem̄, 1681.

Joseph Browne, the son of Joseph Browne, was borne the 21 of Nouember, 1681.

Hannah Browne, the daughter of Joseph Browne, was borne the 21 of Nouember, 1682. . . . 1681.

Richard Euens, the son of Richard Euens, was born the 10th of August, 1681.

Elizabeth Bosworth, daughter of Joseph Bosworth, was born the 17th of Nouember, 1681.

Mary Titus, the daughter of Sylas Titus, was born the 30 of March, 1681.

Jane Woodcocke, the daughter of Deborah Woodcocke, was borne the 11th of March, 1681.

Burialls att Rehoboth.

Experience Sabin, the daughter of Joseph Sabine, buried the 13th of May, 1681.

Peter Hunt, the son of Enocke Hunt, buried the 12th of October, 1681.

Amos Carpenter, the son of John Carpenter, was buried the sixt of July, 1681.

Judith Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried the 20th of February, 1681.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records,

P WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke. .

REHOBOTH. *The Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth,
Anno 1682.*

Beirthes.

HANNAH ANGIER, the daughter of M^r Samuell Angier, was borne the 10th of August, 1682.

Abraham Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, was borne the 20th of September, 1682.

Noah Whittacar, the son of Richard Whittacar, was borne the 31 of January, 1682.

Jacob Ormsbey, the son of John Ormsbey, the 16th of March, 1682.

Elizabeth Hunt, the daughter of Enoch Hunt, was borne the 2^{cond} of October, 1682.

Hannah Read, the daughter of Thomas Read, was borne the 12th of Aprill, 1682.

Daniell Perren, the son of John Perren, was borne the 18th of March, 1682.

Bethya Ormsbey, the daughter of Thomas Ormsbey, was borne the 15th of April, 1682.

[*85.] *Sarah Willmoth, the daughter of John Willmouth, was borne the 21 of December, 1682.

John Redway, the son of John Redway, was borne the 10th September, 1682.

Hannah Titus, the daughter of John Titus, Jun^r, was borne the 10th of Nouember, 1682.

Joseph Saben, the son of Joseph Saben, was borne the 18th of Nouember, 1682.

Jaciell Perrey, the son of Samuell Perrey, was borne the sixt of May, 1682.

Anne Shaw, the daughter of John Shaw, was borne the fifteenth of March, 1682.

Elizabeth Butterworth, the daughter of John Butterworth, was borne the 15th of January, 1682.

John Palmer, the son of Samuell Palmer, borne the 25 of March, 1682.

Jasiell Kennericke, the son of Thomas Kennericke, borne the 23 of March, 1682.

John Martin, the son of John Martin, was borne the 10th of June, 1682.

Elizabeth Paine, the daughter of John Paine, was borne the 12th of July, 1682.

Samuell Walker, the son of Samuell Walker, was borne the 11th of REHOBOTH. Nouember, 1682.

Experience Brayman, the daughter of Joseph Brayman, was born the 10th of Nouember, 1682.

Jonath Johnson, son of John Johnson, was borne the 20th of February, 1682.

Mary Mason, the daughter of Noah Mason, was borne the 12th of December, 1682.

John Read, the son of Daniell Read, was borne the 25th of February, 1682.

Dauid Graunt, the son of Thomas Graunt, was born the 2^{cond} of February, 1682.

Marriages.

Samuell Mason married to Elizabeth Miller, the second of March, 1682.

Samuell Miller married to Ester Bowin, the 20th of July, 1682.

John Thompson married to Sarah Smith, the 19th of Septem̄, 1682.

[Burials.]

*Samuell Carpenter, Seni^r, buried the 20th of February, 1682.

[*86.]

Rebeckah Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1682.

Anthony Perrey, buried the first day of March, 1682-83.

John Read, the son of Daniel Read, buried the first of March, 1682.

Rachell Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, buried in April, 1682.

Transcribed out of Towne of Rehoboth theire Records,

P me, WILIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

Taunton Register followeth, vid: of all such as were brought to the TAUNTON. Clarke.

DEBORAH SMITH, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 7th of March, 1676.

Hannah Smith, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 22 of March, 1678.

John Smith, the son of John Smith, was borne the sixt of December, 1680.

TAUNTON. John Lincon, the son of Samuell Lincon, was born the 15 of September, 1679.

Lydia Leanard, the daughter of James Leanard, was borne the 10th of March, 1679.

Stephen Leanard, the son of James Leanard, borne the 14th of December, 1680.

Joseph Caswell, the son of Stephen Caswell, borne the 18 of May, 1678.

Ephraim White, the son of Nicholas White, was borne the 8th of February, 1678.

Dorcas White, the daughter of Nicholas White, borne the 24th of Septem̄, 1680.

Thomas Gilbert, the son of Thomas Gilbert, was borne the 11th of July, 1681.

Israell Woodward, the son of John Woodward, was borne the 30th of July, 1681.

Sarah Hoskins, the daughter of William Hoskins, was borne the 31 of August, 1679.

[*87.] *William Hoskins, the son of Williams Hoskins, was borne the 30th of June, 1681.

John White, the son of John White, was borne the 16 of August, 1681.

Mary Leanard, the daughter of Joseph Leanard, was borne the second of October, 1680.

Thomas Maycomber, the son of John Maycomber, was borne the 30th of Aprill, 1679.

William Witherell, Jun^r, married to Elizabeth Newland, the 14th of March, 1681.

Nathaniel Hoare married to Sarah Wilbore, the 2^{cond} of February, 1681.

Swansey Regester.

MARGARETT, the daughter of James Browne, Jun^r, was borne the 28 of June, 1682.

Ruth, the daughter of Thomas Thurbur, was borne the 16th of July, 1682.

Jotham, son of Benjamine Carpenter, was borne the first of June, 1682.

Dorithy, the daughter of Joseph Chaffey, was born Septem̄ the 4th, 1682.

Hezekiah Bowin, son of Obadiah Bowin, Jun^r, was borne Nouember the 19, 1682.

Zacheryah Eedey, son of Caleb Eedey, was borne January the 28, 1682. SWANSEY.

M^r John Myles, pastour of the church of Swansea, deceased February the third, 1682.

Zacheryah Eedey, son of Caleb Eedey, died February the 26, 1682.

This is a true cobby or accompt as aboue expressed and written by

WILLIAM INGRAHAM,

Towne Clarke of Swansea.

**A List of the Names of all the Children that haue bin brought in to the Register that haue bine born in the Yeare 1675.* SANDWICH. [*88.]

ELDAD TUPPER, the son of Thomas Tupper, was borne the last day of May, anno Doñi 1675.

Elizabeth Psuall, the daughter of James Pursuall, was born the 10th of Septem̄, anno Doñi 1675.

Mercy Harper, the daughter of Robert Harper, was born the 12th of June, anno Dominie 1675.

Bethiah Nye, the dauḡter of Ebenezer Nye, was borne the 5th of October, anno Doñi 1675.

Bethyah Gibbs, the dauḡter of Thomas Gibbs, Junier, was borne the 10th of December, anno Doñi 1675.

Sandwich Register of Marriages in Sandwich in the Yeer 1675.

Elisha Bourne and Patience Skiffe were married the 26 of October, 1675.

Taunton Marriages and Burialls that were brought in as followeth. TAUNTON.

GORḡE HALL, the son of Samuel Hall, born the 25 of January, 1680.
Joann Shoue, the daughter of M^r Gorge, was born the 28 of Septem̄, 1678.

John Briggs, the son, born the 19 of March, 1680.

Sarah Briggs, the wife of William Briggs, died the 20 of March, 1680.

Nathaniell Talbut, the son ^ Jared Talbutt, born the 21 of February, 1679.

TAUNTON.

Benjamin Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, born the 15th Septem̄, 1677.

Joseph Staple, the son of Joseph Staple, born the 12th March, 1680.

Nathaniel Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, born the 30 July, 1680.

Mercy Cobb, the dāghter of Augustine Cobb, bōne the 12th of August, 1680.

Sussannah Smith, the daughter of Andrew Smith, borne the 2 of November, 1680.

Sarah and Mary Gilbert, the dāghters of Thomas Gilbert, born the 11th of August, 1679.

Sarah Leonard, the daughter of Benjamin Leonard, borne the 21 of May, 1680.

Israell Thrasher, the son of Christopher Thrasher, born the 15th of Septem̄, 1648.

Israell Thrasher marryed to Mary Caswell, the 15th Aug^t, 1676.

Mary Thrasher, the daughter of Israell Thrasher, born the 7 of August, 1677.

Henery Hodgis marryed to Hester Gallop, the 17 of December, 1674.

Mary Hodgis, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 3^d of February, 1675.

Ester Hodgis, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 17 of February, 1677.

William Hodgis, the son of Henery Hodgis, born the 18 of March, 1680.

Samuell Pitts married to Sarah Bobitt, the 25 of March, 1680.

Samuell Ryder marryed to Lydia Tilden, of Plymouth, the 14 of June, in Taunton, by James Walker, Seni^r, 1680.

Benjamin Deane ma^rried to Sarah Williams, the sixt of January, 1680.

Thomas French, the son of Joseph French, born the 12 of Decem̄, 1680.

Thomas French, the son of Joseph French, buried the 29 of December, 1680.

Mary Leonard, the daughter of Joseph Leonard, born the 2 of October, 1680.

Taunton, the 28th of February, 1680.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

[*89.]

*Joseph Bundy, the son of John Bundy, born the 1 of January, 1679.

Sarah Hall, the son [daughter] of Samuell Hall, Seni^r, the 2^{cond} of March, 1679.

John Eedy married to Sussanah Padducke, of Dartmouth, the 12th of Nouember, 1665.

Mary Eedy born the 14th of March, 1666 or 67.

TAUNTON.

John Eedy was born the 19th of January, 1670.

Susannah Eedy, the wife of John Eedy, died the 14 of March, 1670.

John Eedy married to Deliuérance Owin, of Braintree, the first of May, 1672.

Marcy, the daughter of John Eedy, borne the fit of July, 1673.

Hañah Eedy, borne the 5 of July, 1676.

Ebenezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16 of May, 1679.

Abigaill Richmond, the daughter of John Richmond, born the 26 of February, 1678.

Hezekiah Hoare, the son of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the 10 of November, 1678.

Joseph Williams, the son of Joseph Williams, born the 13 February, 1678.

Bethya Cobb, the daughter of Augustine Cobb, born the 5th of Aprill, 1678.

Nathaniel Woodworth, the son of John Woodworth, was born the 31 of July, 1679.

Isacke Negus married to Hannah Andrewes, the 7th of Aprill, 1679.

Robert Crosman, Jun^r, married to Hannah Brooks, the 21 of July, 1679.

Benjamine Leonard married to Sarah Thrasher, 15 January, 1678.

Hañah Stoton, the daugter of Nicolas Stoton, born the 4 of July, 1679.

Joseph Wood married to Hester Walker, January the first, 1679.

Richard Godfrey, Jun^r, married to Mary Richmond, 1 January, 1679.

Esra Dean married to Bethyah Edson, of Bridgwater, 17 Decem^r, 1678.

Bethya Dean, the daughter of Esra Dean, born the 14 of October, 1679.

Bethya Dean, dāghter of Esra Deane, died 27 of Nouember, 1679.

John White married to Hañah Smith, 24 of February, 1679.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Town Clarke.

*To the honored Court att Plymouth, the first Tuſay in March.
Heer followeth the Names of the Beirth, Marriages, & Deaths
that haue bin in Taunton in the Year past; all that are brought in
to mee, but many doe neglect to bring them to mee to be recorded.*

JONAH AUSTIN, Sen^r, died the 30 day of July, 1683.

Benjamine Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, born the 23 of July, 1683.

Henry Hoskins, the son of William Hoskins, born the 13 of March, 1683.

TAUNTON.

Benjamin Leanard, the son of Benjamin Leanard, born 25 January, 1683.

Seth Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the third day of June, 1683.

William Maycomber, the son of John Maycomber, born the 31 of January, 1683.

Hugh Brigg, of Taunton, married to Martha Euerson, of Plymouth, the first day of March, 1683.

Taunton, the third of March, 1683.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

SWANSEY.

[*90.]

**Swanseys Register of Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials.*

JOHN CRABTREE was married to Mary, his wife, the 1st of November, 1683.

Thomas Birch was married to Bathshebah Sanford, the 24 of January, 1683.

Zacheriah Eedey, Junir, was married to Mercye Baker, the 13th of February, 1683.

An Account of Beirthes.

Mercye, the daughter of William Haward, and Sarah, his wife, was born January 30, 1680.

Joanna, the daughter of John Martin, and Joan, his wife, was born the 15 of February, 1682-83.

John, the son of Nathaniel Togood, and Elizabeth, his wife, was borne the 20th of Aprill, 1679.

Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel Togood, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 25 of July, 1682.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Thurber, and Mary, his wife, was born the 21th of August, 1678.

Rachell, the daughter of John Thurber, and Mary, his wife, was born the 5th of March, 1682-83.

Jeremiah, the son Jarr^t Ingraham, and Rebecka, his wife, was born the 12th of July, 1683.

Benjamin, the son of John Medbery, and Sarah, his wife, was born the 5th of March, 1682.

Sarah, the daughter of Humphery Tiffeny, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the sixt of July, 1683.

William, the son of John West, and Mehitabel, his wife, was born the 11th of September, 1683. SWANSEY.

Mary, the daughter of John Thurbery, and Mary, his wife, was born July the 10th, 1674.

Thomas, the son of John Thurbery, and Mary, his wife, was borne the 24th of Nouember, 1676.

Abigaill, the daughter of Thomas Thurbē, & of Ruth, his wife, was born the last day of October, 1683.

Bethyah, the daughter of Israell Pecke, and Bethyah, his wife, was born the second of January, 1683.

Mary, the daughter of John Crabtre, and Mary, his deceased wife, was born the 25th day of May, 1683.

Richard, son of Richard Johnson, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 21 of January, 1683.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Wheaton, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 21 day of July, 1683.

Jeremiah, the son of Jeremiah Child, and Martha, his wife, was born the second of Septem̄, 1683.

An Account of Burialls.

Mary Crabtre, wife of John Crabtree, deceased the 31 of May, 1683.

Nathaniel Lewis, deceased the 13th of October, 1683.

Samuell Wheaton, Seni^r, deceased the 2^{cond} of February, 1683.

WILLIAM INGRAHAM,

Clarke of the Towne of Swansey.

**Taunton Register of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burieles that were brought in to mee att Taunton.* TAUNTON. [*91.]

MISTRIS ALLICE PAINE died the 5th of December, 1682.

Edward Bundy, the son of John Bundy, born the 13th of August, 1681.

Mistris Margery Peacocke, the mother of M^r Gorge Shoue, buried the 17 day of Aprill, in the yeare 1680.

Edward Shoue, the son of ^ Shoue, born in October, 1680.

Eliezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16 of October, 1671.

Yett Mercey Shoue, the daughter of Gorge, born the 7 of Nouember, 1682.

TAUNTON.

Eliezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16th of October, 1671.

Israel Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, born the 27 of March, 1680.

Nathaniel Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was born the 9th of February, 1681.

Hannah Staples, the daughter of Joseph Staples, born the 17th of May, 1682.

Jeremiah Ormsbey, the son of Thomas Ormsbey, born the 25 Novē, 1672.

Andrew Smith, the son of Andrew Smith, born the 2^{cond} of Aprill, 1683.

Esra Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the 14 of October, 1680.

Samuell Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the 11th of Aprill, 1681.

Samuell Dean, the son of Esra , died the 16 of February, 1682.

Hannah White, the daughter of John White, born the 19th of Aprill, 1683.

Charity Hodges, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 5 of Aprill, 1682.

Ebinezer French, the son of Joseph French, born the 27 of June, 1682.

Edward Cetill married to Susanna Godfree, the 10th of July, 1682.

Mary Cettle, the daughter of Edward Cettle, born the fift of Aprill, 1683.

Anthony Newland, son of Jeremiah Neŵ, born the first of August, 1657.

Anthony Newland married to Easter Austin, the 16 of December, 1682.

Abigaill Hoar, the daughter of Nathaniel Hore, born the 2 of Nouē, 1682.

Walther Mery married to Martha Cotterell, the 17th of February, 1682.

James Reed married to Susaņa Richmon, the 18th of Aprill, 1683.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Town Clarke.

Taunton, the 5th of June, 1683.

REHOBOTH. **The Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, in the Towne of Rehoboth,*
[*92.] *Anno 1679.*

Beirthes, Anno 1679.

MARY SABIN, daughter of Samuell Sabin, born the 4 of March.
Mary Hunt, daughter of Enoch Hunt, born the 7th of Septē.

John Butterworth, son of John Butterworth, boř the 7th of May.

Noah Perram, son of John Perram, born the 24 of December.

Eliphilett Carpenter, son of John Carpenter, born the 17th of April.

Hannah French, the son [daughter] of John French, born the 19 of October.

Rebeckah Johnson, daughter to John Johnson, born the 17th of November.

Sarah & Rebeckah, daughters of Abraham Perram, born the 11th of October.

Rachell Man, daughter of Thomas Man, born the 15th of Aprill.
Bethya Reed, daughter of Moses Reed, born the 2^{cond} of Nouember.

РЕХОБОТН.

Anno 1679. Marriages.

M^r Thomas Medselfe married to Mistris Ann Paine, 2 of December.
Thomas Cushman married to Abigaill Fuller, the 16th of October.

Anno 1679. Burialls.

M^r Stephen Paine, Seni^r, buried the 21 of August.
Decon Philip Walker, the 21 of August.
Rebeckah, the daugter of Abraham Perram, buried the 14 of October.
Eldad Kingsley buried the 30 of August.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by mee,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Towne Clarke of Rehoboth.

The Records of the Beirth, Marriages, and Burialls.

Beirthes.

NATHANIEL WEATON, son of Jeremiah Wheaton, born the sixt of
March.

Abigaill Pecke, daughter of John Pecke, born the 12 of March.

Experience Chaffey, the daughter of Nathaniel Chaffey, born the 24
of March.

Martha Iyde, daughter of Nicholas Iyde, Junier, borne the 18 of March.

Bethya Man, daughter of Thomas Man, born the 12th of March.

Elisha Pecke, son of Leif^t Nicholas Pecke, born the 4th of Aprill.

Noah Fuller, son of Jonathan Fuller, born the 12th of February.

Nathaniell Peren, the son of John Peren, born the 9th of February.

Obadia Blanding, son of William Blanding, born the 14th of Aprill.

Samuell Robinson, son of Gorge Robinson, Jun^r, born the 16 of Nouember.

Jabez Browne, son of Joseph Browne, born the 30th of December.

John Penfeild, son of Samuell Penfeild, born the 30th of May.

Sillas Titus, the son of Silas Titus, bourn the 12 of August.

*Samuell and John Palmer, sonnes of Samuell Palmer, borne the 4th of
January. [*93.]

Joseph Bosworth, son of Joseph Bosworth, borne the 27 of September.

REHOBOTH.

Robert Marten, son of John Marten, born the 9th of September.

Samuell Mason, son of Samuel Mason, born the 9 of June.

Enos Hunt, son of Enoch Hunt, born the 28 of January.

Peter Hunt, son of John Hunt, borne the 7th of February.

Anne Willmough, daughter of Thomas Willmough, Juni^r, born the 22 of August.

Mary Rockett, the daughter of Joseph Rockett, deceased, borne the 14th of December.

Dorethy Carpenter, daughter of John Carpenter, born the 9 of February.

Katheren Allin, the daughter of Isaacke Allin, born the 18 of January.

Sarah Thurston, daughter of Daniell Turston, deceased, born the 2^{cond} of January.

Rebeckah Reed, daughter of Moses Reed, born the 14th of Stember.

Mary Kendrick, daughter of Thomas Kenericke, born the 2^{cond} of January.

Ester Miller, daughter of Samuell Miller, born the 4th of Aprill.

Rebeckah Wilmoth, daughter of Jonathan Wilmough, borne the 30 of August.

Marriages.

Nathaniel Pery married to Sarah Carpenter, the 17th of May.

Samuell Tharsher, of Taunton, married to Bethya Brookes, of Rehoboth, the 4th of December.

Benjamin Onion, of Deadham, married to Deborah Woodcocke, of Rehoboth, the 24th of May.

Samuel Carpenter married to Patience Iyde, the 8th of January.

Richard Bowine married to Mary Titus, the 9th of January.

Dauid Freeman, of Rehoboth, married to Margarett Ingraham, of Swansey, the 4th of Aprill.

James Welch, of Swansey, married to Mereye Sabin, of Rehoboth, the 9 of Nouember.

Burialls.

Elizabeth Hunt, the daughter of Enocke Hunt, buried the 29 of March.

Joseph Sabine, son of Joseph Sabin, buried the 8th of May.

John Palmer, the son of Samuell Palmer, buried the 15th of July.

Joseph Rocked buried the 21 of July.

William Buckland buried the first of Septem^r.

John Palmer, son of Samuel Palmer, buried the 5th of January.

Nathaniell Peren, the son of John Peren, buried the 24th of February.

Ephraim Hawner buried the 27 of August.

By mee, WILLIAM CARPENTER, Scnr, Towne Clarke.

[In an unknown handwriting.]

**Marshfeild, An^o 1687.*

MARSHFIELD.

[*94.]

JOHAN BESBEY and Joanna Brookes were marreyed September the 13th, 1687.

Martha, the daughter of John Besbey, was borne October y^e 13th, 1688.

John, y^e son of John Besbey, was borne September 15, 1690.

Elijah, the son of John Besbey, was borne the 29th of January, 169½.

Mary, y^e daughter of John Besbey, was borne March y^e 28th, 1693.

Moses, the son of John Besbey, was borne October 20th, 1695.

Elisha, the son of John Besbey, was borne the third of May, 1698.

[The following entries are in a handwriting of a more modern date, and are crossed out in the original volume. The persons mentioned were of the town of Plymouth.]

Josiah Cotton & Hannah Sturtevant were married at Plymth, by M^r PLYMOUTH.
Eph^m Little, January 8th, 170½.

The Birth of y^r Children.

Hannah Cotton, y^r daughter, born Ap^l 3, 1709.

Mary Cotton, y^r daughter, born August 14, 1710.

John Cotton, y^r son, born April 5, 1712.

Bethiah Cotton, y^r daughter, born June 8, 1714.

Theophilus Cotton, y^r son, born March 31, 1716.

Lucy Cotton, y^r daughter, born February 19th, 17½.

Josiah Cotton, y^r son, was born January 19th, 17½.

TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

TREASURY ACCOUNTS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages include that portion of the Plymouth Colony Records generally known as the Treasurer's Accounts. The original manuscript volume contains about one hundred and twelve pages, a large portion of the writing being on one side of the paper only. Originally it comprised the third part of the volume in which were recorded a portion of the Laws, the Indian Deeds, the Treasurer's Accounts, and the fourth volume of Court Orders. The first record is that of the tenth of June, 1658, and the last, that of the fifth of June, 1686, the whole covering a period of twenty-eight years. The writing is by various hands.]

* **C**APT: JOSIAS WINSLOW, Leiftenant Thomas Southworth, M^r Edmond Hawes, and Josias Cooke, being ordered to take an account of the Tresurer this 10th of June, 1658.

1658.
10 June.
[*1.]

| | |
|---|----------------|
| I [£] , the Tresurer is debter by money of the countrey, alreddy received, | } 79 : 16 : 00 |
| I [£] , by fines not yett levied, | 30 : 06 : 00 |
| I [£] , p ^r more, four barrells of oyle, | 08 : 00 : 00 |
| I [£] , by money due on Kenebecke, it the yeare 1656, | 04 : 07 : 03 |
| I [£] , more, for one yeare and an halfe rent now dew, | 052 : 10 : 00 |
| In totall due, | 174 : 19 : 06 |

We haue not heerin meddled with fines about the oath of fidelitie, nor any fines condemned by this p^sent Court, held June the fift, 1658. Att which Court, Ro^b Harper, Ralph Allin, Seni^r, John Allin, Thomas Greenfeld, Edward Perrey, Richard Kerbey, Juni^r, Wiltam Allin, Thomas Vre, Wiltam Gifford, Mathew Allin, Daniell Wing, Francis Allin, and John Jenkins, all of Sandwich, for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie, fined euery of them the some of £10, in all, 130 : 00 : 00

1658.

10 June.

George Webb, for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie with-
in the time prefixed, fined, } 05 : 00 : 00

The said Gorge Webb engaging to depart the goūment, in case hee soe
doe, the other five pound is remitted.

Gorḡ Allin, takeing the matter about the oath into considerāt, is like-
wise for p̄sent not required to pay the one halfe of his fine, which is five
pound; neverthelese, for his refusing to take the said ōth within the time
p̄fixed in the order, is fined, 05 : 00 : 00

Anthony Loc, of Warwick, for selling a pistoll to an In-
dian, was fined the sume of } 03 : 00 : 00

Moses Rowley and Robert Parker, for striking each other,
fined each, } 00 : 03 : 04

[*2.]

*The Tresurer is p̄ contra credit by seuerall disbur̄ments, 69 : 10 : 11

By debts now owing.

| | |
|---|---------------|
| Imp̄, to the Goūr, by the appointment of the countrey, | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| To M ^r John Howland, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| To the marshall, | 02 : 00 : 00 |
| To Mistris Bradford, | 15 : 01 : 04 |
| To Cap ^t Winslow, | 04 : 10 : 00 |
| To M ^r Constant Southworth, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| To M ^r John Barnes, | 04 : 07 : 06 |
| | <hr/> |
| | 40 : 18 : 10 |
| If̄, more to bee allowed to him for his two yeares seruice, | 12 : 00 : 00 |
| | <hr/> |
| | 52 : 18 : 10 |
| | <hr/> |
| | 69 : 10 : 11 |
| | <hr/> |
| The total of the Tresurers credit, | 122 : 09 : 09 |

Rest to the countrey on ballence due from the

Tresurer, 52 : 09 : 06

If̄, by mistake in one barrell of oyle, lesse 02 : 00 : 00

This is a trew account, errors excepted.

The countrey haue allowed more to the Tresurer, 04 : 00 : 00

Soe that now remains due to the countrey, 46 : 09 : 06

Att the Court held att Plymouth the 29th of September, 1658.

1658.

29 September.

THE Court of Majestrates and Deputies ordered a smale gratuity of ten pounds vnto Major Josias Winslow, in some p̄te of consideration of some emergent charges that hee should bee att in journeyes and otherwise, for the discharge of his said cheife milletary office in this jurisdiction.

**Att the Court holden att Plymouth the 3^d of December, 1658.*

3 December.

[*3.]

THOMAS GREENFEILD, for striking of Gorg̃ Barlow, the marshall of Sandwich, &c, in the execution of his office, fined three pounds.

Thomas Greenfeild, Daniell Wing, and Richard Kerbey, Jun^r, for refusing to aid the said marshall in the execution of his office, fined each twenty shillings.

Wiltam Newland, for being att the meeting of those called Quakers eighteen times, fined nine pounds ; and for his wife being att the said meetings twenty times, fined ten pounds ; and for entertaining of John Copeland, and another of those called Quakers, fined five pounds.

Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the first of March, 1658.

1658-9.

1 March.

JOHAN SMITH, JUNI^R, of Plymouth, Goodwife Howland, the wife of Henery Howland, Zoeth Howland and his wife, John Soule and Goodwife Soule, the wife of Gorge Soule, of Duxburrow, Arther Howland and his wife, of Marshfeild, M^{rs} Cudworth, Goodwife Coleman, Wiltam Parker, and his wife, of Seituate, haueing bine p^rsented for frequently absenting themselves from the publicke worship of God, were sentenced by the Court to pay, according to order of Court, each ten shillings, to the collonies vse.

Richard Beare, for laciuiouse and filthy practices, was adjudge^d by the Court worthy of corporall punishment answarable to his demeritts ; notwith-

1658-9. standing, vpon some speciall considerations, hee was sentenced by the Court to pay a fine of fine pounds to the vse of the collonie.
 1 March.

Wilłam Newland, for his contempt of the Courts order, in neglecting to bring his two daughters to the Court, to answare for theire miscarriages toward the marshall Barlow in the execution of his office, the said Wilłam Newland is fined the sume of forty shillings, twenty shillings wherof hee is to pay to the said Barlow, the other twenty to the Treasurer.

And the said Wilłam Newland, for telling of a lye in the Court, fined ten shillings.

1659.

June.

[*4.]

*The Fines of Jue Court, 1659.

For the refusing to take the oath of fidelitie.

| | li | s | d |
|--|----|----|----|
| E DWARD PERREY, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| John Newland, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Ralph Allin, Seni ^r , | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Wilłam Gifford, | 05 | : | |
| Wilłam Allin, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Mathew Allin, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| John Allin, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Thō Ewer, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Rich Kerbey, Juni ^r , | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Rob Harper, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| John Jenkins, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Gorç Allin, | 05 | | |

For being drunke.

| | | | |
|---|----|----|----|
| Daniell Mockenney, fined, | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| Jeremiah Newland, for being drunke, | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| Joseph Burgis, for takeing away a beast attached for the country, fined, | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| Henery Dillingham, fined, | | | |
| ‡Experience Michell, fined, ‡ | 02 | 10 | 00 |

Remited by
the Court.

The Fines of October Court, 1659.

1659.

| | ll | s | d | |
|---|----|------|------|----------|
| E DWARD PERREY, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | October. |
| John Newland, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Ralph Allin, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Willam Allin, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Mathew Allin, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Gorge Allin, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Joseph Allin, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Daniell Winge, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| ‡Thō Ewer,‡ | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Roß Harper, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| John Jenkins, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Willam Gifford, | 05 | | | |
| Thō Pope, | 00 | : 10 | : 00 | |
| Thō Butler, | 02 | : 10 | : 00 | |
| Rich Kerbey, Juni ^r , | 05 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Steuen Winge, | 01 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Edward Perrey, | 01 | : 00 | : 00 | |
| Thō Burgis, Juni ^r , | 00 | : 10 | : 00 | |
| Edmond Freeman, Juni ^r , | 00 | : 10 | : 00 | |
| Thō Lucas, | 00 | : 10 | : 00 | |
| Joseph Billington, | 00 | : 05 | : 00 | |

Thō Butler was fined ten shillings att March, 1658, which I can not vnderstand was taken into the former account.

**Att the Court held att Plymouth the seauenth of March, 1659.*

1659-60.

| | ll | s | d | |
|--|----|------|------|-------------------|
| T HŌ LUCAS was fined, | 01 | : 10 | : 00 | 7 March. [*5.] |
| Thō Sauory, | 00 | : 05 | : 00 | |

Att this Court, Hailstones fine was remitted, and likewise Experience Michell his fine.

1660.

At the Court holden att Plymouth the first of May, 1660.

1 May.

HENERY HOWLAND was fined, 07 : 00 : 00
 John Smith, the younger, of Plymouth, 02 : 00 : 00

8 June.

At the Court held att Plymouth the 8th of June, 1660.

THOMAS BURGIS, Jun^r, fined, 01 : 10 : 00
 Henery Dillingham, 00 : 15 : 00
 Tho^s Butler, and Dorithy, his wife, fined, 02 : 00 : 00
 Joseph Allin, 02 : 10 : 00

About the oath of fidelitie were fined,

Edward Perrey, 05 : 00 : 00
 John Newland, 05 : 00 : 00
 Ralph Allin, 05 : 00 : 00
 Wilham Gifford, 05 : 00 : 00
 Wilham Allin, 05 : 00 : 00
 Mathew Allin, 05 : 00 : 00
 Gorge Allin, 05 : 00 : 00
 Joseph Allin, 05 : 00 : 00
 Daniell Winge, 05 : 00 : 00
 Tho^s Ewer, 05 : 00 : 00
 Richard Kerbey, Jun^r, 05 : 00 : 00
 Robert Harper, 05 : 00 : 00

[*6.]

*Mr Constant Southworth debter to the countrey.

| | ll | s | d |
|--|----|----|----|
| P ^r Kennebecke, April, 59, | 07 | 07 | 10 |
| P ^r wampam, | 00 | 08 | 00 |
| P ^r a bill of Jn ^o Sprague, | 04 | 10 | 00 |
| P ^r a bill of Tho ^s Turner, | 02 | 05 | 00 |
| P ^r a bill of James Doughty, | 01 | 15 | 00 |
| P ^r a debt from Edw ^v Jenkins, | 05 | 10 | 00 |
| P ^r a debt from Will ^{am} Shirtlife, | 03 | 04 | 00 |
| P ^r a house bought of Cap ^t Willett, | 20 | 00 | 00 |
| P ^r 2 heiffers of M ^r Aldins, | 04 | 10 | 00 |
| P ^r a horse receiued of M ^r Aldin, | 08 | 00 | 00 |

| | | |
|--|---------------|-----------|
| Pr a mare and coult of Wilam Newland, | 14 : 00 : 00 | 1660. |
| Pr a mare and a coult of Wilam Allins, | 14 : 00 : 00 | |
| Pr a horse coult, | 05 : 15 : 00 | } 8 June. |
| Pr by money in Barlows handes, cash, | 04 : 00 : 00 | |
| Pr a debt in the hands of Thō Tupper, | 04 : 00 : 06 | |
| Pr tarr of Gorge Barlows, | 03 : 12 : 00 | |
| Pr a house and land of Thō Johnsons, | 10 : 00 : 00 | |
| Pr an house and land of Robbert Harppers, | 10 : 00 : 00 | |
| Pr a paire of wheeles att Plymouth, | 01 : 08 : 00 | |
| Pr oyle in Jn ^o Ellices hand, | 06 : 15 : 00 | |
| More oyle in Jn ^o Ellices hand, | 09 : 07 : 06 | |
| Pr sheepe in Gorge Barlowes hand, 7 ewes & finc lambes, | 11 : 10 : 00 | |
| Pr 4 cows att Wilam Barstowes, | 12 : 00 : 00 | |
| Pr a debt from Wilam Barstow, wherof thirty shillings } money, } | 11 : 10 : 00 | |
| Pr 2 great oxen att Barstowes, | 12 : 00 : 00 | |
| Pr 4 steers of 4 yeares old att Barstowes, | 16 : 00 : 00 | |
| Pr a cow att Billingtons, | 03 : 05 : 00 | |
| Pr a cow att Will ^{am} Shirtliffes, | 03 : 10 : 00 | |
| 2 cow att Safū Sturtivants, | 07 : 00 : 00 | |
| Pr a cow and steer att Wilam Clarkes, | 06 : 10 : 00 | |
| Pr 7 coves, 2 yearlings, one bull, and one steer, att Capt ^t } Thomas house, } | 30 : 05 : 00 | |
| Pr a debt of Gorge Barlow, | 01 : 02 : 00 | |
| Pr 15 cattle, still att Sandwich, valled att | 40 : 00 : 00 | |
| Pr 27 yards of trading cloth, att 8 shilling p yard, | 10 : 16 : 00 | |
| Pr a yard and halfe of broadcloth, att 18 ^s p yard, | 01 : 02 : 06 | |
| Pr 3 yards and an halfe of Red Rowle, att 6 ^s p yard, | 01 : 01 : 00 | |
| Pr fines att Sandwich, alreddy judged, and warrants out } with Gorge Barlow, } | 116 : 04 : 09 | |
| *Pr a fine of Jn ^o Smith, Jun ^r , of Plymouth, | 00 : 10 : 00 | [*7.] |
| Pr a fine of Jn ^o Soule, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Pr a fine of Zoeth Howland and his wife, | 01 : 00 : 00 | |
| Pr a fine of Arther Howland and his wife, | 01 : 10 : 00 | |
| Pr a fine of Wilam Parker, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Pr a fine of Mistris Cudworth, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Pr a fine of Goodwife Coleman, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Pr a fine of Richard Beare, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |

-1660.

13 June.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| Pr a fine of Arther Howland, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| Pr a fine of Jn ^o Barnes, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Pr a fine of Wiltam Hailstones, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Pr a fine of Edw̄ Holman, | 00 : 12 : 06 |
| Pr Crosman, of Taunton, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Pr Young Gilbert, of Taunton, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Pr a fine of Nicholas Iyde, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Pr a debt of Gorge Bonum, | 00 : 04 : 00 |
| Pr a debt from Nicholas Hodgis, for a heiffer, | 01 : 04 : 00 |

This is a true account, errors excepted.

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Juni^r,
 THO: SOUTHWORTH,
 JOSIAS WINSLOW.

[*8.]

*The countrey is deb^t.

| | l | s | d |
|---|----|----|----|
| To the Gou ^r , | 11 | 00 | 00 |
| To M ^r John Aldin, | 16 | 00 | 00 |

More for moneyes disbursed of his own estate.

| | |
|---|----------------|
| To Josias Winslow, Juni ^r , to pay money, | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| To Josias Winslow, Juni ^r , more, | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| To Nicholas Hodgis, Jn ^o Smith, Jn ^o Holmes, each 15 ^s , | 02 : 05 : 00 |
| To Walter Briggis, for a woulfe, | 00 : 15 : 00 |
| To Jn ^o Phillipis, for a woulfe, | 00 : 15 : 00 |
| To James Cole, Seni ^r , | 01 : 10 : 00 |
| To the charge of M ^r Tildens jury, | 03 : 04 : 00 |
| To Duxburray, for two men 2 daies seruice, £ ten pound of powder, | } 01 : 10 : 00 |
| To Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r , | |
| To Cap ^t Willett, for trading cloth, | 08 : 04 : 10 |
| To Wiltam Harlow, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| To Gorge Partrich, | 00 : 03 : 00 |
| To Constant Southworth, in (58) due by booke, | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| To Constant Southworth, in money disbursed, and horse hier to Secunke, | } 01 : 09 : 06 |
| To him more, for the majestrates table, 9 daies ourplusse, | |

| | | |
|--|--------------|---------|
| To Mistris Bradford, for 9 daies ouerplusse, | 04 : 18 : 00 | 1660. |
| To the Gou ^r , for (58) | 03 : 07 : 04 | |
| | 80 : 10 : 05 | 8 June. |

This is a true account, as taken October 7, (59.) Errors excepted.

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Jun^r,
THOMAS SOUTHWORTH,
JOSIAS WINSLOW.

*THE Court haueing appointed Major Josias Winslow, M^r Josias Winslow, Sen^r, and Nathaneell Bacon, wee, by examination of the accountts, doe find — [*9.]
13 June.

The Treasurer is debter.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| Imprisi ⁿ , by moneys of the countreys, by him receiued, | 401 : 1 : 5 |
| More by moneyes of the countreys, that is, debts made by him, and by goods and cash iu his hands, | 114 : 2 : 1 |
| More by fines not yett leuiud, att Sandwich and elſwhere, | 227 : 4 : 5 |
| More due to the countrey in oyle, att Sandwich and Yar- mouth, | 03 : 4 : 0 |
| More in debt of Goodman Tupper, | 4 : 0 : 6 |
| | 749 : 12 : 5 |
| In all amounting to | 749 : 12 : 5 |

*The Treasurer is p^r contra cred^t; by moneyes paid by him to the countreyes vſe, and by their order. [*10.]

| | |
|---|---|
| Imp ^r , to the Gou ^r , for what was due to him formerly, and for this last yeare, | } $\frac{11}{22} : \frac{8}{7} : \frac{4}{4}$ |
| To M ^r Collyare, by the countreyes order, | 10 : 00 : 0 |
| To M ^r Aldin, in reference to seruice as Treasurer, | 16 : 00 : 0 |
| To Major Winslow, for what the countrey orders him for horses, and expenses on the comiſſion yoya ^g , & mon- eyes due to him before, | } 29 : 00 : 00 |
| To Leiff Southworth, by the countreyes order, and for expen ^c e on the comiſſion, | } 21 : 00 : 00 |
| To Mistris Bradford, for the majestrates table, | 16 : 18 : 00 |
| To himſelfe, on account of prouiding for the Court, | 14 : 14 : 03 |
| To James Cole, by the countreyes order, &c., | 11 : 12 : 00 |

1660.

13 June.

| | |
|--|----------------|
| To two barrells of powder bought for the countrey, . . . | 13 : 10 : 00 |
| To moneyes to the comissioners, | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| To moneyes by order for woulues, | 12 : 07 : 10 |
| To Thomas Sauory, by the countreyes order, | 14 : 10 : 00 |
| More paied by him for charges of takeing up, driueing, grasing of the countreyes cattle, for horse hier att seu- erall times, for money paied on account of trooping horses, and seuerall other charges p̄ticularly appeering in his accounts, | } 214 : 13 : 4 |
| | |
| In all amounting to | 406 : 12 : 9 |
| Rest due to the countrey on ballence, | 342 : 19 : 8 |

Out of which ballence there is in debts that the countrey doe owe as followeth.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| Imp ^r , to the Gou ^r , yet vnpaied, | 2 : 0 : 0 |
| To Constant Southworth, cash, | 5 : 0 : 0 |
| More to him for 4 daies charge of this Court, | 4 : 10 : 00 |
| More to Mistris Bradford, for 4 daies of this Court, | 1 : 18 : 08 |
| To Gorg̃ Bonum, | 00 : 07 : 00 |
| To Goodman Rickard, | 00 : 16 : 05 |
| To Gorg̃ Barlow, allowed by this Court, | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| To trooping horses, not yett paied, | 39 : 00 : 00 |
| For woulues, more to pay, | 09 : 00 : 00 |
| More to Thomas Sauory, by the countres order, | 20 : 00 : 00 |
| | 85 : 12 : 1 |

[The following is out of place on page *9.]

Besides the ballence, the countrey haue an house bought of Captaine Willett.

The house and land of Thō Johnson, and the house and land of Robert Harper.

And the oyle sofitimes resting in the hand of John Ellis, being now released; the fines for which it was taken are yett due, and not in the for-mentioned.

We haue taken notice that the Treasurer hath bine att much more charge and trouble then any formerly, and therefore doe allow him twenty fiew pounds, a great p̄te wherof is expended by him.

A true account, errors excepted. Taken this 13th of June, 1660, by

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Juni^r,
JOSIAS WINSLOW,
NATHANEEL BACON.

**The Fines of the Court of Assistants held in August, 1660.*

1660.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| W ILLIAM PARKER, of Scittuate, fined, | 07 : 00 : 00 |
| Wiltam Newland, fined, | 05 : 00 : 00 |

August.
[*11.]

The Fines of October Court, 1660.

October.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| S AQUATAM, an Indian, fined, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Quachevenett, fined, | 00 : 10 : 00 |

Fined for being att Quakers meetings.

| | |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| Robert Harper and his wife, | |
| Joseph Allin, | Peter Gaunt, |
| Benjamin Allin, | Dorothy Butler, |
| John Newland and his wife, | Obadiah Butler, |
| Wiltam Allin, | John Jenkins, |
| Wiltam Gifford, | Rich Kerbey, Seni ^r , |
| Mathew Allin, | Rich Kerbey, Juni ^r , |
| The wife of Henery Dillingham, | Jone Swift, |
| Wiltam Newland and his wife, | John Smith, of Plymouth, & |
| John Soule, | Deborah, his wife. |
| Rodulphus Elmes, | Lydia Hicckes, of Plymouth. |
| Henery Howland, fined, | 04 : 00 : 00 |

This following convicted for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie att this Court.

| | | |
|--|----------------------------------|-----------------|
| Robert Harper, | Joseph Allin, | |
| John Newland, | Rich Kerbey, Juni ^r , | * |
| Wiltam Gifford, | John Jenkins, | |
| Mathew Allin, | Ralph Allin. | |
| Teague Jones, fined, | | 6 ^{li} |
| Thomas Jones, of Taunton, fined, | | 10 ^s |
| Thomas Lucas, | | 00 : 10 |

1660-1.

The Fines of the Court held the fift of March, 1660.

5 March.

| | l | s | d |
|---|----|----|----|
| R OBERT WHETCOMB, fined, | 10 | 00 | 00 |
| Ezekiell Mayue, fined, | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| Thomas Lucas, fined, | 02 | 00 | 00 |
| James Cole, Seni ^r , fined, | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r , fined, | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| [*12.] *Ephraim Done, | 02 | 10 | 00 |
| Thō Ridman, | 02 | 10 | 00 |

1661.

**The Treasurers Account, giuen into the Court held att Plymouth, the 10th of June, 1661, for the Yeare 1660, is as followeth.*

10 June.

[*13.]

The Treasurer is debter.

| | | | |
|--|-------|----|----|
| I MP ^R , p ^r the ballence of the last yeare, | 342 | 19 | 08 |
| P ^r the fines of June Court, (60) | 81 | 05 | 00 |
| P ^r the fines of August Court, | 12 | 01 | 00 |
| P ^r the fines of October Court, | 67 | 10 | 00 |
| P ^r the fines of March Court, | 35 | 00 | 00 |
| P ^r the fines of May Court, | 18 | 00 | 00 |
| P ^r debts & fines of Cap ^t Thomas, Henry Howland, & Wil- iam Bassett, | 08 | 02 | 00 |
| P ^r oyle of the townes, | 30 | 00 | 00 |
| P ^r a horse in Trustrum Hulls hand, | 10 | 00 | 00 |
| P ^r a mare and coult sold to Taunton, | 16 | 00 | 00 |
| P ^r a horse taken from Joshua Copall, | 12 | 00 | 00 |
| P ^r nailes in the Treasurers hand, | 00 | 08 | 06 |
| P ^r oyle resting to the cuntry att Eastham, | 01 | 06 | 00 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | 634 | 12 | 02 |
| P ^r a horse giuen to the troop, | 07 | 00 | 00 |
| P ^r goods and chattles in his hand, | 28 | 01 | 00 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| In the totall, | 669 | 13 | 02 |

*The Treasurer is per contra cred.

1661.
 10 June.
 [*14.]

| | |
|--|-----------------|
| P ^r seuerall disburs̄ments paid by the Treasurer for the countreyes vse, | } 273 : 14 : 01 |
| P ^r abatement of fines to Teage Jones, W ^m Parker, and a steer returned to Edw̄ Perrey, | } 08 : 16 : 00 |
| P ^r debt and fines that wee judge to bee current, | 32 : 08 : 01 |
| P ^r fines that wee thinke are desperate, | 288 : 09 : 09 |
| | <hr/> |
| In the totall, | 603 : 07 : 11 |
| | <hr/> |
| Rests due to ballence due to the countrey, | 66 : 05 : 03 |

Out of which ballence the countrey doth yett owe —

| | |
|---|--------------|
| To Major Winslow, | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| To M ^r Bradford, an old account, | 02 : 10 : 09 |
| To Ralph Smith, | 00 : 15 : 00 |
| To himselfe, for six dayes ouerplus of the Courts siſing, | 06 : 14 : 06 |
| To Mistris Bradford, for ouerpluse, | 02 : 05 : 04 |
| To Thomas Sauory, yett vnpayed, | 05 : 18 : 01 |
| To charge of the Kinges proclamation, | 01 : 05 : 09 |
| | <hr/> |
| | 29 : 08 : 08 |

Besides which, the countrey haue a house bought of Captaine Willett, the house and land of Thomas Johnson, and the house and land of Thomas Harper.

Wee haue allowed to the Treasurer for his care and paines this yeare, twenty pound.

A true account, errors excepted, taken the tenth of June, 1661.

p^r JOSIAS WINSLOW,
 JAMES TORREY,
 JOSIAS COOKE,
 NATHANIELL BACON,
 NATHANIELL WARREN.

1662.

*June the 9th, 1662.June the 9th, 1662.9 June.
[*16.]

THE Treasurer is debtor to stocke publicke, as appeers by his accounte.

Debitor, 277 : 16 : 10

Pro contra credit, 208 : 13 : 04

Remaines upon reduction, 69 : 03 : 06

Reduction upon reduction for
the Treasurers sallary, conclud-
ed to bee twenty pound . . . } 49 : 03 : 06, remainder.

To which wee aded twenty pounds, or therabouts, in peage, now in the Treasurers hand, which makes the ballence due to the countrey, 69 : 03 : 06

It is agreed that Mr Aldin haue five pound allowed by the Treasurer for his last yeares more then ordinary trouble.

More to debts due.

Imp^t, to Major Winslow for comissioners horses, 01 : 00 : 00
 To one barrell of powder att the Treasurers, 0
 To a barrell spent att the Kinges proclamation, 0
 To 40^l of Barnestb^e spent att the generall training, 0
 To Rehoboth, for woulues, 06 : 08 : 00
 To Eastham, for woulues, 02 : 13 : 00
 To Yarmouth, 2 woulues, 1 Taunton, 1 wolffe, 01 : 16 : 00
 To James Walker, for transportation of letters, and other
 charges, } 00 : 09 : 00
 To Bridgewater, one wolffe, 00 : 12 : 00
 To Sauory, for whipping, 00 : 18 : 00

Signed by vs vnderwritten.

JAMES TORREY,
 JOHN FREEMAN,
 WILLAM BRITT,
 THOMAS HOWES,
 PERIGRINE WHITE,
 JOHN MORTON.

**June the fift, 1663.*

1663.

5 June.
[*18.]

THE Treasurer is debter to the
country, as appears by this
account, . . . $\begin{matrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \\ 343 & : 00 & : 11 \end{matrix}$

The Treasurer per contra creditor to
the country by disburſments and
debts, as appears vpon this account,
 $\begin{matrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \\ 367 & : 16 & : 00\frac{1}{2} \end{matrix}$

Soe there rests due to him, to ballence the account, . . . $\begin{matrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \\ 24 & : 15 & : 01 \end{matrix}$

Debts due to the country in fines and otherwise.

| | $\begin{matrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \end{matrix}$ |
|---|---|
| P ^r Samuell Howland, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| P ^r Willam Foard, Seni ^r , | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| P ^r Kanelme Winslow, Juni ^r , | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| P ^r Timothy Hallowey, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| P ^r John Palmer, Juni ^r , | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| P ^r Nathaniel Church & Elizabeth Soule, | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| P ^r Josias Hallott, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| P ^r Thomas Starr, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| P ^r Elisha Hedge, | 01 : 10 : 00 |
| P ^r Samuell Sturgis, | 01 : 10 : 00 |
| P ^r Ephraim Done, | 01 : 05 : 00 |
| P ^r Thomas Ridman, | 01 : 05 : 00 |
| P ^r John Knowles, | 01 : 05 : 00 |
| P ^r John Wilson, | 01 : 05 : 00 |
| P ^r Ephraim Done, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| P ^r Thomas Ridman, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| P ^r Abraham Sampson, | 00 : 10 : 00 |

35 : 05 : 00

Due in rates not yett payed.

| | $\begin{matrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \end{matrix}$ |
|----------------------------|---|
| From Taunton, | 06 : 14 : 08 |
| From Cushenah, | 03 : 10 : 00 |
| From the farmes, | 01 : 10 : 00 |

11 : 14 : 08

More for a horse, 04 : 00 : 00

The country is debter vpon the old account, and otherwise.

To a barrell of powder due to the countreyes stocke.

1663.

5 June.

| | | | | |
|--|----|----|----|----------------|
| To 40 pound of powder to Barnstable. | | li | s | d |
| To the Goũ, vpon the account of woulues, | 00 | 09 | 00 | |
| To Leiff Freeman, | | 04 | 00 | |
| To Rehoboth, for woulues, | | 08 | 00 | |
| To the Goũ, due to him of what the countrey allowed him the last yeare, | | | | } 06 : 02 : 02 |

The Court doe allow vnto the Treasurer, for his charge and trouble this last yeare, twenty five pounds sterlinge.

JAMES TORREY,
JOSIAS COOKE,
NATHANIEL WARREN,
JOHN CHIPMAN.

**The Fines of June Court, 1663.*

June.
[*19.]

| | | s | d |
|---|----|----|----|
| ITEM, Joseph Rogers, of Namassakesett, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Item, Christopher Winter, | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| Item, John Shilley, | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| Item, Nathaniel Fitsrandall, | 10 | 00 | 00 |
| Item, Edward Sturgis, Seni ^r , | 06 | 00 | 00 |
| Item, Timothy Hallowey, | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| Item, Gorge Vaughan, | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| Item, Wiltam Paule, of Taunton, | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| Item, more the said Wiltam Paule, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| Item, more the said Wiltam Paule, | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| Item, John Hatheway, of Taunton, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| John Doged, of Rehoboth, | 01 | 00 | 00 |

4 August.

The Fine of the Court of Assistants, August 4th, 1663.

JOSEPH ANDREWS, 00 : 05 : 00

The Fines of the Court held at Plymouth, the first of October, 1663.

1663.

5 October.

| | | |
|---|--------------|---|
| J OSEPH ROGERS, | 02 : 10 : 00 | |
| Wiltam Tubbs, | 02 : 10 : 00 | |
| Wiltam Norkett, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |
| Nehemiah Bessey, | 00 : 05 : 00 | This fines of Berry and the rest were remitted att March Court, 1663. See booke of orders, and passages of the Court. |
| Thomas Ingham, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Ralph Earle, | 01 : 00 : 00 | |
| Richard Berry, | 2 : 00 : 00 | |
| Wiltam Griffin and his wife, | 04 : 00 : 00 | |
| Richard Michell and his wife, | 04 : 00 : 00 | |

Att the Court of Assistants held the first of December, 1663.

1 December.

GYLES RICKARD, Senir, and Thomas Pope, each fined . 3^s : 4^d

**The Fines of March Court, 1663.*

1663-4.

| | li | s | d | |
|---|----|----|----|--------|
| J OHN BRIGGS, of Taunton, | 00 | 10 | 00 | March. |
| Timothy Hallowey, of Taunton, | 01 | 00 | 00 | [*20.] |
| Ensigne Williams, | 00 | 03 | 04 | |
| John Bayley, of Scittuate, | 00 | 03 | 04 | |
| Richard Willis, | 00 | 03 | 04 | |
| Joseph Sauory, | 00 | 03 | 04 | |
| Ann, the wife of Wiltam Hoskins, | 01 | 00 | 00 | |
| Hester, the wife of John Rickard, | 01 | 00 | 00 | |
| Richard Willis, | 00 | 10 | 00 | |
| Francis Baddow, | 00 | 10 | 00 | |
| Robert Ransome, | 00 | 10 | 00 | |
| Abraham Hedge, | 02 | 10 | 00 | |
| Henery Green, of Taunton, | 00 | 03 | 04 | |

1664.

Att the Court held the 3rd of May, 1664.

3 May.

FIIVE Indians, att or neare Acushena, namely, Woomham, Poganatowam, Weesunka, Sucquatamacke, and Chachapaquin, were fined, to the vse of the collonie, each twenty shillings.

16 June.

**June the 16th, 1664.*

[*23.]

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto M^r Hawes, Cornett Studson, Nathaniel Bacon, Richard Bourne, M^r Paine, Ensigne Eames, Leif^r Freeman, Wiltam Britt, Nathaniel Warren, James Walker, and Benjamine Bartlett, whoe were appointed by the Court, is as followeth.

| | |
|---|--|
| The Treasurer is debter to the coun- trety, as appeers by his account, | The Treasurer, pro contra creditt to the country by disbursments and debts, as appeers vpon his account, |
| 310 : 04 : 01 | 339 : 9 : 2 |
| Soe rests due to him, to ballence the account, | 29 : 5 : 1 |

Debts due by fines and otherwise to the country.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| Item, by Samuell Howland, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Item, Wiltam Foard, Seni ^r , | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Item, Kenelme Winslow, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Item, John Palmer, | 03 : 10 : 00 |
| Item, Nathaniel Church & Eliz: Soule, | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, Thomas Starr, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Item, Ephraim Done, | 01 : 05 : 00 |
| Item, John Knowles, | 01 : 05 : 00 |
| Item, Christopher Winter, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Item, Edward Sturgis, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, Wiltam Paule, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Item, more for Wiltam Paule, | 01 : 00 : |
| Item, John Hathewey, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Item, Joseph Andrews, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Wiltam Tubbs, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Joseph Rogers, | 02 : 10 : 00 |

| | | |
|--|--------------|------------|
| Thomas Ingam, | 00 : 10 : 00 | 1664. |
| Ralph Earle, | 01 : 00 : 00 | |
| Thomas Pope, | 00 : 03 : 04 | } 16 June. |
| Item, Gyles Rickard, | 00 : 03 : 04 | |
| ‡John Briggs,‡ this is remited, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Item, Timothy Hallowey, | 01 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, John Bayley, | 00 : 03 : 04 | |
| Item, Richard Willis, | 00 : 03 : 04 | |
| Item, Joseph Sauory, | 00 : 03 : 04 | |
| Item, the wife of William Hoskins, | 01 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, Richard Willis, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Item, Abraham Hedge, | 02 : 10 : 00 | |
| Item, Henery Green, | 00 : 03 : 04 | |
| Item, Samuell Palmer, | 03 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, by five Indians, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |

The country debter vpon old accounts and otherwise.

Item, one barrell of powder yett due to the country stocke.

Item, by Leifř Freeman, 4^s.

Wee doe alow to the Treasurer, for his charges and trouble this last yeare, twenty five pounds.

Debts to the country.

| | ll | s | d |
|--|----|----|----|
| From Taunton, | 00 | 18 | 00 |
| By the farmes, | 01 | 10 | 00 |
| By a cow in the Treasurers hands, | 03 | 14 | 0 |
| In peag now in the Treasurers hands, | | 08 | 00 |

*The Fines of June Court, 1664.

[*24.]

| | ll | s | d | This is re- |
|---|----|----|----|------------------------|
| I TEM, ‡Wiltam Paybody,‡ | 05 | 00 | 00 | mitted. |
| Item, ‡Leiftenant Nash,‡ | 03 | 00 | 00 | Remited, May, 1665. |
| Item, John Sprague, | 03 | 00 | 00 | |
| Item, Gyles Gilbert, | 01 | 00 | 00 | |
| Item, Wiltam Witherell, | 01 | 00 | 00 | |
| Item, Samuell Linkorne, | 01 | 00 | 00 | |
| Item, Joseph Gray, | 01 | 00 | 00 | |
| Item, Gorge Barlow, for Dorcas Presberry, | 05 | 00 | 00 | |

1664.

June 17, 1664.

17 June.

WARRANTS were issued out for a rate of sixty pound, for the vse of the collonie, the one halfe money, the other halfe pease or wheate.

27 September.

September 27th.

WARRANTS were issued out for a rate of one hundred pounds, for the intertainment of his mat^{ties} comissioners, to bee payed the one halfe therof in money, and the other halfe to bee payed in wheat, pease, barley, or Indian corne, soe as the barley was not to exceed the one third of the said halfe; the wheat to bee payed att four shillings and six pence the bushell, the barley att 4^s, the pease att three shillings and six pence, and the Indian att three shillings the bushell.

The forfeiture of Elisha Hedge his bonds for the good behaiour, there being 4 pounds therof remited in May, 1665, there remaines . 06 : \wedge : \wedge

October.

The Fines of October Court, 1664.

| | n | s | d |
|-----------------------------------|----|----|----|
| R UHAMAH TURNER, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| James Bell, | 00 | 03 | 04 |

1664-5.

The Fines of March Court, 1664.

March.

| | | | |
|--|----|----|----|
| T HOMAS CUSHMAN, | 05 | : | |
| Thomas Totman, of Scituate, | 05 | : | |
| Wiltam Randall, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| Thomas Somers, to bee payed by Edward Jenkins, | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| Thomas Linkorn, of Taunton, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| This is payed att the same Court hee was p ^s ented. | | | |

Fines of May Court, 1665.

1665.

May.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| R ALPH SMITH, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| James Cole, Juni ^r , | 00 : 03 : 4 |
| Ephraim Tilson, | 00 : 03 : 4 |

**June the 9th, 1665.*

9 June.

[*26.]

THE account giuen by the Treasurer vnto M^r Paine, M^r Hawes, Leiftenant Torrey, M^r Richard Bourne, and Nath Warren.

| | |
|--|-------------------------------|
| The Treasurers is debtor to the country, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of | } ⁱⁱ 389 : 03 : 11 |
| The Treasurer p contra credi ^t to the country by disbursements and debts, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of | |
| Soe that there arresteth due to the Treasurer, to ballance the account, the sume of | } 03 : 18 : 08 |

Debtes due by fines and otherwise to the country.

| | ii | s | d |
|--|-------|------|------|
| Item, Samuell Howland, | 00 | : 10 | : 00 |
| Item, Wiltam Foard, Seni ^r , | 00 | : 05 | : 00 |
| Item, Kanelme Winslow, Juni ^r , | 00 | : 10 | : 00 |
| Item, Thō Starr, | 02 | : 10 | : 10 |
| Item, John Knowles, | 01 | : 05 | : 00 |
| Item, Christopher Winter, | 00 | : 10 | : 00 |
| Item, Wiltam Tubbs, | 02 | : 10 | : 00 |
| Item, Thomas Ingam, | 00 | : 10 | : 00 |
| Item, by Ralph Earle, | 01 | : 00 | : 00 |
| Item, Thomas Pope, | 00 | : 03 | : 04 |
| Item, by Gyles Rickard, | 00 | : 03 | : 04 |
| Item, Timothy Hallowey, | 01 | : 00 | : 00 |
| Item, John Hathewey, | 00 | : 03 | : 04 |
| Item, Joseph Sauory, | 00 | : 03 | : 04 |
| Item, by Abraham Hedge, | 02 | : 10 | : 00 |
| Item, by fiue Indians, | 05 | : 00 | : 00 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | 19 | : 10 | : 02 |

1665.

9 June.

| | |
|---|--|
| Item, by Will Paybody, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, Ruhamah Turner, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, by James Bell, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Item, Thomas Cushman, Junr, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, by Thomas Totman, | 05 ¹ / ₂ : 00 : 00 |
| Item, by James Cole, Junr, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Item, by Ephraim Tilson, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| | 23 : 10 : 00 |
| By iron in the Treasurers hand, | 03 : 13 : 04 |

The country is debter, vpon old account, a barrell of powder to the country.

In reference of extreordinary paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines this last yeare, the country alloweth vnto him the sume of thirty pounds.

—————

The Fines of June Court, 1665.

| | |
|----------------------------------|--------------------------|
| T HOMAS LITTLE, | 11 s 4 d 01 : 10 : 00 |
| Samuell Norman, | 00 : 10 : 00 |

Fifty shillings of the fine of Ruhamah Turner was remitted vnto her this Court.

There is a fine of ten pound, vnpayed, due from Robert Whetcome.

October.

[*27.]

—————

**The Fines of October Court, 1665.*

| | |
|---------------------------------|--------------|
| J OHAN BARNES, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Gyles Rickard, Senr, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Thomas Lukas, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| James Cole, Senr, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Thomas Phelpes, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| John Shelley, | 00 : 10 : 00 |

December, 1665.

1665.

December.

A BRAHAM JACKSON, fined, 05 : 00 : 00

June 7th, 1665.

7 June.

A RATE of one hundred and fifty pounds being agreed on to bee leu-
ied on the seuerall townships of this jurisdiction, warrants were
forthwith issued forth for the sume of forty pounds thereof to bee paid in
money.

The 3^d of October, 1665.

3 October.

WARRANTS were issued forth to leuy the hundred and ten pounds
remaining, which was to bee payed, one third pte therof in wheat,
and the other two thirds in either wheat, pease, barley, or Indian corne.

The Fines of March Court, 1665.

1665-6.

March.

| | |
|---------------------------------|--------------|
| T HOMAS STARR, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Francis Baker, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| John Casley, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| John Barrow, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Benjamine Eaton, | 02 : 00 : 00 |
| Wiltam Sabine, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Gorge Barlow, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| John Crow, | 00 : 03 : 04 |

1666.

*June the 8th, 1666.

8 June.
[*29.]

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto M^r Paine, M^r Nathaniel Bacon, and Josias Cooke.

| | | |
|--|--|---------------|
| The Treasurer is debter to the country, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of | } ^u ^s ^d | 188 : 10 : 09 |
| The Treasurer is p contra credit to the country by disburſments and debts, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of | } 205 : 16 : 09 | |
| Soe that there aresteth due to the Treasurer, to ballence the account, the sume of | } 17 : 06 : 00 | |

Debts due by rates to the country from these p̄ticulars townes of the last yeare.

| | | | |
|------------------------------|--------------|---------------------|-------------------|
| Item, Sandwich, | 00 : 17 : 08 | } in all, | ii 5 : 14 : 02 |
| Item, Scittuate, | 00 : 02 : 00 | | |
| Item, Bridgewater, | 04 : 14 : 06 | | |

Debtes due by fines and otherwise to the country.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| Kanelme Winslow, Junior, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Ralph Earle, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Thomas Pope, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Timothy Hallowey, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| John Bayley, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Richard Willis, | 00 : 13 : 04 |
| Thomas Cushman, Juni ^r , | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| Thomas Totman, for committing fornication, fined, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Thomas Little, | 01 : 10 : 00 |
| Samuell Norman, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| John Barnes, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Thomas Lucas, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Thomas Phelpes, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Abraham Jackson, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Francis Baker, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| John Barrow, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Gorge Barlow, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| James Cole, Seni ^r , | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Nathaniel Church, | 05 : 00 : 00 |

| | |
|---------------------------------|----------------|
| Sarah Barstow, allies | } 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Sarah Church, | |
| John Carsley, | |

1666.
8 June.

The country is debtor, vpon old account, a barrell of powder to the country.

The country is debtor to Thomas Sauory, 7 : 1 : 1

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bine att in the countreyes busines this last year, hee is alowed the sume of twenty five pounds.

** June the 9th, 1666.*

9 June.
[*30.]

WARRANTS was issued forth from the Court to leuy by rate the sume of two hundred and thirty pounds, for the publicke charges of the country for this year, besides the sume of seauen pounds to pay for certaine law bookes belonging to the country ; the said sumes to bee payed in speyce, as followeth, viz^t: To bee payed one third therof in wheat, or porke, or both ; one third in butter, or barly, or both ; and the other third in beife, Indian corne, peases, or rye, or any of these, or some tarr, prouided it exceed not one third pte of the last third.

- The wheat att four shillings and sixpence a bushell.
- The porke att three pound and ten shillings a barrell.
- The barly att four shillings a bushell.
- The butter att thirty shillings a firkin, if sizable.
- The beife att forty five shilling a barrell.
- The Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.
- The pease att three shillings and sixpence a bushell.
- The rye att three shillings and sixpence a bushell.
- The tarr att nine shillings a barrell.

To bee deliuered to the Treasurer, or att Boston or att Plymouth, as hee shall appoint, and the charge of transportation defrayed, by the first weeke in Nouember next.

The proportions of the seuerall townes to the said rate are as followeth : —

| | |
|--------------------------------------|--------------|
| Plymouth, | 19 : 08 : 06 |
| Duxburrow with Bridgwater, | 17 : 11 : 09 |

1666.

9 June.

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------|
| Scittuate, | 31 : 15 : 03 |
| Sandwich, | 17 : 11 : 09 |
| Taunton, | 17 : 11 : 09 |
| Yarmouth, | 15 : 04 : 00 |
| Barnstable, | 19 : 08 : 06 |
| Marshfield, | 15 : 04 : 00 |
| Rehoboth, | 26 : 05 : 03 |
| Eastham, | 14 : 03 : 06 |
| Sowams, | 07 : 17 : 06 |
| Dartmouth, | 10 : 10 : 00 |

The particulars for which this rate is.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| Item, to the Goû, | 50 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, to the other majistrates, | 50 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, to the Treasurer in debt, &c, | 42 : 06 : 00 |
| Item, to the majistrates table, | 40 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, for law bookes, | 7 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, for Sauory, | 6 : 13 : 04 |

Memorandum, that the ten pounds allowed to each of the Assistants to be paid in speeye, according to the two last thirds aboue expressed.

June.

The Fines of June Court, 1666.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| I SACHE ROBINSON, Junr, and his wife, for comiting carnall coppulation, before marryage, after contract, fined, | 5 : 00 : 00 |
| Wiltam Sutton, of Barnstable, for takeing away a Bible out of the meeting house att Barnstable, fined, | 1 : 0 : 00 |
| And for telling a lye about the same, fined, | 0 : 10 : 00 |
| Job Judkin, for being drunke, | 0 : 05 : 00 |
| Wiltam Willis, for being drunke, | 0 : 05 : 00 |
| Richard Dwelly, for being drunke, | 0 : 05 : 00 |
| John Williams, Junr, for his disturbance, and causing great expence to the countrey, in reference to the case about his wife, as is extant in the records of the Court, hee is fined, to the vse of the countrey, the sume of | 20 : 00 : 00 |

**July the fift, 1666.*

1666.

| | | | |
|--|--|-----------------------------------|---------------------------|
| <p>JOHN SIMONS, Edward Laud, and John Cooper,</p> | <p>} for abusie carriages on the Lords day att the meeting house att Duxburrow, fined, each of them, }</p> | <p>} s } 00 : 10 : 00</p> | <p>5 July. [*31.]</p> |
|--|--|-----------------------------------|---------------------------|

**The Fines of October Court.*

October.

[*32.]

| | | | |
|--|------------------|---------------------|---------------|
| <p>JOHN BATES, of Barnstable,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 03 : 04</p> | <p>ii s d</p> |
| <p>Wiltam Burden, of Barnstable,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 03 : 04</p> | |
| <p>More the said Wiltam Burden,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 05 : 00</p> | |
| <p>John Silvester, of Marshfeild,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 10 : 00</p> | |
| <p>John Palmer, Junir, of Scittuate,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>01 : 00 : 00</p> | |
| <p>John Andrew, of Plymouth,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 10 : 00</p> | |
| <p>More the said John Andrew,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 03 : 04</p> | |
| <p>Joseph Bartlett, of Plymouth,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 03 : 04</p> | |

The Fines of March Court, 1666.

1666-7.

March.

| | | |
|---------------------------------------|------------------|---------------------|
| <p>WILLIAM NICARSON,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>20 : 00 : 00</p> |
| <p>Joseph Hallett, of Barnstable,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>10 : 00 : 00</p> |
| <p>Wiltam Lumpkin, of Yarmouth,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 10 : 00</p> |
| <p>Peter Worden, of Yarmouth,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 10 : 00</p> |
| <p>Jabez Howland,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 03 : 04</p> |
| <p>Joseph Billington,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>00 : 03 : 04</p> |
| <p>Arther Howland, Junir,</p> | <p>.</p> | <p>05 : 00 : 00</p> |

**June sixt, 1667.*

1667.

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto Cornett Robert Studson, M^r Joseph Laythorp, M^r James Walker, M^r John Bourne, & Richard Bourne.

6 June.

[*33.]

1667.

6 June.

| | |
|---|--|
| The Treasurer is debter to the country, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of | } ^l 379: ^s 2: ^d 6 |
| The Treasurer p contra creditt to the country by disbursements, as appeers by his accounts, | } 378: 16: 3 |
| Soe that there resteth due to the country, to ballence the account, the sume of | } 000: 06: 3 |

Debts due by rates and fines to the country, as followeth.

| | |
|---------------------------------|------------|
| Kanelme Winslow, Junr, | 00: 10: 00 |
| Ralph Earle, | 01: 00: 00 |
| John Bayliffe, | 00: 03: 4 |
| Thomas Totman, | 05: 00: 00 |
| Samuell Norman, | 00: 10: 0 |
| Thomas Phelpes, | 00: 10: 0 |
| Abraham Jackson, | 04: 00: 0 |
| Francis Baker, | 00: 03: 4 |
| Wiltam Beerstow, | 00: 09: 0 |
| Rehoboth rate in part behind, | 06: 12: 12 |
| Wiltam Sutton, | 00: 10: 0 |
| John Bates, | 00: 03: 4 |
| Wiltam Burden, | 00: 08: 4 |
| John Andrew, | 00: 13: 4 |
| Joseph Bartlett, | 00: 03: 4 |
| Jabeze Howland, | 00: 03: 4 |
| Joseph Billington, | 00: 03: 4 |
| Wiltam Nicarson, | 20: 00: 0 |
| Joseph Hallott, | 10: 00: 0 |
| Wiltam Lumpken, | 00: 10: 0 |
| Arther Howland, Junr, | 05: 00: 0 |
| Mr Thomas Sumers, | 00: 17: 6 |
| Rest due for land att Rehoboth, | 27: 18: 3 |

[*34.]

*The country is debtor vpon old account one barrell of powder for the countreyes stocke.

Vpon new account as followeth.

| | |
|-------------------------------------|------------|
| To Mr Vsher, for bookes, in siluer, | 07: 00: 00 |
| To Mr John Winslow, of Boston, | 31: 09: 6 |
| To Mr Fuller, | 04: 09: 00 |
| To Widdow Abell, | 11: 04: 00 |

| | | |
|---|--------------|-----------|
| To Mr James Walker, | 01 : 00 : 00 | 1667. |
| To William Harvey, | 05 : 08 : 00 | } 6 June. |
| To Abraham Sampson, | 00 : 12 : 00 | |
| To James Cole, Seni ^r , | 09 : 08 : 00 | |
| Memorand, Arther Harris, | 01 : 10 : 00 | |
| To Joseph Laythorp, | 02 : 00 : 0 | |
| Wee judge meet to alow the major, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |
| To Capit Southworth, | 02 : 00 : 00 | |
| To the Treasurer, for his goeing to Rehoboth, | 03 : 00 : 00 | |
| To the cornett, | 02 : 00 : 00 | |
| For John Rogers, of Marshfeild, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| For John Dingleys horse, | 00 : 10 : 06 | |
| For Mr Aldens horse, | 00 : 13 : 06 | |
| For Robert Stanford, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| For Edward Southworth, | 00 : 09 : 00 | |
| For Francis Combe, | 00 : 15 : 00 | |
| For Joseph Howland, | 00 : 15 : 00 | |
| For William Clarke, | 00 : 18 : 00 | |
| For Joseph Bartlett, | 00 : 15 : 00 | |
| For Joseph Wadsworth, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| For John Tisdall, Juni ^r , | 00 : 03 : 00 | |
| For John Richmond, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |
| Arther Harris, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Roger Annadowne, | 00 : 08 : 00 | |
| Nicholas Iyde, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Gorge Robinson, | 00 : 06 : 00 | |
| Goodman Fallowells mare, | 00 : 07 : 06 | |
| Dockt ^r Fuller, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |

In referance vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines, this last yeare, hee is allowed the sume of twenty eight pounds, being his paines hath bine extreordinary.

**The Fines of June Court, 1667.*

June.
[*36.]

| | | |
|--|--------------|--------|
| J OSEPH BURGE, of Sandwich, | 01 : 00 : 00 | ll s d |
| Samuell Jackson, of Scittuate, | 00 : 03 : 04 | |

1667.

The Fines of July Court, 1667.

July.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| M ^R MYLES, | 05 : |
| M ^r Browne, | 05 : |
| M ^r Tanner, | 01 : |
| Samuell Fuller, the son of Samuell Fuller, of Barnstable, fined, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Richard Dwellley, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Sarah Smith, of Barnstable, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Danah Silvester, | 10 : 00 : 00 |

October.

The Fines of October Court, 1667.

SIX Indians, viz^d, Lawrance, Quequequantest, James, Moses, Wamant, and Monchassucke, for being p̄tenors in the imbezeling away of liquors taken out of the boate of Simon Steuens, att Cape Codd, were centanced by the Court to pay ten pound, to be deliuered to Leif^t Freeman, att his house att Eastham, in Indian corne, or porke, or feathers, for the collonies vse, betwixt this Court and the first day of May next insueing the date heerof.

James Doughty, for his eregulare carryage in indeauoring to release Thomas Summers out of prison, is fined forty shillinges.

| | |
|---|----------------|
| Abraham Sutliffe, for being drunke, fined, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| And for expressing vngodly speeches in his drunkene ^s , fined, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| William Nicarson, for sending scandalous writtings to Generall Nicolls, is fined, | } 10 : 00 : 00 |
| Robert Eldred, for consenting to one of the said writtings, fined, | |
| Nathaniel Couell, for the same, fined, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Thomas Delanoy, and his now wife, for com̄iting carnall coppulation before mariage, fined, | } 10 : 00 : 00 |

1667-8.

The Fines of March Court, 1667.

March.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| J OSEPH TURNER, for breakeing the kingess peace, fined, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Joseph Turner, for publishing a p̄nisiuous writing, fined, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Joseph Bartlett, for breakeing the kinges peace, fined, | 00 : 03 : 04 |

| | | | |
|--|---|---------------------|-------------------|
| Francis, the Indian sachem of Nausett, for his abusing of Captaine Allin, by vnhumaine and beastly carriages towards him, when hee was cast on shore att Cape Codd, | } | fined, 10 : 00 : 00 | 1667-8. March. |
|--|---|---------------------|-------------------|

**Att the Court held att Plymouth the fift of June, 1667.*

1667.

WARRANTS were issued out from the Court, to leuy, by rate, vpon the seuerall townships of this gou'ment, the sume of two hundred eighty six pound eighteen shillings and eight pence, for the publicke charges of the country, to be payed, one quarter pte therof in wheat or butter, the wheat att 4^s 6^d a bushell, and the butter att six pence a pound, and another quarter pte therof in porke or barly, or both, the barly att 4^s a bushell, the porke att three pound a barrell, or two pence halfe peny a pound, to be payed by the first of October next, and the remaining halfe to be payed in Indian corne att three shilling a bushell, or beife att forty shillings a barrell, or sixteen shillings an hundred, or rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, or pease att three shillings a bushell, or tarr att eight shillings and six pence a barrell ; in any or all of these ; and this payment to be payed by the first of Aprill next ; all the aboue named sumes to be payed to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, prouided it be att Plymouth or Boston.

5 June.
[*37.]

The proportions of the said sume, as it was leuied vpon the seuerall townes, is as followeth.

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------|
| Plymouth, | 25 : 18 : 00 |
| Duxburrow, | 23 : 11 : 04 |
| Scittuate, | 42 : 07 : 00 |
| Sandwich, | 23 : 11 : 04 |
| Taunton, | 23 : 11 : 04 |
| Yarmouth, | 21 : 13 : 04 |
| Barnstable, | 25 : 18 : 00 |
| Marshfeild, | 21 : 13 : 04 |
| Rehoboth, | 25 : 07 : 00 |
| Eastham, | 18 : 18 : 00 |
| Sowams, | 10 : 10 : 00 |
| Dartmouth, | 14 : 00 : 00 |

286 : 18 : 08

1668.

*June the fourth, 1668.

4 June.
[*39.]

THE account given in by the Treasurer vnto Leiftenant Morton, Leiftenant Hunt, Leiftenant Laythorp, James Walker, John Willis, and Daniel Cole.

| | |
|--|-----------------|
| The Treasurer is debter to the countrey, as appeer by his account, the sume of | } 479 : 06 : 03 |
| The Treasurer pro contra creditt vnto the countrey, by disburſments, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of | } 478 : 08 : 02 |
| Soe that there rests due to the countrey, to ballence the account, | } 000 : 18 : 0 |

Debts due to the countrey by rates and fines, as followeth.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| Imp ^r , for rates, | 13 : 16 : 06 |
| Item, in a mare and neate cattle, | 11 : 15 : 00 |
| Ralph Earle, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| John Bayliffe, of Scittuate, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Item, Thomas Totman, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, William Barstow, his debt, | 00 : 09 : 00 |
| Item, John Andrews, | 00 : 13 : 04 |
| Item, William Nicarson, | 20 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, Joseph Hallett, | 02 : 15 : 00 |
| Item, Arther Howland, Juni ^r , | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, Thomas Summers, | 00 : 17 : 06 |
| Item, Samuell Jackson, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Item, Sarah Smith, of Barnstable, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, Dinah Silvester, | 07 : 15 : 00 |
| Item, James Doughtey, | 02 : 00 : 00 |
| Itē, Abraham Sutcliffe, by bill, | 04 : 05 : 00 |
| Itē, Robert Eldred, | 20 : 00 : 00 |
| Itē, Thomas Dellano, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, Joseph Turner, | 05 : 03 : 04 |
| Item, Joseph Bartlett, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Item, by Francis, the Indian sachem, | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, M ^r Myles, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, M ^r Browne, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, M ^r Tanner, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Remaines due of the forty pound from the Indians, | 25 : 10 : 00 |

| | | |
|---|--------------|-----------|
| The countrey vpon old account, one barrell of powder for the countreyes stocke. | | 1668. |
| John Tisdall, on a voyage to Rehoboth, | 00 : 03 : 00 | } 4 June. |
| John Richmond, on the same account, | 00 : 06 : 00 | |
| Doctor Fuller, | 04 : 00 : 00 | |

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer bath bin att in the countreyes busineṣ this last yeare, as also that it rather increaseth then deminisheth, wee thinke it meet hee should be alowed the sume of twenty eight pounds.

Att the Court held att Plymouth in June 4th, Anno 1668.* [40.*]

WARRANTS were issued out from the Court for to leuy a rate of one hundred seauenty nine pound nine shillings and six pence, for the charges of the countrey, for the insueing yeare, besides the officers wages, to be payed, one quarter pte therof in wheat or butter, the wheat att four shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att six pence a pound, and another quarter pte therof in porke, att three pound a barrell, or two pence halfe peney a pound, to be payed by the first of October next, and the remaining halfe to be payed in Indian corne, att three shillings a bushell, or beife att forty shillings a barrell, or rye att three shillinges and sixpence a bushell, or pease att three shillinges a bushell, or tarr att eight shillings and sixpence a barrell, to be payed by the first of Aprill next ; all the aboue named payments to be payed to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Boston or Plymouth, by the times aboue mentioned.

The Fines of June Court, 1668.

| | li | s | d |
|--|----|----|----|
| C APTAINE NATHANIEL THOMAS, fined the sume of | 03 | 00 | 00 |
| Thomas Starr, | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| John Mathews, | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| John Haddawey, | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| Jededia Lumbert, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Edward Gray, | 00 | 10 | 00 |

1668.

4 June.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| Nathaniel Soule, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Mary Phillips, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Jane Hallowey, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| July, 1668. Richard Dwelley, fined, | 01 : 00 : 00 |

The proportions of the rate, as it was leuied of the seuerall townes of this jurisdiction, to answare in reference vnto the sume aboue expressed, as followeth.

| | |
|------------------------|--------------|
| Plymouth | 16 : 01 : 00 |
| Duxburrow, | 07 : 11 : 10 |
| Scittuate, | 26 : 15 : 00 |
| Sandwich, | 15 : 01 : 10 |
| Taunton, | 15 : 01 : 10 |
| Yarmouth, | 12 : 14 : 04 |
| Barnstable, | 16 : 01 : 00 |
| Marshfeild, | 12 : 14 : 04 |
| Rehoboth, | 22 : 09 : 00 |
| Eastham, | 11 : 18 : 00 |
| Bridgewater, | 07 : 11 : 10 |
| Dartmouth, | 08 : 15 : 00 |
| Swansey, | 06 : 14 : 06 |

October.

[*41.]

*The Fines of October Court, 1668.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| M ^R JOSIAS WINSLOW, Seni ^r , | 00 : 3 : 4 |
| Ralph Earle, | 00 : 5 : 0 |
| John Cobb, of Taunton, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Abraham Sampson, Juni ^r , | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Thomas Perrey, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Henry Clarke, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Sarah Barlow, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Mareye Bartlett, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Edward Crowell, | 06 : 00 : 00 |
| James Maker, | 06 : 00 : 00 |
| Richard Dwelley, forfeiture of a bond, | 10 : |

The Fines of March Court.

1668-9.

| | | |
|--|--------------|----------|
| J AMES COLE, and Mary, his wife, fined, | 06 : 00 : 00 | } March. |
| James Clarke, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Phillip Dotterich, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Mary Ryder, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Hester Wormall, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| John Low, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |
| John Bryant, of Plymouth, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Christopher Blake, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |
| Caleb Lumbert, | 00 : 03 : 04 | |
| Wiltam Thomas, | 00 : 03 : 04 | |
| Samuell Arnold, Junr, | 00 : 03 : 04 | |
| Richard Berrey, Seni ^r , | 00 : 05 : 00 | |
| Jededia Lumbert, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |
| Benjamine Lumbert, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |
| James Maker, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |

**July the 8th, 1669.*

1669.

THE account given in by the Treasurer vnto Daniell Cole, Isacke Chitenden, William Harvey, and John Thacher, and Thomas Huckens:—

8 July.
[*42.]

| | |
|--|--|
| The Treasurer is debetor to the country, as by his account, | } ^{li} ^s ^d 430 : 12 : 03 |
| The Treasurer is p contra creditt to the country, by disbursements, | |
| Soe theñ rests due to the country from the Treasurer, to ballence the account, | } 01 : 08 : 11 |
| Item, due to the country also in debts and corne, | |
| Item, more, two hatts, | 00 : 08 : 00 |
| Item, fines due from Ralph Earle, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| From John Bayleiffe, of Scittuate, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| From Thomas Totman, of Scittuate, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| From Wiltam Nicarson, | 20 : 00 : 00 |
| From Joseph Hallott, for pte of his fine, | 02 : 15 : 00 |
| From Arther Howland, Junr, | 05 : 00 : 00 |

1669.

8 July.

| | |
|--|---------------|
| From Samuell Jackson, of Scittuate, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| From Robert Eldred, of Mannamoiett, | 20 : 00 : 00 |
| From Joseph Bartlett, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| ‡From Fāncis, the Indian sachem, | 06 : 03 : 00‡ |
| From M ^r Myles, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| From John Hathewey, of Yarmouth, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| From Nathaniel Soule, of Duxburrow, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| From Mary Phillips, of Taunton, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| From Jane Hallowey, of Taunton, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| From M ^r Josias Winslow, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| From M ^r Ralph Earle, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| From John Cobb, of Taunton, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| From Henery Clarke, of Duxburrow, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| From Abraham Sampson, of Duxburrow, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| From James Cole and Mary, his wife, | 06 : 00 : 00 |
| From John Bryant, Seni ^r , of Plymouth, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| From Wiltam Thomas, of Marshfeild, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| From Benajah Lumbert, of Barnstable, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| From Richard Dwelley, of Scittuate, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| From Richard Dwelley, of Scittuate, more, | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| From Richard Berrey, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| From Jededia Lumbert, | 00 : 05 : 00 |

This M^r Freeman stands engaged for.
The last, M^r Hinckley stands engaged for.

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bine att in the countreyes busineß this last year, wee thinke meet hee should be allowed twenty eight pounds.

THOMAS HUCKENS.

July.

[*43.]

*July, 1669.

A RATE ordered by the Court as followeth,—

| | |
|---|----------------------|
| Item, for the Gour ^r , | 50 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, for the majestrates, | 50 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, for the major, | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, for Mistris Bradford, | 12 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, for the majestrates table, | 30 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, for Sauory, | 06 : 13 : 04 |
| | <u>158 : 13 : 04</u> |

The Fines of October, 1669.

1669.

| | | |
|------------------------------|--------------|---------------|
| J OHN EWEN, | 2 : 00 : 00 | } October. |
| Ephraim Doan, | 1 : 00 : 00 | |
| Gorge Russell, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Robert Laurance, | 00 : 08 : 00 | |
| Thomas Starr, | 02 : 00 : 00 | |

June, 1669.

June.

WILLIAM RANDALL fined five pounds to the vse of the collonie.

The Fines of March Court, 1669.

1669-70.

| | | |
|----------------------------------|--------------|-------------|
| J OHN TILSON, | 00 : 03 : 04 | } March. |
| John Loe, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Nathaniel Fitsrandall, | 02 : 02 : 00 | |
| Christopher Blake, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |

**June, 1670.*

1670.

THE accountt giuen in by the Treasurer to Richard Bourne, James Walker, and Thomas Huckens, as followeth:—

June.
[*44.]

| | |
|---|-----------------|
| The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie as by his | } 319 : 10 : 10 |
| accountt, | |
| The Treasurer p contra creditt, | 288 : 14 : 01 |
| The Treasurer is debtor to ballence the accountt, | 20 : 16 : 09 |
| Item, more from John Bayley, of Scituate, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Item, Thomas Totman, of Scituate, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, Joseph Hollett, of Barnstable, for pte of his fine, | 02 : 15 : 00 |

for the ensuing year, besides the officers wages ; the aforesaid sume to be payed, the one halfe in wheat, barley, and butter, the wheat att four shillings a bushell, the barley att three shillings and sixpence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound ; the other halfe, one halfe of it to be payed in Indian corne, att three shillings a bushell, and the other halfe in rye and pease, the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the pease att three shillings a bushell ; all which payements to be good and marchantable, and to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Boston or Plymouth, the first halfe by the 15th of October next, and the latter halfe by the first of Aprill next, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

1670.
June.

The proportions of the aboue written charge to be leuiod by rate on each towne of this jurisdiction.

| | l | s | d |
|------------------------|----|----|----|
| Plymouth, | 14 | 16 | 0 |
| Duxburrow, | 06 | 14 | 8 |
| Bridgewater, | 06 | 14 | 8 |
| Scituate, | 24 | 04 | 0 |
| Taunton, | 13 | 09 | 4 |
| Sandwich, | 13 | 09 | 4 |
| Yarmouth, | 10 | 19 | 4 |
| Barnstable, | 14 | 16 | 0 |
| Marshfield, | 10 | 19 | 4 |
| Rehoboth, | 20 | 04 | 00 |
| Eastham, | 10 | 06 | 00 |
| Swansey, | 06 | 00 | 00 |
| Dartmouth, | 08 | 00 | 00 |

The Fines of June Court, 1670.

| | | | |
|--|----|----|----|
| J ONATHAN HATCH, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined, | 03 | 00 | 00 |
| Samuell Chanddler, for being drunke, | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| John Spragne, for suffering Samuell Chandler to be drunke in his house, | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| Thomas Pope, for villifying the minnistry, | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| Thomas Hughes, for breaking the Kinges peace, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| Thomas Lucas, for breaking the Kinges peace, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| Samuell Norman, for breaking the Kinges peace, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| Lydia Tayler, for breaking the Kinges peace, | 00 | 03 | 04 |

1670.

July.

The Fines of July Court, 1670.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| E LISHA HEDGE, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Abisha Marchant, for being in bed with Mary Jones, | 02 : 00 : 00 |

October.

[*46.]

**The Fines of October Court, 1670.*

| | l | s | d |
|---|----|----|----|
| W ILLIAM ROGERS, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Edward Jenkens, for his daughter, | 03 | 00 | 00 |
| Jabez Snow and his wife, | 10 | 00 | 00 |
| John Cooke, | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| Wiltam Kinsman, | 00 | 10 | 00 |

1670-1.

March.

The Fines of March Court, 1670.

| | | | |
|--|----|----|----|
| J OHAN SUTTON, | 02 | 00 | 00 |
| James Pursevall, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Wiltam Hedge, | 01 | 10 | 00 |
| John Gray, | 01 | 10 | 00 |
| Edward Sturgis, Junir, | 01 | 10 | 00 |
| John Gray, more, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| An Indian called Will, living about Yarmouth, fined, | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| Wiltam Griffin, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| Richard Michell, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| Nathaniel Tilden, | 02 | 00 | 00 |
| John Spragne, | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| Richard Tayler <i>Taylor</i> , | 00 | 10 | 00 |

1671.

June.

[*48.]

**June, 1671.*

| | |
|--|-----------------|
| M ^R TREASURERS account giuen into to Leifft Morton, Ensigne Eames, Wiltam Paybody, and Thomas Huckens, as followeth: — | |
| The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie as by his | } 330 : 14 : 05 |
| account, | |

| | | |
|---|---------------|---------|
| The Treasurer contra credit, | 308 : 10 : 07 | 1671. |
| The Treasurer is debter to ballence the account, | 22 : 03 : 10 | |
| Item, more by M ^r Bacon for Abraham Hedge, | 00 : 03 : 00 | } June. |
| Item, more from John Bayley, of Scittuate, | 000 : 03 : 04 | |
| Item, from Mary Phillippes, of Taunton, | 000 : 03 : 04 | |
| Item, from M ^r Josias Winslow, Seni ^r , | 000 : 03 : 04 | |
| Item, from Ralph Earle, of Dartmouth, | 000 : 05 : 00 | |
| Item, from Jonathan Hatch, of Saconeaset, | 03 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, from Edward Jenkens, of Scittuate, for his daughter, | 03 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, from Wilham Hinksman, of Marshfeild, | 000 : 10 : 00 | |
| Item, from John Sutton, of Scittuate, | 02 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, from John Gray, of Yarmouth, | 01 : 10 : 00 | |
| Item, from Edward Sturgis, Juni ^r , | 01 : 10 : 00 | |
| Item, from Wilham Hedge, | 01 : 10 : 00 | |
| Item, from John Gray, for Indian Will, | 01 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, from John Sprague, of Duxburrow, | 000 : 05 : 00 | |
| Item, from Leif ^t Laythorp, 30 ^s , Wilham Swift, 10 ^s , wid- dow Barstow, 30 ^s , | 03 : 10 : 00 | |
| Item, from Gorge Vaughan for excise, 20 ^s . | | |
| | | |
| The country debtor to M ^r Treasurer for his sallery last yeare, | 28 : 00 : 00 | |
| To Jonathan Hatch, | 01 : 01 : 00 | |
| To Robert Finney, | 000 : 06 : 00 | |
| To Joseph Waterman, | 000 : 15 : 00 | |
| To Edward Southworth, | 000 : 15 : 00 | |
| To M ^r Treasurer goeing to Mount Hope, | 001 : 10 : 00 | |
| To Cap ^t Bradford, | 001 : 10 : 00 | |
| To M ^r Treasurer twice to Taunton, | 02 : 00 : 00 | |
| To Ensigne Aldin, 9 ^s shillings or a gun, | 00 : 09 : 00 | |
| To Thomas Huckens, | 00 : 01 : 06 | |
| To Wilham Witherell, | 00 : 03 : 00 | |
| To the Gou ^r and Major, 40 ^s , | 02 : 00 : 00 | |
| To M ^r Williams, 20 ^s , Gorge Vaughan, 12 ^s , Tho: West, 4 ^s , | 01 : 16 : 00 | |

EPHRAIM MORTON,
 MARKE EAMES,
 WILLAM PAYBODY,
 THOMAS HUCKENS.

1671.

*June, 1671.

June.
[*49.]

ALL this Court warrants were issuē for the leyung of 296^d: 13: 04 by rate for the charges of the collonie, to be raised by rate for this following yeare.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| Item, for the Gou ^r and Majestrates, | 100: 00: 00 |
| Item, for the Major, | 10: 00: 00 |
| Item, for nessesaries to accomodate the majestrates, | 12: 00: 00 |
| Item, for the majestrates table, | 30: 00: 00 |
| Item, for the vnder marshall, | 06: 13: 04 |
| Item, for the officers sallery, | 40: 00: 00 |
| Itē, for the charges of the comissioners theire sitting this yeare att Plymouth, | } 80: 00: 00 |
| Itē, for the printing of the booke of lawes, | |
| Item, for monys to provide bread for the goeing forth on the expedition against the Indians, | } 10: 00: 00 |
| | |
| | 308: 13: 4 |

The abouesaid sume (soe much of it as concerned the treasure) is to be payed tō thirds therof in wheat, and barly, and butter, or mony; the wheat att five shillings a bushell, the barly att three shillings 6^d a bushell, the butter att five pence a pound; the other third p^{te} in Indian corne, rye, and pease; the pease and rye att three shillings six pence a bushell, the Indian att three shillings a bushell. The first payment to be payed att or before the first of October next; the second by the first of Aprill next.

The proportions leuiud on the seuerall townes.

| | To the Treasurer. l s | To the Officers Sallerys. |
|-----------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------|
| Plymouth, | 24: 10 | 03: 14: 00 |
| Duxburrow, | 11: 09 | 01: 13: 08 |
| Bridgwater, | 11: 09 | 01: 13: 08 |
| Scittuate, | 40: 16 | 06: 01: 00 |
| Taunton, | 22: 17 | 03: 07: 04 |
| Sandwich, | 22: 17 | 03: 07: 04 |
| Yarmouth, | 18: 10 | 02: 17: 04 |
| Barnstable, | 24: 10 | 03: 14: 00 |
| Marshfield, | 18: 17 | 02: 17: 04 |
| Rchoboth, | 33: 16 | 05: 01: 00 |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------------------|--------------|----------------|
| Eastham, | 16 : 10 | 02 : 14 : 00 | 1671. June. |
| Swansey, | 11 : 09 | 01 : 10 : 00 | |
| Dartmouth, | 14 : 12 | 02 : 00 : 00 | |
| Middlebeř, | 06 : 12 | 00 : 00 : 00 | |
| | <hr/> | 278 : 14 | |
| | | 42 : 13 | |
| | | <hr/> | |
| | | 236 : 01 | |
| | | <hr/> | |

**The Fines of June Court, 1671.*

[*50.]

| | |
|---|--------------|
| J OHAN GRAY, for swearing prophanly, fined, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Samuell Mathewes, for sayleing from Yarmouth to Boston, } on y ^e Lords day, } | 01 : 10 : 00 |
| Nathaniell Soule, being detected for telling seuerall lyes, } fined, } | 00 : 00 : 00 |
| James Cole, Seniř, for being drunke the second time, fined, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Joseph Ramsden, for being found drunke the second time, } fined, } | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Wiltam Walker, for telling a lye, fined, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Walter Winser, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined, . | 01 : 10 : 00 |

The Fines of October Court, 1671.

October.

| | |
|---|---------------|
| G YLES RICKARD, Seniř, for selling syder to the Indians, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| †John Ottis, for selling syder without order from the } Court, or to appeer to answare for the same att the Court, . } | 02 : 00 : 00† |
| John Bucke, for comitting fornication with Mary Attkin- } son, fined, } | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| Mary Attkinson, for comitting fornication with John Buck, | 10 : 00 : 00 |

1671-2.

The Fines of March Court, 1671.

March.

| | |
|--|----------------|
| SAMUELL ARNOLD, Juni ^r , for comitting fornication with ^ Holmes, before marriage, | } 05 : 00 : 00 |
| ^ Holmes, for comitting fornication with Samuel Ar- nold, Juni ^r , | } 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Josias Palmer, for speaking opprobriously of M ^r Wither- ley's church, | } 00 : 10 : 00 |
| John Loe, for prophaning the Lords day, fined, | 02 : 00 : 00 |
| Samuell Packer, Seni ^r , for selling liqoor and syder to the Indians, | } 01 : 00 : 00 |
| James Walker, Seni ^r , for braking order about a stray horse, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Joseph Harding, for abusing the constable of Eastham, in the execution of his office, fined, | } 00 : 10 : 00 |

1672.

**June the 7th, 1672.*

7 June.

[*52.]

| | |
|---|---------------------|
| M ^R TREASURERS accountt giuen in to Leiftenant Morton, Daniell Smith, Thomas Huckens, and John Tompson. | |
| The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie by his accountt, | } 485 : 07 : 07 |
| The Treasurer p contra, creditt, | 482 : 08 : 05½ |
| The Treasurer debtor to ballence, | <u>02 : 19 : 1½</u> |

Due to the contry.

| | |
|---|----------------|
| By pte of Swanseys rate, | 03 : 16 : 04 |
| Item, by pte of Barnstable rate, when M ^r Thomas Allin was constable, | } 01 : 08 : 00 |
| Item, by 21 bushells of Indian corne, | 03 : 03 : 00 |
| Item, by M ^r Bacon, for Abraham Hedge; | 00 : 03 : 00 |
| Item, from John Bayley, of Scittuate, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Item, from M ^r Josias Winslow, Seni ^r , | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| Item, from Jonathan Hatch, besides his goeing to Taunton, | 01 : 19 : 00 |
| Item, from John Sutton, of Scittuate, | 02 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, from Nathaniel Soule, | 03 : 19 : 00 |

| | | |
|--|-------------------------|---------|
| Item, from John Loe, | 01 : 00 : 00 | 1672. |
| Item, Samuell Packer, Seni ^r , of Bridgwater, | 01 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, by p ^r te of Dartmouth rate, | 00 : 15 : 00 | 7 June. |
| The countrey debtor to M ^r Treasurer for his sallery the last yeare, | } ^{ll} 30 : | |

June the 7th, 1672.

ORDERED by the deputies that the Gou^r, the major, and M^r Hinckley, shall have, for their care, paines, and charge, about p^rusing and revising our lawes, the sume of fifty shillings for each of them ; and more to M^r Hinckly, for transcribing the lawes, thirty five shillings ; and to M^r Hinckley, for goeing to Rhode Iland, twenty shillings ; and to M^r Southworth, for the same journey, the same sume of twenty shillings, to be payed out of the treasury.

**The Fines of June Court, 1672.*

[*53.]

| | |
|---|--|
| M ARY CHURCHILL, for comitting fornication, fined, | ^{ll} 06 : 00 : 00 |
| ‡Dorcas Billington, for comitting fornication, fined, } she was whipt, | ^s 05 : 00 : 00 ^d ‡ |
| Susannah Turner, for comitting fornication, fined, | 08 : 00 : 00 |
| Daniel Cole, son of Job Cole, for cursing, fined, | 00 : 10 : 00 |

**July, 1672.*

July.
[*54.]

WARRANTS were issued out to the seuerall plantations of this gou^rment to leuy the charges to be raised by rate for this p^rsent yeare as followeth:—

| | |
|--|-----------------------------|
| Item, for the Gou ^r and Assistants, | ^{ll} 100 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, for the Major, 10 ^{ll} , and for the Treasurer 30 ^{ll} , | 40 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, for nessesaries to accomodate to majestrates table, | 12 : 00 : 00 |

1672.

July.

| | |
|---|----------|
| Item, to entertaine the comissioners, | 80:00:00 |
| Item, for Thomas Saury, | 06:13:04 |
| Item, for the officers wages, | 40: |

Two thirds wherof to be payed in wheat, barly, butter, or mony; the wheat at 4^s 6^d a bushell, the barly att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att fue pence a pound. The rest in rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and pease att three shillings and six pence a bushell, the Indian come att three shillings a bushell.

The proportions to be payed by the seuerall Townes.

| | li | s | To the Officers li Wages. |
|------------------------|--------|----|---------------------------------|
| Plymouth, | 24 | 10 | 03:14:00 |
| Duxberry, | 11 | 09 | 01:13:08 |
| Bridgwater, | 11 | 09 | 01:13:08 |
| Scittuate, | 40 | 16 | 06:01:00 |
| Taunton, | 22 | 17 | 03:07:04 |
| Sandwich, | 22 | 17 | 03:07:04 |
| Yarmouth, | 18 | 10 | 02:17:04 |
| Barnstable, | 24 | 10 | 03:14:00 |
| Marshfeild, | 18 | 12 | 02:17:04 |
| Rehoboth, | 33 | 16 | 05:01:00 |
| Eastham, | 16 | 10 | 02:14:00 |
| Swansey, | 11 | 09 | 01:10:00 |
| Dartmouth, | 14 | 12 | 02:00:00 |
| Middleberry, | 06 | 12 | |
| | 278:09 | | |

The first payment to be payed to the Treasurer att or before the first of October next, the latter by the first of Aprill next.

**The Fines of October Court, 1672.*

October.
[*55.]

| | |
|---|---------|
| WILLIAM MAKEPEACE, for selling liquoor to the In- dians, fined fue pounds, | } 5:00: |
| Jabeze Lumbard, for selling liquoor to the Indians, fined fifty shillings, | } 2:10: |

| | | |
|--|-------------|-------|
| Thomas Jones, for being drunke the second time, fined ten shillings, | } 00 : 10 : | 1672. |
| Edward Coleman, for cursing, fined five shillings, | | |

The Fines of March Court, 1672.

1672-3.

| | l | s | d | |
|---|----|----|----|--------|
| A BRAHAM HEDGE, | 05 | 00 | 00 | March. |
| Abisha Marchant and his wife, | 10 | 00 | 00 | |
| Alexander Kanudah, | 00 | 03 | 04 | |
| Francis Curtice, | 02 | 10 | 00 | |
| Gorge Russell, of Duxburrow, | 00 | 10 | 00 | |
| Thomas Nicolls, | 00 | 10 | 00 | |
| Robert Sanford, | 00 | 05 | 00 | |

**June the 7th, 1673.*

1673.

THE Treasurers account taken by vs whose names are vnderwritten, ordered therto by the Court: —

7 June.
[*56.]

| | |
|--|-----------------|
| The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie by the account, | } 476 : 19 : 7 |
| The Treasurer p contra credit, | |
| The Treasurer debter to ballence, | 47 : 10 : 08 |
| The collonie debtor to the Treasurer for his sallery, as wee conceiue, | } 030 : 00 : 00 |
| To ballence, | |

More, in debts vngathered.

| |
|--|
| As by bill from ^ Richmond, of Taunton, of } 39 : 0 : 00 |
| Phillips fine, |

More, in Fines due to the Collonie.

| | |
|----------------------------------|--------------|
| By Daniell Cole, Junr, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| By Willam Makepeace, | 05 : 00 : 00 |

1673.

7 June.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| By Jabez Lumbert, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| By Thomas Jones, of Taunton, | 00 : 04 : 00 |
| By Francis Curtice, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| By Mr Bacon for Abraham Hedge, | 00 : 03 : 00 |
| By Thomas Packer, of Bridgewater, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| By the Squa Sachem, of Saconett, | 50 : 00 : 00 |
| <hr/> | |
| The totall sume due to the collonie, | 118 : 14 : 4 |

JOHN FREEMAN,
EPHRAIM MORTON,
MARKE EAMES,
JOHN TOMPSON,
THOMAS HOWES.

June.

The Fines of June Court, 1673.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| I SACK NEGERS, for breach of peace, fined, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| William Bassett, for breach of peace, in striking 2 ladds, } fined, | 00 : 05 : 00 |

October.

The Fines of October Court, 1673.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| J OHN KNOWLMAN, for being drunke, fined, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Benjamine Chettenden, for being drunke, fined, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Humphrey Johnson, for coming into this gou'ment, and erecting a house in the township of Scittuate, soñ time this suñer, and dwelling in the said house, contrary to law, fined, } | 00 : 10 : 00 |

1673-4.

March.

March, 1673.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| H UMPHREY JOHNSON, for cutting downe a land marke, } and therby breakeing the law of this gou'ment, fined, . } | 05 : 00 : 00 |
|--|--------------|

**June the 7th, 1674.*

1674.

7 June.
[*58.]

THE Treasurers accountt taken by vs whose names are vnderwritten,
being appointed heervnto by the Court : —

| | |
|---|---------------|
| The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie, | 325 : 12 : 00 |
| Pr contra credit, | 303 : 07 : 06 |
| The Treasurer debtor to balleance the accountt, | 22 : 04 : 00 |

Item, more in fines not yett gathered.

| | |
|--|--------------|
| Pr Daniell Cole, Juni ^r , | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Pr Wilham Makepeace, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Pr Thomas Jones, of Taunton, | 00 : 04 : 00 |
| Pr Francis Curtice, | 02 : 00 : 06 |
| Pr John Bayley, of Scittuatt, | 00 : 03 : 04 |
| | <hr/> |
| | 07 : 17 : 07 |

| | |
|---|----------------|
| Due to the worshipfull Treasurer, as wee apprehend, for his sallery, 30 ^{li} , hee haucing had more labour and trouble last yeare then ordinary, | } 30 : 00 : 00 |
| | |

JOHN FREEMAN,
EDMOND HAWES,
WILIAM CLARKE,
DANIELL SMITH.

**June, 1674.*

June.
[*59.]

THE townes proportions to the rates leuied by order of the Court, held
att Plymouth the fourth of June, 1674.

| | |
|--------------------------------------|---------------|
| Plymouths proportion is, | 16 : 10 : 7½ |
| Duxburrows proportion is, | 07 : 15 : 2½ |
| Bridgwaters proportion is, | 07 : 15 : 2½ |
| Scittuates proportion is, | 27 : 11 : 06½ |
| Tauntons proportion is, | 15 : 08 : 11½ |
| Sandw̄ proportion, | 15 : 08 : 11½ |
| Yarmouthes proportion is, | 12 : 09 : 03½ |

1674.

June.

| | |
|---------------------------------------|------------|
| Barnstables proportion is, | 16:10:07½ |
| Marshfields proportion is, | 12:11:04½ |
| Rehoboths proportion is, | 22:16:06½ |
| Easthams proportion is, | 11:02:09½ |
| Swanseys proportion is, | 07:16:06½ |
| Dartmouths proportion is, | 09:19:02½ |
| Middleberrys proportion is, | 04:19:01½ |
| The total, | 188:15:10½ |

These proportions were ordered to be payed in barley, and wheat, and butter, or siluer; the wheat att four shillings a bushell, the barlye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att four pence a pound, viz^d, two thirds thereof; and the other third in Indian corne and rye; the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the Indian att three shillings a bushell, all good and marchantable, to be deliuer^d to the Treasurer, or his order, either att Boston or Plymouth, and the charge of transportation defrayed; the first payment by the first of October next, and the latter payment by the first of Aprill next, ensuing the date heerof.

The Fines of June Court, 1674.

ITEM, Josias Holmes, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined, 02:00:00
I Wiltam Randall, Seni^r, for breakeing the Kings peace, fined, 00:03:04

July.

The Fines of July Court.

ITEM, Wiltam Maycomber, for breach of the Sabbath, fined, 02:00:00
 John Rickard, Juni^r, son of John Rickard, for breaking }
 the King's peace, fined, } 00:03:04
 Samuell Dunham, Juni^r, for breaking the King's peace, }
 fined, } 00:03:04

The Fines of October Court, 1674.

1674.

October.

| | |
|--|-------------|
| G EOURGE DAUSON, for Sabbath breakeing, fined, . . . | 02:00: |
| John Chase, for comiting fornication, fined, . . . | 05:00: |
| Dorethy, the wife of Wiltam Tubbs, for breaking the | } 00: 3: 4 |
| Kinges peace, | |
| Joseph Colston, for disorder about drinking, | 00:05: |
| | 7:08: 8 |
| ‡The wife of Gyles Leich, Sen ^r , for breakeing the Kings | } 00:03:04‡ |
| peace, | |

**The Fines of March Court, 1674.*

1674-5.

March.

[*60.]

| | |
|--|----------|
| J OHN MATHEWES, for filthy speech, | 05:00: |
| The wife of Gyles Leich, for breaking the Kings peace, | 00:03:04 |

The Treasurers accountt taken by the subscribers he^rof, appointed the^rvnto
by the honored Court, &c.

| | |
|--|-----------------------|
| The Treasurer was found debtor, | 283:13: $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| P ^r contra credit, | 233:11:11 |
| The Treasurers sallery, | 030:00:00 |
| Remaines due to ballence the accountt, | 020:01:01 |

Still due to the country by fines.

| | |
|--|-----------|
| From Daniell Cole, Jun ^r , | 000:10:00 |
| From Wiltam Makepeace, | 005:00:00 |
| From Francis Curtice, | 02:00:00 |
| From John Bayley, of Scittuate, | 00:03:04 |
| From Josiah Holmes, of Duxburrow, | 001:00:00 |
| From Gorge Dauson, of Middleberrey, | 002:00:00 |
| More, due by bond, for Indian Hoken, sold, | 08:00:00 |
| | 18:13:04 |

MARKE EAMES,
DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP.

1675.

*June the 10th, 1675.10 June.
[*62.]

THE rate proportioned to the seuerall townes as they are to be payed in to the worshipfull Treasurer.

| | |
|---|---------------|
| Plymouth, | 16 : 10 : 07 |
| Duxburrow, | 07 : 15 : 02 |
| Bridgewater, | 07 : 15 : 02 |
| Scittuate, | 27 : 11 : 06 |
| Taunton, | 15 : 08 : 11 |
| Sandwich, | 15 : 08 : 11 |
| Yarmouth, | 12 : 09 : 03 |
| Barnstable, | 16 : 10 : 07 |
| Marshfield, | 12 : 11 : 04 |
| Rehoboth, | 22 : 16 : 06 |
| Eastham, | 11 : 02 : 09 |
| Swansey, | 07 : 16 : 06 |
| Dartmouth, | 09 : 19 : 00 |
| Middleberry, | 04 : 19 : 00 |
| Suma totalis, | 188 : 15 : 00 |
| More to be payed to the officers wages, | 040 : 00 : 00 |

These proportions were ordered to be payed in barley, wheat, butter, or silver; the wheat at four shillings and six pence a bushell, the barley at three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter at five pence a pound, two thirds thereof; and the other third in Indian corne, rye, and peases; the rye at three shillings and six pence a bushell, the pease at three shillings a bushell, and the Indian at three shillings a bushell, all good and marchantable, to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or his order, and the charge of transportation defrayed; the first payment by the first of October next, and the latter payment by the first of April next.

June.
[*64.]

*The Fines of June Court, 1675.

| | l | s | d |
|-----------------------------------|----|----|----|
| ROBERT CROSMAN, | 02 | 00 | 00 |
| James Burt, of Taunton, | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| Nathaniell Hall, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Ephraim Tinkham, | 02 | 00 | 00 |
| Samuell Wood, | 05 | 00 | 00 |

**June the 9th, 1676*

1676.

9 June.

[*66.]

THE honored Treasurer gaue in his account to vs, the subscribers, which is as followeth, viz^d:—

| | | | |
|---|------|----|----|
| | l | s | d |
| The Treasurer was found debtor, | 1082 | 04 | 07 |
| P ^r contra credit, | 1142 | 00 | 10 |
| Remaines to ballance the account, | 059 | 16 | 03 |

More in debts owing by the collonie.

| | | | |
|---|----|----|----|
| Item, to the honored Gour Winslow, as p ^{te} of his sallery, | 02 | 17 | 00 |
| Item, to M ^r James Browne, his whole sallery, | 07 | 03 | 00 |

Debts due to the collonie.

| | | | |
|---|----|----|----|
| By Tauntons rate in June, 1675, | 15 | 03 | 11 |
| Item, by their second rate in December, | 13 | 00 | 00 |
| Item, mo ^r , by a barrell of powder, Wiltam Harvey and John Richmond had, from Rehoboth, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| By rates in June, (75,) | 22 | 16 | 06 |
| By December rate, | 15 | 00 | 00 |
| By M ^r Nathaniel Thomas, by bill, | 15 | 00 | 00 |
| By M ^r Hinckley, for a muskett his son had of the Gour, | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| By Cap ^t Freeman, for a gun, | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| By Leif ^t Ellice, three guns, & ten pound of powder, and 12 pound of bullets, | 03 | 15 | 00 |
| By Scittuate, for 14 guns and a barrell of powder, | 19 | 00 | 00 |
| By Plymouth, eight guns, | 08 | 00 | 00 |
| By Duxburrow, five guns, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| By Marshfeild, 21 guns, | 21 | 00 | 00 |
| By Francis Barker, | 01 | 01 | 00 |

By old fines.

| | | | |
|---|------------------|----|----|
| Daniell Cole, Jun ^r , | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| By Wiltam Makepeace, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| By Francis Curtice, | 02 | 00 | 00 |
| By John Bayley, | 00 | 03 | 04 |
| By Josias Holmes, | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| By Gor ^g e Dauson, | 02 | 00 | 00 |
| The Treasurers sallery not yett payed, which is | 30 th | 00 | 00 |

THOMAS HOWES,
JOSEPH LAYTHORPE,
DANIELL SMITH.

1676.

**The 8th of June, 1676.*8 June.
[*68.]

THE rate for the publicke charges of the collonie proportioned to the severall townes of this jurisdiction, as they are to be payed to the Treasurer.

| | | | |
|------------------------|----|---|-----------|
| Plymouth, | 11 | s | 19:08:04 |
| Duxburrow, | | | 08:16:06 |
| Bridgewater, | | | 08:16:06 |
| Scittuate, | | | 31:19:06 |
| Taunton, | | | 18:04:11 |
| Sandwich, | | | 18:04:11 |
| Yarmouth, | | | 14:16:00 |
| Barnstable, | | | 19:08:04 |
| Marshfeild, | | | 14:16:00 |
| Rehoboth, | | | 27:03:06 |
| Eastham, | | | 12:13:00 |
| | | | <hr/> |
| | | | 194:07:06 |

These proportions were to [^] payed, two ptes of three thereof in wheat, and barley, and butter, or silver; the wheat at 4^s 6^d a bushell, the barley at three shillings and six pence a bushell; and the butter at five pence a pound; this first payment to be made at or before the first of October next after the date heerof; and the other third pte to be payed in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne at three shillings a bushell; the rye at three shillings and six pence a bushell. This latter payment to be payed at or before the first of Aprill next after the date heerof, all good and marchantable, to be deliue^d to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, provided it be at Plymouth or Boston, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

1677.

**July 13, 1677.*13 July.
[*70.]

OUR honored Treasurer gaue in his accompt, which is as followeth, viz^d:—

| | | | | |
|--|----|---|---|-----------|
| The Treasurer was found debtor, | 11 | s | a | 815:08:09 |
| Pr contra credit with the Treasurer's sallery, | | | | 792:06:01 |
| There is due to the collonie to balleñ, | | | | 23:02:08 |

The collonies debts.

1677.

13 July.

| | |
|---|---------------|
| By Taunton mony rate, (76,) | 016 : 00 : 0 |
| By their corne rate, | 018 : 04 : 11 |
| By Marshall Pratts sallery, pay to him by the Treasurer, } due from Taunton, } | 03 : 13 : 2 |
| By Rehoboth mony rate, | 016 : 00 : 00 |
| By Marshall Nashes rate, payed by the Treasurer, | 05 : 10 : 3 |

Due to the collonie in fines.

| | |
|----------------------------|-------------|
| From Makepeace, | 05 : 0 : 0 |
| By John Bayley, | 00 : 03 : 4 |
| By Gorg̃ Dauson, | 02 : 00 : 0 |

DANIEL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
JOHN MILLER.

July 7th.

7 July.

| | |
|--|---------------|
| NICHOLAS WHITE, of Taunton, fined, | 030 : 00 : 0 |
| If payed in siluer, then, | 15 : 00 : 0 |
| The rate leuied this yeers for the publicke charges of the } country was, } | 162 : 15 : 06 |
| Besides the officers wages, which is, | 40 : 00 : 00 |

*The Fines of October Court, 1677.

October.

[*72.]

| | |
|---|--------------|
| A NN ANNIBLE, of Barnstable, widdow, fined, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Joseph Burge, fined, | 00 : 10 : 00 |

1677-8.

March, 1677.

March.

| | |
|--|----------------|
| SAMUELL JENNEY, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| Joseph Dunham, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Ruhamah, the wife of Joseph Nicarson, or to be whipt, | 02 : 00 : 00 |
| The wife of Nathaniel Cauell, fined, or to be whipt, | 02 : 00 : 00 |
| Edward Cottle, and his wife, each 40 ^s , or to be whipt, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| Samuell Nicarson, but hath libertie to appeer before the Court to make his defence, haueing not yett been heard, | } 02 : 00 : 00 |
| Teage Jones, | |
| | 00 : 10 : 00 |

1678.

**June the 6th, 1678.*

6 June.

[*74.]

THE Treasurer's account taken by vs, subscribers, which is as followeth, viz^{ts}:—

| | |
|--|----------------|
| The Treasurer is found debtor to the collonie, | 306 : 17 : 000 |
| P ^r contra, | 302 : 15 : 00 |
| To the Treasurers sallery, | 30 : 000 : 000 |
| Rests still due to ballenge, | 25 : 17 : 08 |

An account of the money that was receiued for Showamett lands, together with a smale p̄sell of other lands, viz^{ts}:—

| | |
|---|----------------|
| The Treasurer is debtor, | 810 : 10 : 000 |
| P ^r contra credit, | 810 : 10 : 00 |

The towne of Taunton were found creditors

| | |
|--|-----------------|
| By the com̄ittee, | 739 : 10 : 000 |
| The towne of Taunton are debtors as followeth, viz : ĩem, } their proportion of charges to the late warr, | } 409 : 17 : 08 |
| Item, to the 3 countrey rates not payed, | |
| Item, to seuerall p̄ticulare p̄sons, payed by the Treasurer, | 35 : 15 : 07 |
| Item, to goods the souldiers tooke vp of the com̄issioners, | 38 : 09 : 05 |
| Item, to Assonett Necke, | 150 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, by Bridgwater, | 12 : 13 : 03 |

| | | |
|---|----------------------|-----------|
| Item, to stray cattle, | 05 : 06 : 00 | 1678. |
| Item, to eighty two sheep and lambes, | 33 : 11 : 00 | } 6 June. |
| | <u>739 : 10 : 00</u> | |

DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LOTHORPE,
JOSEPH HOWLAND.

** June the 7th, 1678.*

7 June.
[*76.]

THE rates of the seuerall townes are according to the seuerall proportions, viz^d: —

| | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|
| Barnstable, | 29 : 03 : 00 |
| Marshfeild, | 22 : 16 : 08 |
| Plymouth, | 23 : 06 : 08 |
| Duxburrow, | 13 : 17 : 00 |
| Bridgwater, | 13 : 17 : 00 |
| Scittuate, | 37 : 02 : 00 |
| Taunton, | 20 : 05 : 04 |
| Sandwich, | 28 : 00 : 06 |
| Yarmouth, | 22 : 16 : 08 |
| Eastham, | 19 : 15 : 04 |
| Swansey, | 06 : 14 : 00 |
| Rehoboth, | 14 : 05 : 04 |
| | <u>251 : 19 : 06</u> |

The seuerall kinds or specues in which the said sume is to be payed to the Treasurer.

In wheat, barley, or mony.

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------|
| Plymouth, | 15 : 13 : 04 |
| Duxburrow, | 08 : 00 : 00 |
| Bridgwater, | 08 : 07 : 00 |
| Scittuate, | 24 : 02 : 00 |
| Taunton, | 14 : 05 : 04 |
| Sandwich, | 21 : 00 : 06 |
| Yarmouth, | 17 : 06 : 08 |
| Barnstable, | 22 : 13 : 00 |

| | | |
|------------------|-----------------------|--------------|
| 1678. 7 June. | Marshfeild, | 14 : 16 : 08 |
| | Eastham, | 14 : 05 : 04 |
| | Swansey, | 04 : 04 : 00 |
| | Rehoboth, | 08 : 05 : 04 |

June.

[*78.]

*June, 1678.

TO be payed to the Treasurer in Indian corne att 2^s 6^d a bushell, or rye att three shillings a bushell.

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------|
| Plymouth, | 03 : 13 : 04 |
| Duxburrey, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Bridwater, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Scittuaŕ, | 07 : 00 : 00 |
| Taunton, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Sandwich, | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| Yarmouth, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Barnstable, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Marshfeild, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Eastham, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Swansey, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| Rehoboth, | 03 : 10 : 00 |

The officers wages to be payed in Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------|
| Plymouth, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| Duxburrow, | 03 : 07 : 00 |
| Bridgwater, | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| Scittuate, | 06 : 00 : 00 |
| Taunton, | 03 : 10 : 03 |
| Sandwich, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| Barnstable, | 04 : 00 : |
| Marshfeild, | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| Eastham, | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| Rehoboth, | ^ ^ ^ |
| Yarmouth, | 03 : 00 : 00 |

Memoŕ. Ten shillings which belonged to Marshall Nash was omitted and not payed the last yeer of Yarmouth pay — the officers sallery.

**The Fines of June and July Courts, 1678.* 1678.

| | ll | s | d | |
|--|------------|----|----|--------------------------|
| ‡ EDWARD WANTON, | 10 | 00 | 00 | June and July. [*79.] |
| Nathaniel Fitsrandall, | 20 | 00 | 00 | |
| Richard Silvester, of Milton, | 05 | 00 | 00 | Paid. |
| If not heerafter married to her with whom hec comitted fornication, | } 5 : 00 : | | | |
| more to be payd. | | | | |

‡March the eight, 1678.‡ 1678-9.

| | ll | s | d | |
|---|----------------|----|----|----------|
| ‡ THOMAS BURMAN, of Barnstable, fined, | 05 | 00 | 00 | 8 March. |
| The condition of a bond giuen by Wiltam Randall, of Scittuate, for and on the accountp of Isacke Hanmor, to pay, | } 05 : 00 : 00 | | | |
| Samuell Shiffericke, of Tannton, this siluer, for abusive carriages. This was deliuered to M ^r Alden, | } 00 : 15 : 00 | | | |
| Due to the country from ^ ‡ | | | | |

‡March the eight, 1678.‡

| | ll | s | d | |
|--|----------------|----|----|--|
| ‡ THOMAS BURMAN, of Barnstable, fined, | 10 | 00 | 00 | |
| The condition of a bond giuen by Wiltam Randall, of Scittuate, for and on the accountp of Isacke Hanmore, to pay five pound, | } 05 : 00 : 00 | | | |
| Samuell Shiffericke, for abusive carriages, | } 00 : 15 : 00 | | | |
| This to be payed in siluer, deliuered to M ^r Aldin.‡ | | | | |

‡June the third, 1679.‡ 1679.

| | ll | s | d | |
|--|----------------|---|---|---------|
| ‡ ATT this Court Joseph Thorne, of Scittuate, for playing att cards twice, fined, | } 01 : 00 : 00 | | | 3 June. |
| Joseph Peirse, for playing att cards once, | } 00 : 10 : 00 | | | |
| James Benitt, for playing att cards seuerall times, fined, | } 01 : 00 : 00 | | | |

1679. John Holbrooke, for playing att cards, once in the woods, } 01 : 00 : 00
 once himself, haueing comānd there, }
 3 June. Item, his man Patrick, att the same time, 00 : 10 : 00
 Item, himselfe, once in Gannetts chamber, 00 : 10 : 00
 Item, himselfe, once in the barne, 00 : 10 : 00
 Item, his man, once in the barne, 00 : 10 : 00
 This was abated.
 John Holbrooks fine, 03 : 00 : 00

[Robert Latham,] for being drunke twise, fined, 00 : 10 : 00
 [Thomas Jenkins,] for breaking the Sabboth, fined, 02 : 00 : 00
 Thirty shillings of this fine remitted.‡

1678.

*1678. *Fines due to the Country.*

[*80.] I^{n s a}TEM, from Edward Wanton, for marrying himselfe, 10 : 00 : 00
 Item, from Thomas Burman, for marrying himselfe, 05 : 00 : 00
 Item, from Samuell Blaake, comitting fornication, 02 : 00 : 00

1678-9.

March, 1678.

March. T^HE condition of a bond from Randall in the behalfe of } 05 : 00 : 00
 Isack Hanmore, }
 Samuell Shiffericke, in siluer, 00 : 15 : 00

1679.

June, 1679.

June. J^OSEPH THORNE, for playing att cards, 2 seuerall times, 001 : 00 : 00
 Joseph Peirse, 00 : 10 : 0
 James Benitt, 01 : 00 : 00
 John Holbrooke, 01 : 00 : 0
 Item, his man Patrick, 00 : 10 : 0
 Item, the said Holbrooke, once in Gannetts chamber, 00 : 10 : 0

| | | |
|---|--------------|-------|
| Item, himselfe, once in the barne, | 00 : 10 : 00 | 1679. |
| Item, his man, once in the barne, | ^ ^ ^ | |
| | 03 : 00 : 00 | June. |
| Of John Holbrookes fines remitted 10 ^s . | | |
| Robert Latham, for being drunke, 2 severall times, fined, . | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| Thomas Jenkens, for breaking the Sabbath, fined, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |

At the Adjournment, July 1679.

July.

IT was ordered that the profitts of the Cape fishing, ann^o 1678, shalbe demanded off Cornett Studson and M^r Nathaniel Thomas, in the behalfe of the country.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| Jonathan Higgens, for comitting fornication, fined, | 10 : 00 : 00 |
| Isacke Woodworth, for playing at cards, 2 severall times, } fined, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Mathew Gannett, for playing att cards, &c, | 02 : 00 : 00 |

The third of July, 1679.

3 July.

WARRANTS were issued out from the Court for a rate of 141 : 00 : 00 besides the officers sallery.

Which 141 was ordered to be payed att two seuerall payments, the former att or before the first of October, 1679, to be payed in wheate and barley, or siluer ; the wheat att 4^s a bushell, the barley att 3^s a bushell. The latter payment to be payed in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne att 2^s 6^d a bushell, and the rye att three shillings a bushell ; to be payed att or before the first of Aprill, 1680, all good and marchantable, to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Plymouth or Boston, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

*1679. The officers wages to be payed in Indian, 3^s a bushell, good, [*82.]
marchantable, transportation defrayed.

| | |
|----------------------|--------------|
| | ll s d |
| Plymouth, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| Duxburrow, | 03 : 00 : 00 |

1679.

3 July.

| | |
|------------------------|--------------|
| Bridgewater, | 02 : 15 : 00 |
| Scittuate, | 06 : 00 : 00 |
| Taunton, | 03 : 10 : 00 |
| Sandwich, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| Yarmouth, | 03 : 10 : 00 |
| Barnstable, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| Marshfeild, | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| Rehoboth, | 03 : 05 : 00 |
| Eastham, | 03 : 00 : 00 |

1679-80.

March.

The Fines of March Court, 1679-80.

| | |
|---|----------------|
| G EORGE SAMPSON, and Elizabeth, his wife, for comitting fornication before marriage, fined, | } 05 : 00 : 00 |
| William Parker, of Scittuate, and Mary, his wife, for selling rum by retaile, fined, | } 05 : 00 : 00 |
| Isacke Negus, and Hannah, his wife, of Taunton, for comitting fornication before marriage, fined, | } 04 : 00 : 00 |
| Mannoah Ellis, and Mary, his wife, of Sandwich, for for- nication before his marriage, fined, | } 05 : 00 : 00 |
| William Hunter, and Rebeckah, his wife, of Sandwich, for fornication before marriage, fined, | } 05 : 00 : 00 |

1680.

**June the 4th, 1680.*

4 June.

[*84.]

THE accompts taken of the Treasurer is as followeth:—

| | |
|---|----------------|
| The collonie is found debtor, | 408 : 08 : 06 |
| Contrary credit, | 502 : 11 : 00 |
| The ballence due to the contry in the Treasurers hands, | 94 : 02 : 06 |
| Item, due to the country in M ^r Hinkleys hand, | 01 : 12 : 00 |
| Item, due from Rehoboth of their last yeers rate, | 01 : 03 : 00 |
| Item, due from Middleberry, | ‡02 : 00 : 00‡ |
| Item, due from Manamoy, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Item, from the Freemens lands, | ‡01 : 00 : 00‡ |

| | | |
|--|--------------|-----------|
| Item, from Accord Pond, | 01 : 10 : 00 | 1680. |
| Item, Benjamine Leanard, on a bond due, | 03 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, Jeremiah Hatch and Barstow, by obligation, | 05 : 00 : 00 | } 4 June. |
| Item, Leifē Nash and John Soule, for Sampson, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |
| It, Parker, of Scittuate, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, Benitt, of Scittuate, | 01 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, Woodward, of Taunton, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |
| Item, Josiah Smith, | 10 : 00 : 00 | |
| Item, Nonoquoquitt Necke, their last yeer rate, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |

EPHRAIM MORTON,
 BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
 JOHN THACHER,
 THOMAS LEANARD,
 JONATHAN BANGES.

The Fines of June Court, 1680.

June.

| | |
|---|---------------|
| T IMOTHY WHITE, fined, | 010 : 00 : 00 |
| Joseph White, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| James Briggs, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| John Cowin, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Thomas Wade, | ^ ^ ^ |

**July the 10th, 1680.*

10 July.

[*86.]

| | |
|---|---------------|
| F OR the Gou ^r and Majestrates sallery, | 100 : 00 : 00 |
| For the officers wages, | 40 : 00 : 00 |
| For the Treasurers sallery, | 20 : 00 : 00 |
| | <hr/> |
| | 160 : 00 : 00 |
| | <hr/> |

The proportions of the townes.

| | |
|----------------------|--------------|
| Plymouth, | 16 : 10 : 00 |
| Duxburrow, | 07 : 15 : 00 |

| | | |
|-------------------|---|---------------|
| 1680. 10 July. | Bridgewater, | 07 : 15 : 00 |
| | Sittuate, | 26 : 00 : 00 |
| | Taunton, | 16 : 10 : 00 |
| | Sandwich, | 16 : 10 : 00 |
| | Yarmouth, | 12 : 10 : 00 |
| | Barnstable, | 16 : 10 : 00 |
| | Marshfield, | 12 : 10 : 00 |
| | Rehoboth, | 14 : 00 : 00 |
| | Eastham, | 11 : 00 : 00 |
| | Swansey, | 07 : 00 : 00 |
| | Dartmouth, | 07 : 00 : 00 |
| | Middleberry, | 02 : 00 : 00 |
| | Mannamoy, | 02 : 00 : 00 |
| | | 175 : 10 : 00 |
| | The freemens lands att Taunton Riuer, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| | Accord Pond shares, | 01 : 10 : 00 |
| | Nannaquaquett Necke, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| | | 04 : 10 : 00 |

These were to be payed in wheat and barley, viz: two ptes of three theſof, wheat att 4^s a bushell, barley att 3 shillings a bushell; this x x x thirds theſof.

The 2^{con} payment, which was the remaining x x x, in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne att x x x, the rye att 3^s a bushell; times of payment x x x x

| | | | |
|--------|------------------------------------|---|-------------|
| [*87.] | *To the country charges, | n | 15 : 08 : 4 |
| | To the officer, | | 03 : 05 : 0 |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|---|--------------|--------------|
| [*88.] | *1680. The officers wages proportioned on the townes. | n s a | |
| | Plymouth, | | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| | Duxburrow, | | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| | Bridgewater, | | 02 : 15 : 00 |
| | Scittuate, | | 06 : 00 : 00 |
| | Taunton, | | 03 : 10 : 00 |
| | Sandwich, | | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| | Yarmouth, | | 03 : 10 : 00 |
| | Barnstable, | | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| Marshfield, | | 03 : 00 : 00 | |

| | | |
|---------------------|--------------|----------|
| Rehoboth, | 03 : 05 : 00 | 1680. |
| Eastham, | 03 : 00 : 00 | |
| | <hr/> | 10 July. |
| | 40 : 00 : 00 | |

This was to be payed in Indian corne att 3^s p^r bushell.

**The Fines of October Court, 1680.*

October.
[*89.]

| | |
|--|--------------|
| R ICHARD BENITT, of Rehoboth, for being drunke, } ^{ll} ^s ^d | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| fined, | |
| Teage Jones, for being drunke the second time, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| Samuell Packer, for disturbing the church att Bridgwater, } ^{ll} ^s ^d | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| fined, | |
| Isacke Harris, for disturbing the church att Bridgwater, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| Robert Ransome, for selling rum by retaile, without order, } ^{ll} ^s ^d | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| fined, | |

The Fines of March Court, 1680.

1680-1.

| | | |
|--|--------------|--------|
| I TEM, Phillip Dexter, fined, | 02 : 10 : 00 | March. |
| Item, Cornett Studson, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |

The Fines of July Session Court, 1681.

1681.

WILLIAM GRIFFITH and Richard Michell for their negligence in not attending the publicke worship of God on the Lords day, were fined each ten shillings, to the vse of the collonie.

Robert Ransom, for revilling the minnistry, fined ten shillings.

Hannah Linnitt, for her light behavior with Job Randall, fined five and twenty shillings, or be whipt.

Zacheriah Allin, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined five and twenty

1681.

July.

pounds; but in case hee pay the one halfe therof, in siluer mony, then but the one halfe, which is twelue pounds ten shillings in siluer mony.

James Mayo, for vsiuell lying on a bed with *with* Martha Harding, hee was fined twenty shillings.

Ralph Allin, of Sandwich, for revilling the gospell minnesters, fined ten shillings.

Nathaniel Warren, for prophaning the Sabbath, fined thirty shillings.

John Randall, for revilling M^r Mihell, preacher of Gods word att Scittuate, fined ten shillings.

x Dunham, for selling strong liquors to the Indians, fined, ⁿ
5: 0

8 July.

[*90.]

*The 8th of July, 1681.

THE proportion of the rates of the seuerall townes: —

| | |
|--|-------------------------|
| Plymouth, | ⁿ 22:00:0 |
| Duxburrow, | 010:06:0 |
| Bridgwater, | 10:06:0 |
| Scittuate, | 34:13:04 |
| Taunton, | 22:00:0 |
| Sandwich, | 22:00:0 |
| Yarmouth, | 16:13:04 |
| Barnstable, | 22:00:0 |
| Marshfeild, | 16:13:4 |
| Rehoboth, | 18:13:04 |
| Eastham, | 14:13:04 |
| Swansey, | 10:00:00 |
| Dartmouth, | 09:06:08 |
| Middleberry, | 03:00:00 |
| Mannamoie, | 02:10:0 |
| Freemens Lands, | 02:10:00 |
| Saconett, | 01:10:00 |
| Accord Pond shares, | 02:00:00 |
| Nunnaquaquett Necke, | 00:15:00 |
| Punckateesett propriators and inhabitants, | 03:10:00 |
| Sume total, | <u>245:00:04</u> |

| | | |
|---|----------------------|---------|
| The Gou ^r and Majestrates sallery, | 100 : 00 : 00 | 1681. |
| For the officers wages, | 40 : 00 : 00 | |
| To the Treasurers sallery, | 20 : 00 : 00 | 8 July. |
| To the majestrates table, in siluer mony, | 52 : 00 : 00 | |
| To the comissioners, | 10 : 00 : 00 | |
| | <u>222 : 00 : 00</u> | |

The p^ticulars of the officers sallery, 1681.

| | |
|-----------------------|-------------|
| Plymouth, | 04 : 00 : 0 |
| Duxburrow, | 03 : 00 : 0 |
| Bridgwater, | 02 : 15 : 0 |
| Scittuate, | 06 : 00 : 0 |
| Taunton, | 03 : 10 : 0 |
| Sandwich, | 04 : 00 : 0 |
| Yarmouth, | 03 : 10 : 0 |
| Barnstable, | 04 : 00 : 0 |
| Marshfeild, | x x x |
| Rehoboth, | x x x |
| Eastham, | x x x |

*July the 13th, 1682.

1682.

THE proportion of the rates of the seuerall townes are as followeth,
viz: —

13 July.

[*92.]

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------|
| Plymouth, | 22 : 00 : 0 |
| Duxburrow, | 10 : 06 : 0 |
| Bridgwater, | 10 : 06 : 0 |
| Scittuate, | 34 : 14 : 04 |
| Taunton, | 22 : 00 : 00 |
| Sandwich, | 22 : 00 : 00 |
| Yarmouth, | 16 : 13 : 04 |
| Barnstable, | 22 : 00 : 00 |
| Marshfeild, | 16 : 13 : 04 |
| Rehoboth, | 18 : 13 : 04 |
| Eastham, | 14 : 13 : 04 |
| Swansey, | 10 : 00 : 00 |

1682.

13 July.

| | |
|---|-----------|
| Dartmouth, | 09:06:08 |
| Middlbery, | 03:00:00 |
| Mannamoyett, | 02:10:00 |
| Freemens Lands, | 02:10:00 |
| Little Compton, | 02:10:00 |
| Accord Ponds shares, | 01:05:00 |
| Nannaquaquat Necke, | 00:15:00 |
| Punckateesett inhabitants or proprietors, | 03:00:00 |
| The inhabitants att Foards Farme, | 00:15:00 |
| | <hr/> |
| | 244:11:04 |

1682. The officers sallery taken out of that aboue.

| | |
|------------------------|----------|
| Plymouth, | 04:00:00 |
| Duxburrow, | 03:00:00 |
| Bridgewater, | 02:15:00 |
| Scituate, | 06:00:00 |
| Taunton, | 03:10:00 |
| Sandwich, | 04:00:00 |
| Yarmouth, | 03:10:00 |
| Barnstable, | 04:00:00 |
| Marshfeild, | 03:00:00 |
| Rehoboth, | 03:05:00 |
| Eastham, | 03:00:00 |
| | <hr/> |
| | 40:00:00 |

[*93.]

**July the 13, 1682.*

THE accountt taken of the Treasurer is as followeth, viz:—

| | li | s | d |
|---|-----|----|----|
| The Treasurer is found debter, | 139 | 02 | 00 |
| P ^r contra credit, | 113 | 14 | 10 |
| Rests still due to the country, | 25 | 07 | 02 |

1681.

1681. In debts still due to the collonie, as followeth:—

| | |
|---|----------|
| From Accord Pond for the year 1681, | 01:10:00 |
| From Benitt, of Scituate, | 01:00:00 |
| From Woodward, of Taunton, | 00:10:00 |

| | | |
|--|----------------------|------------|
| From Nannaquat Necke, | 01 : 00 : 00 | 1682. |
| From Manamoy, due, | 01 : 04 : 00 | |
| From Yarmouth, for oyle, | 01 : 08 : 00 | } 13 July. |
| From Wilham Gray, of Yarmouth, | 01 : 00 : 00 | |
| From Simmons, due by bill, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |
| From Eliezer Crocker, | 02 : 10 : 00 | |
| From Callender, of Swansey, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| From young White, of Bristol, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| From Zacheriah Allin, of Sandwich, | 20 : 00 : 00 | |
| From the Freemens Land, | 00 : 10 : 00 | |
| From Saconett, | 01 : 10 : 00 | |
| From Accord Pond, | 02 : 00 : 00 | |
| From Nunnaquagett Necke, | 00 : 15 : 00 | |
| From Pocassett, | 03 : 00 : 00 | |
| | Suma tota, | |
| | 43 : 17 : 00 | |

| | |
|-------------------------------|--------------|
| From Wilham Nelson, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| From Abraham Hedge, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| From Steuen Atwood, | 01 : 00 : 00 |

M^o, the two Courts' in this month of July, 1682, alledye accounted for with the Treasurer.

DANIELL SMITH,
 BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
 EPHRAIM MORTON,
 WILHAM PAYBODY,
 JOHN CUSHEN.

*The sume of thirty shillings received of Captaine Freeman for a fine of Robert Nicarson, of Mannamoiett. [^o94.]

**June the 8, 1683.*

1683.

THE propositions of the rates of the seuerall townes for the yeer 1683.

| | | |
|----------------------|--------------|---------------------|
| Plymouth, | 18 : 14 : 00 | } 8 June. [*95.] |
| Duxburray, | 08 : 15 : 00 | |
| Bridwater, | 08 : 15 : 00 | |

1683.

8 June.

| | |
|--|---------------|
| Scittuate, | 30 : 02 : 00 |
| Sandwich, | 18 : 14 : 00 |
| Taunton, | 18 : 14 : 00 |
| Yarmouth, | 14 : 03 : 04 |
| Barnstabl, | 18 : 14 : 00 |
| Marshfeild, | 14 : 03 : 04 |
| Rehoboth, | 14 : 03 : 04 |
| Eastham, | 12 : 03 : 04 |
| Swansey, | 08 : 10 : 00 |
| Dartmouth, | 08 : 00 : 8 |
| Middleberry, | 02 : 11 : 00 |
| Mannamoy, | 02 : 04 : 00 |
| Freemens Land, | 02 : 04 : 00 |
| Little Compton, | 02 : 04 : 00 |
| Acord Pond shares, | 01 : 02 : 00 |
| Nunnaquaqt Necke, | 00 : 13 : 00 |
| Puncateest inhabytants or propriators, | 01 : 18 : 00 |
| The inhabitants of Foard Farm, | 00 : 13 : 00 |
| | <hr/> |
| | 209 : 01 : 00 |

[*96.]

*1683. The Treasurers account is as followeth, viz :—

| | |
|---|---------------|
| The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie, | 275 : 12 : 02 |
| P ^r contra credit, | 258 : 03 : 10 |
| Still due to the collonie, | 017 : 08 : 04 |

In debts due to the collonie.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| From Elisha Hedge, of Yarmouth, | 08 : 00 : 00 |
| From Accord Pond shares, for acres, the totall is, | 05 : 10 : 00 |
| From Bennitt, of Scittuatt, | 01 : 00 : 00 |
| From Woodworth, of Taunton, | 01 : 10 : 00 |
| From Nanquaquatt, due by rates, for foure yeer last past, } besides what was due in the late ware, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| From Simons, due by bill, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| From Pocassett and Puncateest, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| | <hr/> |
| Su ^m a totall, | 26 : 10 : 0 |

A record of the seuerall utinsels payed for by the Treasurer, which are
as followeth. 1683.

8 June.

| | |
|--|----------------|
| A table, a cubbert, and a bedsteed, and a small table, all of them cost, | } 04 : 08 : 0 |
| More, 8 chairs, and two stooles, 10 cushens, and a carpet, | 08 : 06 : 6 |
| Item, 1 fier shouell, a great paire of tonges, and two paire of tramells, | } 01 : 03 : 00 |

DANIELL SMITH,
JOHN THACHER,
EPHRAIM MORTON,
NATHANIEL THOMAS,
JONATHAN SPARROW.

**June the sixt, 1684.*

1684.

6 June.

[*99.]

THE Treasurers account was then taken and is as followeth, viz: —
The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie, . . . 206 : 06 : 10
Pr contra credit, 230 : 12 : 04
Rests to ballence, and is due to the Treasurer, . . . 25 : 05 : 06
Which said 25 : 05 : 06 was the same sixt of June payed to the said
Treasurer, by the collonie.

Debts still due to the collonie are as followeth: —

| | |
|--|--------------|
| Imprimis, from Accord Pond shares not yet payed, . . . | 06 : 12 : 00 |
| From Nunnaquaquatt Neck, | 00 : 13 : 00 |
| From Pocassett and Punkateest, | 05 : 00 : 00 |
| From Foard Farm, | 00 : 07 : 00 |
| From Nunnaquaquatt, for former rates not yett payed, . . . | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| From Woodworth, of Taunton, | 00 : 10 : 00 |
| From Simmons, | 04 : 00 : 00 |
| From Pocassett, | 01 : 10 : 00 |
| From Isacke Allin, of Rehoboth, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| From Saunders, of Sandwich, | 02 : 10 : 00 |
| From Sutton, of Scittuate, | 07 : 00 : 00 |

DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
EPHRAIM MORTON, Seni^r,
JOHN MILLER.

1684.

*June the sixt, 1684.

6 June.
[*100.]

THE proportions of the rates of the seuerall townes are as followeth:—

| | l | s | d |
|---|-------|----|----|
| Imp ^r , Plymouth, | 18 | 14 | 00 |
| Duxburrow, | 08 | 15 | 00 |
| Bridgewater, | 08 | 15 | 00 |
| Scittua ^t , | 30 | 02 | 04 |
| Sandwich, | 18 | 14 | 00 |
| Taunton, | 18 | 04 | 00 |
| Yarmouth, | 14 | 03 | 04 |
| Barnstable, | 18 | 14 | 00 |
| Marshfeild, | 14 | 03 | 04 |
| Rehoboth, | 15 | 17 | 04 |
| Eastham, | 12 | 09 | 04 |
| Swansey, | 08 | 10 | 00 |
| Dartmouth, | 08 | 00 | 8 |
| Middleberry, | 02 | 11 | 00 |
| Mannamoy, | 02 | 04 | 00 |
| The Freemens Land, | 02 | 04 | 00 |
| Little Compton, | 02 | 14 | 00 |
| Accord Pond sharrers, | 01 | 02 | 00 |
| Nunnaquaquat Necke, | 00 | 13 | 00 |
| Punckateest proprietors, | 01 | 18 | 00 |
| The inhabitants of Foards Farm, | 00 | 13 | 00 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | 209 | 01 | 04 |

1685.

*Jun: 12th, 1685.12 June.
[*103.]

THE Treasurer is D^r to the colony:—

| | l | s | d |
|--|-----|----|----|
| To the rates from the seuerall townes, | 169 | 01 | 04 |
| To Accord Pond, | 004 | 00 | 00 |
| To Fords Farme, | 000 | 07 | 00 |
| To Zachariah Allen, of Rehoboth, | 02 | 10 | 00 |
| To Henry Sanders, $\overset{l}{2} : \overset{s}{10} : \overset{d}{y}^e$ Gouer ^r had $\overset{l}{2} : \overset{s}{2}$, | 00 | 08 | 00 |
| To Sutton, of Scituate, | 07 | 00 | 00 |
| To Cap ^t Thatcher, for a fine, | 00 | 05 | 00 |

| | | |
|---|---------------|------------|
| To the Gouer ^r for a fine, | 01 : 00 : 00 | 1685. |
| To Caleb Hopkins, of Eastham, for a fine, | 01 : 00 : 00 | |
| To Ambross Fish, of Sandwich, for a fine, | 00 : 08 : 00 | } 12 June. |
| To a fine receued at Tānton, | 00 : 03 : 00 | |
| Of John Briggs, of Scituate, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |
| To Caleb Cooke, for a fine, | 01 : 10 : 00 | |
| At Duxbury, for a fine, | 00 : 03 : 00 | |
| To William Pallmer, for a fine, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |
| To Scituate, for a fine, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |
| To John Washbourn, for a fine, | 04 : 15 : 00 | |
| William Gray, of Yarmouth, for a fine, | 00 : 03 : 00 | |
| To M ^r Barnabas Lothrop, for a fine, | 00 : 05 : 00 | |
| To the Priuatteers, for a fine, | 05 : 19 : 00 | |
| To receued from Barnstable, p ^r acc ^t of a whale, | 00 : 12 : 00 | |
| By a mistake in the account, the last June, 1684, | 05 : 00 : 00 | |
| To short of Mount Hope mony, | 19 : 00 : 00 | |
| To mony from the Cape, | 06 : 10 : 00 | |
| Total, | 240 : 04 : 04 | |

*June, 1685. P^r contra, Cr^d.

[*104.]

| | |
|---|---------------|
| | u s d |
| To the Gouer ^r & Magistrats, | 100 : 00 : 00 |
| To M ^r William Clarke, for their table, | 45 : 00 : 00 |
| To the Treasurer, | 20 : 00 : 00 |
| To the vnder marshall, | 06 : 13 : 04 |
| To witnesses & entertainm ^t about the Indian squaw, | 01 : 10 : 00 |
| To the Gouer ^{rs} goeing to Swansey, | 01 : 10 : 00 |
| To drinke for the soldiers at the proclamation of Kinge } James the Second, at, | 01 : 05 : 00 |
| To the jayler for imprisoning the Indian squaw, | 00 : 15 : 00 |
| To a wolfe, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| To keeping the Gouer ^{rs} horse at March Court, | 00 : 04 : 00 |
| To charges to a man & horses to send upon one of the } com̄isioners to Coñetticut, | 06 : 00 : 00 |
| To the vnder marshall for whipping & imprisoning, | 00 : 07 : 00 |
| To the smith for irons for the prisoner, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| To the Indian marshall, | 00 : 05 : 00 |
| To Breett, | 00 : 02 : 00 |
| To M ^r Michell for election sermon, | 01 : 00 : 00 |

1685.

12 June.

| | |
|---|--------------|
| To charges for the Indian squaw, | 01 : 05 : 00 |
| To Cap ^t Jacobbs, | 03 : 00 : 00 |
| To the Freemens Lands, not receued, | 02 : 04 : 00 |
| To A ^o rd Pond, not receued, | 01 : 02 : 00 |
| To Nonaquackett Neck, not receued, | 00 : 13 : 00 |
| To Punkatest, not paid, | 01 : 18 : 00 |
| To charges about the priuateers, | 00 : 05 : 00 |

 194 : 03 : 04

BARNABAS LOTHROPP,
 JONATHAN SPARROW,
 ISAAC LITTLE.

June.

[*106.]

*Juñ 1685.

MONEY to be raised to defray the charge of this colony for this year, so far as at present appears, & for what was expended extraordinary in the yeare past.

| | li | s | d |
|--|-----|----|----|
| For the Gouer ^r & Magistrats salery, | 100 | 00 | 00 |
| For the Treasurers salery, | 020 | 00 | 00 |
| For officers sallery, | 35 | 00 | 00 |
| For the magistrats table, | 45 | 00 | 00 |
| For Nathaniell Hall, in siluer ^{li} 30; in prouission ^{li} 6, | 36 | 00 | 00 |
| For William Clarke, for seuerall disbursm ^{ts} as p ^r note of } particulars appears, siluer, | 48 | 00 | 00 |
| For the Gouer ^{rs} man & horse, to comission, | 04 | 00 | 00 |
| For the secretary for writing ouer the new lawes, for paper } & wax for the comissions, & for writing 10 or 12 dayes for the } Courte, | 03 | 10 | 00 |
| Towards printing the lawes, | 30 | 00 | 00 |
| For the comitte that spent a months time about reuiuing } the lawes, | 20 | 00 | 00 |
| For a barell of powder spent when King James the 2 ^d } was proclaimed, | 05 | 00 | 00 |
| Totall, | 346 | 10 | 00 |

**June 6th, 1685.*

1685.

THE proportions of the rats of the seuerall towns are as followeth:—

6 June.
[*108.]

| | |
|----------------------------------|----------------------|
| Plimouth, | 31 : 00 : 00 |
| Duxbury, | 14 : 10 : 00 |
| Bridgewater, | 14 : 19 : 00 |
| Scittuate, | 49 : 18 : 06 |
| Sandwich, | 31 : 01 : 00 |
| Taūton, | 30 : 03 : 00 |
| Yarmouth, | 23 : 09 : 06 |
| Barnstable, | 31 : 00 : 00 |
| Marshfeild, | 23 : 19 : 06 |
| Rehoboth, | 26 : 04 : 06 |
| Eastham, | 21 : 12 : 06 |
| Swansey, | 14 : 01 : 00 |
| Dartmouth, | 13 : 03 : 06 |
| Midlebery, | 04 : 03 : 06 |
| Manomoy, | 03 : 12 : 08 |
| Free town, | 03 : 12 : 08 |
| Litle Compton, | 03 : 12 : 08 |
| Accord Pond, | 01 : 16 : 06 |
| Nanaquakett, | 01 : 01 : 08 |
| Punkatest proprietors, | 02 : 06 : 08 |
| Fords Farme, | 01 : 01 : 08 |
| Total, | <u>346 : 10 : 00</u> |

**June y^e 5th, 1686.*

1686.

THE General Court made choyce of Barnabas Lothrop, Esq^r, Cap^t Joseph Lothrop, Cap^t Jonathan [Sparrow], and Leiv^{tt} Isaac Little, to take the Treasurers [accompt].

5 June.
[*109.]

**June y^e 5th, 1686. Pr contra.*

[*110.]

| | |
|---|---------------|
| To the Govern ^t & Magistrates, | 100 : 00 : 00 |
| To M ^r Clarke for their table, | 045 : 00 : 00 |

1686.

5 June.

| | |
|---|----------------------|
| To the Treasurers salliry, | 020 : 00 : 00 |
| To the under marshall, | 006 : 13 : 04 |
| To Nathaniel Hall, | 036 : 00 : 00 |
| For the comitte, | 020 : 00 : 00 |
| To the Govern ^r , man & horse, | 004 : 00 : 00 |
| For a barrel of powder expended at the proclamation of King James, | } 005 : 00 : 00 |
| For printing y ^e law books, 36 th , | |
| For bringing home the law books, | 000 : 07 : 00 |
| To William Voabes, p ^r order of the Court, | 001 : 05 : 00 |
| To Sam ^l Sprague, | 000 : 05 : 00 |
| To the under marshall for whipping, | 000 : 10 : 00 |
| For repairing irons for the prisoners, | 000 : 03 : 06 |
| To M ^r Russell, | 001 : 00 : 00 |
| For the officers salliry, | 035 : 00 : 00 |
| To M ^r William Clarke, | 048 : 00 : 00 |
| To the secretary for writing paper & wax, | 003 : 10 : 00 |
| For the rates of Accord Pond, remitted, | 001 : 16 : 06 |
| For the rates of Anaquakett Neck, not paid, | 001 : 01 : 08 |
| For the rates of Puncateast, not paid, | 002 : 06 : 08 |
| For y ^e rates of Foords Farme, not paid, | 001 : 01 : 08 |
| For Simeon Stoddard, warr accompt, due to M ^r Smith, | 006 : 06 : 03 |
| Sufi, | 375 : 13 : 07 |
| The ballance due from the Treasurer, | 037 : 03 : 05 |
| | <u>412 : 17 : 00</u> |

This accompt taken by us.

BARNABAS LOTHROP,
 JOSEPH LOTHROP,
 JONATHAN SPARROW,
 ISAAC LITTLE.

**June y^r 5th, 1686.*

1686.

THE proportions of the rates of the severall towns are as followeth:—

5 June.
[*112.]

| | li | s | d |
|---|-------|----|----|
| Imp ^r mis, Plymouth, | 19 | 17 | 06 |
| Duxborough, | 09 | 08 | 03 |
| Bridgewater, | 09 | 17 | 09 |
| Scituate, | 31 | 19 | 08 |
| Sandwich, | 19 | 17 | 06 |
| Taunton, | 19 | 06 | 06 |
| Yarmouth, | 15 | 00 | 10 |
| Barnstable, | 19 | 17 | 06 |
| Marshfield, | 15 | 09 | 10 |
| Rehoboth, | 16 | 06 | 01 |
| Eastham, | 13 | 04 | 04 |
| Swansey, | 09 | 00 | 00 |
| Dartmouth, | 08 | 10 | 00 |
| Middleborough, | 02 | 13 | 09 |
| Monnamoyet, | 02 | 06 | 09 |
| Little Compton, | 02 | 06 | 09 |
| Freetowne, | 02 | 06 | 09 |
| Nanaquaket Neck, | 00 | 14 | 00 |
| Punkateast, | 02 | 00 | 06 |
| Foods Farme, | 00 | 13 | 09 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | 215 | 18 | 00 |

Inspexi, anno 1716.

LISTS OF FREEMEN

AND OTHERS.

PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

LISTS OF THE NAMES OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS TAKEN AT VARIOUS TIMES.

[The following lists contain the names of those who were admitted to the freedom of the colony of New Plymouth, together with those who took the oath of fidelity, and those who were able to bear arms, in the year 1643. Nothing is given to denote what the list on page *44 is intended to represent; but there is internal evidence that it is a list of freemen taken about the year 1658. This portion of the records is contained in the same manuscript volume in which the Conveyances of Lands by the Indians are recorded, and the Treasurer's accounts preserved. Originally they were written in a separate volume of very small dimensions, and by various persons. As persons died or removed from the colony, their names were cancelled in the lists.]

The Names of the Freemen of eich Towne. Plymouth.

PLYMOUTH
[*1.]

M^R WILLIAM BRADFORD, Goûn^r,

| | |
|--|-----------------------|
| ‡M ^r Thomas Prence,‡ | } ‡Assistants, 1633.‡ |
| ‡M ^r John Browne,‡ | |
| ‡M ^r John Alden,‡ | |
| ‡Cap ^t Miles Standish,‡ | |
| ‡M ^r Wil ^m Collyer,‡ | |
| ‡M ^r Tymothy Hatherley,‡ | |
| ‡M ^r John Jenney,‡ dead, | |

| | |
|---|---|
| ‡M ^r Edward Winslow,‡ | ‡M ^r John Done,‡ |
| ‡M ^r Wil ^m Brewster,‡ dead, | ‡Rob ^t e Heeks,‡ dead, |
| ‡M ^r John Atwood,‡ dead, | Manasseth Kempton, |
| ‡M ^r Steephen Hopkins,‡ dead, | ‡M ^r John Combe,‡ <small>Disfranchised for being drunke.</small> |
| ‡M ^r Raph Smyth,‡ | John Winslow, |
| ‡M ^r Isaack Alerton,‡ | ‡Kenelme Winslow,‡ |
| ‡M ^r Wil ^m Thomas,‡ | ‡Josias Winslow,‡ |
| M ^r John Reynor, | Francis Cooke, |
| M ^r John Howland, | ‡Nathaniell Sowther,‡ |

| | | |
|-----------|---------------------------|---------------------------------|
| PLYMOUTH. | John Shaw, | James Cole, |
| | James Hurst, | Wilm ^m Hodgkine, |
| | John Dunhame, | †Richard Higgens,† |
| | Wilm ^m Pontus, | †Richard Clough,† |
| | Josuah Pratt, | †Thomas Atkinson,† |
| | †Phineas Pratt,† goñ, | †John Jenkine,† |
| | †Georġ Soule,† | †Josias Cooke,† |
| | Edward Dotey, | Robte Lee, |
| | Thomas Clarke, | Nathaniell Morton, |
| | Thomas Cushman, | †Georġ Bower,† |
| | Wilm ^m Paddy, | †Thomas Hill,† |
| [*2.] | *Richard Sparrow, | †Mr Thom: Burne,† |
| | †Edward Banges,† | †Mr Charles Chauncey,† |
| | †Nicholas Snow,† | Gabriell Fallowell, |
| | John Cooke, Juñ, | Gyles Rickett, |
| | Thomas Willett, | †Samuell Hicks,† |
| | George Watson, | †John Smaley,† |
| | John Faunce, | Edmond Tilson, |
| | John Barnes, | John Dunham, Jun ^r , |
| | John Holmes, | †Mr Wilm ^m Hanbury,† |
| | †Anthony Savory,† dead, | Thomas Southwood, |
| | Robte Bartlett, | †Robert Waterman,† |
| | Richard Church, | Mr John Combe, |
| | †Abrahame Pearse,† | John Finney, |
| | †Raph Wallen,† dead, | Richard Wright, |
| | Samuell Eedy, | Andrew Ring. |

DUXBURY.

[*3.]

**Freemen of Duxborrow.*

| | |
|--|--------------------------|
| Mr Wilm ^m Collyer, | Edmond Chaundlor, |
| Mr John Alden, | Christopher Waddesworth, |
| Cap ^t Miles Standish, | Henry Howland, |
| Mr Raph Partrich, | Loue Brewster, |
| Jonathan Brewster, | Experience Michelle, |
| †Steephen Tracye,† | Roger Chaundlor, |
| Wilm ^m Bassett, | †Joseph Rogers,† |
| †Leiftenn ^t W ^m Holmes,† | Samuell Nash, |

| | | |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------|----------|
| Phillip Delanoy, | ‡Mr Wiltm Kempe,‡ | DUXBURY. |
| Abraham Pearse, | ‡Job Cole,‡ | |
| Moyses Symonson, | ‡Mr Thomas Besbeeck,‡ | |
| Henry Sampson, | Georg̃ Sowle, | |
| Constant Southwood, | ‡John Tisdall,‡ | |
| John Paybody, | Georg̃ Partrich, | |
| Wiltm Tubbs, | Wiltm Brett, | |
| Francis Sprague, | John Washbourne, | |
| M ^r Comfort Starr, | Tho: Heyward. | |

**Freemen of Scituate.*

SCITUATE.

[*4.]

| | |
|-----------------------------------|---|
| M ^r Tymothy Hatherley, | ‡Barnard Lumbert,‡ |
| M ^r John Lathrope, | ‡Henry Bourne,‡ |
| ‡Wiltm Gilson,‡ dead, | ‡M ^r Tho ^m Besbeeck,‡ |
| M ^r Charles Chauncey, | Samuell Hinckley, |
| ‡Anthony Annable,‡ | John Lewes, |
| Humfrey Turner, | Richard Sillis, |
| Wiltm Hatch, | ‡Edward Fitzrandle,‡ |
| Georg̃ Kennerick, | John Williams, |
| ‡James Cudworth,‡ | ‡John Twisden,‡ dep ^{ted} y ^e gourment. |
| Samuell Fuller, | Thomas Chambers, |
| ‡Isaack Robinson,‡ | John Hewes, |
| ‡Henry Rowley,‡ | Walter Woodward, |
| ‡John Cooper,‡ | Edmond Eddenden, |
| ‡Henry Cobb,‡ | Thomas Clapp, |
| Samuell House, | Edward Jenkin, |
| ‡Edward Foster,‡ dead, | John Allen, |
| ‡Georg̃ Lewes,‡ | |

**Freemen of Sandweech.*

SANDWICH.

[*5.]

| | |
|--------------------------------|------------------------------|
| M ^r Edmond Freeman, | M ^r John Vincent, |
| M ^r Wiltm Leuerich, | Richard Burne, |

| | | |
|-----------|--|---|
| SANDWICH. | ‡Thomas Armitage,‡ M ^r Wilm Wood, Gorġ Allen, Thoñ Tupper, | Thoñ Burges, Wilm Newland, M ^r Henry Feake, James Skiffe. |
|-----------|--|---|

COHANNET

**Freemen of Cohannet, ||now called Taunton.||*

[*6.]

| | |
|---|---|
| Captaine Wilm Poole, M ^r John Gilbert, Sen., M ^r Henry Andrewes, ‡John Stronge,‡ John Deane, Walter Deane, 7 Edward Case, Wilm Parker, | ‡John Parker,‡ ‡M ^r John Bushop,‡ Wilm Halloway, ‡Wilm Hailstone,‡ Richard Williams, George Hall, Oliuer Purchase. |
|---|---|

YARMOUTH.

**Freemen of Yarmouth.*

[*7.]

| | |
|---|---|
| Thomas Payne, ‡Phillip Tabor,‡ M ^r Anthony Thacher, M ^r John Crowe, W ^m Palmer, ‡Wilm Nicholson,‡ M ^r Marmaduke Mathews, Thoñ Falland, | Richard Hore, Emanuel White, James Mathewes, Richard Prichard, Edmond Hawes, Daniell Cole, Job Cole, Thomas Howes. |
|---|---|

BARNSTABLE.

**Freemen of Barnstable.*

[*8.]

| | |
|---|---|
| ‡M ^r Joseph Hull,‡ M ^r Lathrope, M ^r Thomas Dimmack, | Wilm Caseley, M ^r Roñte Linnett, M ^r John Mayo, |
|---|---|

Anthony Annable,
 ‡James Cudworth, ‡
 Isaack Robinson,
 Henry Rowley,
 John Cooper,
 Henry Cobb,
 Barnard Lambert,
 Henry Bourne,

Samuell Hinckley,
 Edward Fitzrandle,
 Georġ Lewes,
 Samuell Jackson,
 James Hamlene,
 Thomas Hinckley,
 Nathaniell Bacon,
 Dolor Davis.

BARNSTABLE.

**Marshfield.*

MARSHFIELD.

[*9.]

M^r Edward Winslow,
 M^r W^m Thomas,
 Josias Winslow,
 Kanelme Winslow,
 M^r Thomas Burne,
 M^r Edw: Buckley,

Rob^o Waterman,
 John Dingley,
 Tho^m Shillingsworth,
 John Russell,
 M^r Nathaniell Thomas.

**Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.

[*10.]

Steven Paine,
 Wilhm Carpenter,

Walter Palmer,
 M^r Sam: Newman.

**Nawsett.*

NAWSETT.

[*11.]

M^r Thomas Prence,
 M^r John Done,
 Edward Bangs,
 Nicolas Snow,
 John Jenkine,

Josias Cooke,
 Sam: Hickee,
 John Smaleley,
 Joseph Rogers,
 Rich: Higgenson.

MARSHFIELD. **The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the*
 [*13.] *Towne of Marshfeild in the Yeare 1657.*

| | |
|------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Thomas Doghed, | John Booth, |
| John Adames, | John Thomas, |
| Samuell Baker, | Abraham Jackson, |
| Robert Latham, | John Thomas, |
| Joseph Rose, | John Rogers, Juni ^r , |
| Edward Bumpas, Juni ^r , | John Walker, |
| John Branch, | Gorge Vaughan, |
| James Doughtey, | Wiltam Foard, Juni ^r , |
| Robert Parker, | Grigory Flecnam, |
| John Howland, Juni ^r , | Wiltam Maycomber, |
| M ^r Edmond Hincksman, | Richard French, |
| Richard Silvester, | Ralph Chapman, |
| Thomas Tilden, | John Bumpas. |
| Francis Crocker, | |

REHOBOTH. **The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie in the*
 [*14.] *Towne of Rehoboth in the Yeare 1657.*

| | |
|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Robert Abell, | 1658. |
| Abraham Martin, | Obadiah Bowin, |
| John Mathewes, | John Butterworth, |
| John Miller, Seni ^r , | Jonathan Bosworth, |
| Tho: Cooper, Seni ^r , | Tho: Wilmott, |
| Phillip Walker, | Rob: Joanes, |
| Wiltam Buckland, | Joseph Pecke, |
| Edward Hall, | John Pecke, |
| Rob: Wheaton, | Stephen Paine, Juni ^r , |
| John Miller, | John Miller, Juni ^r , |
| John Woodcocke, | James Riddaway, |
| Anthony Perry, | Gor ^g Kenericke, |
| Rob: Fuller, | Gor ^g Robinson, |
| Roger Annadowne, | Wiltam Carpenter, Juni ^r , |
| Jonas Palmer, | John Reed, |
| Richard Bullocke, | John Perren, |

John Phitte,
Rise Leanard,
Jonathan Blisse,
Henery Smith,
John Doghead,

Joseph Peck, Junir,
Rob: Morton,
Richard Bowin, Junir,
Francis Steuens,
Joseph Carpenter.

REHOBOTH.

1662.

Samuell Newffn, Junir.

**The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the
Towne of Barnstable in the Yeare 1657.* BARNSTABLE.
[*15.]

Barnabas Laythorpe,
Peter Blossome,
Moses Rowley,
Nicolas Daus,
Jonathan Hatch,
Elisha Parker,
Mr John Bursley,
Thomas Shawe,
Thomas Lewis,
James Cleghorne,
James Lewis,
Gor̄g Haward,
Thomas Lambert, Seni^r,
Thomas Lambert, Junir,

Ralph Joanes,
Joseph Lumbert,
John Hathawey,
Mr Thomas Dexter, Seni^r,
David Linnitt,
Richard C ^,
John Daus,
Henery Tayler,
Josias Hallott,
Samuell Bacon,
Wiltam Dexter,
Richard Foxwell,
Caleb Lumbert.

**The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie att
Sandwich in the Yeare 1657.* SANDWICH.
[*16.]

Henery Sanders,
Wiltam Swift,
Myles Blacke,
Thomas Gibbs,
Thomas Burgis,
Ezra Perrey,

John Burgis,
Jeremiah Whitney,
Henery Vincent,
Nathaniell Fish,
John Fish,
Benjamin Nye,

SANDWICH.

Gorge Bewitt,
 John Green,
 Steuen Winge,
 Thomas Tobey,
 Henery Dillingham,
 M^r Edmond Freeman, Juni^r,

Richard Smith,
 Gorg^e Barlow,
 Lodowick Hawkes,
 Thomas Tupper,
 Jacob Burgis,
 Steuen Skiffe.

SCITUATE.

[*17.]

**The Names of such of the Towne of Scittuate as haue taken
 the Outh of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.*

John Palmer, Seni^r,
 John Palmer, Juni^r,
 John Turner, Seni^r,
 John Turner, Juni^r,
 Thomas Turner,
 Daniell Turner,
 Thomas Oldum,
 Nathaniell Rawlins,
 Steuen Vinall,
 Gorge Pitcoke,
 Daniell Hiekes,
 Wiltam Randall,
 Wiltam Brookes,
 Walter Hatch,
 Wiltam Curtis,
 Thomas Ingham,

Richard Standlocke,
 Steuen Tilden,
 Jonas Pickle,
 Samuell Vtley,
 John Durand,
 Robert Whetcombe,
 Abraham Sutcliffe,
 Jeremiah Hatch,
 Mathew Gannett,
 John Whiston,
 John Sutton,
 Obadiah Winter,
 Thomas Hatch,
 Thomas Hiland,
 Steuen Tilden,
 John Cowin.

In the yeare 1662.

John Otis.

1668.

Charles Stockbridg,
 Experience Leichfeild,
 Samuell Clapp,
 Thomas Kinge, Juni^r,

John Allin,
 Nathaniell Turner,
 Israell Cudworth,
 Henery Chettenden.

**The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelity.*

PLYMOUTH.

Plymouth.

[*18.]

| | |
|----------------------|-----------------------------|
| Thomas Whitney, | Edmond Tilson, |
| ‡Alexander Higgens,‡ | ‡John Allen,‡ |
| ‡Humphry Hewett,‡ | John Wood, |
| ‡Wilm Dennis,‡ | ‡Raph Hill,‡ |
| Stephen Wood, | Francis Billington, |
| Gabriell Fallowell, | Francis Goulder, |
| ‡Wilm Fallowell,‡ | John Finney, |
| Thom Pope, | M ^r John Groome. |
| Thom Williams, | |

*Such of the Towne of Plymouth as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie
in the Yeare 1657.*

| | |
|---------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Arther Hathewey, | Samuell Cutbert, |
| Ephraim Tinkham, | John Holmes, |
| Hugh Cole, | Samuell Rider, Juni ^r , |
| John Jourdaine, | Joseph Warren, |
| Edward Gray, | John Moses, |
| John Smith, Seni ^r , | Benjamine Eaton, |
| James Cole, Juni ^r , | Joseph Billington, |
| Wilm Browne, | Robert Ransom, |
| Gorge Bonum, | John Smith, Juni ^r , |
| Joseph Dunham, | Wilm Nelson, |
| John Haward, | Joseph Ramsden. |
| Nicolas Hodgis, | |

**The Names of those that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie at Dux-
borrow, in the Yeare 1657.*

DUXBURY.

[*19.]

| | |
|---------------------|--------------------|
| Joseph Andrewes, | Thomas Butler, |
| Thomas Bonney, | Samuell Chandeler, |
| Zoeth Howland, | Roger Glasse, |
| John Robins, | John Harmon. |
| Nathaniell Bassett, | |

DUXBURY.

[*20.]

**Of Duxborrow that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

| | |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------|
| ‡Mr Wilm Wetherrell,‡ | John Rogers, |
| Thomas Heyward, | Geor̄g Partrich, |
| ‡Thomas Weyburne,‡ | Edward Bumpasse, |
| Edward Hall, | John Tisdall, |
| John Washburne, Senior, | ‡Rowland Leyhorne,‡ |
| ‡Edmond Hawes,‡ | John Carew, |
| Robte Mendame, | John Vobes, |
| Wilm Sherman, | W ^m Merick, |
| John Mynor, | Maurice Trevant, |
| John Rowe, | Abraham Sampson, |
| Thomas Bonney, | Richard Beare, |
| ‡Mr Wilm Kemp,‡ | John Browne, |
| ‡Robte Waterman,‡ | ‡Robte Carver,‡ |
| ‡Dolor ^d Davis,‡ | W ^m Renolds, |
| ‡Abraham Blush,‡ | John Phillips, |
| John Willis, | James Lindell, |
| Edmond Hunt, | Edmond Weston, |
| ‡John Barker,‡ | Samuell Tompkins, |
| ‡Robte Barker,‡ | Arthur Harrison, |
| ‡Joseph Biddle,‡ | ‡Raph Chapman.‡ |

1668.

Joseph Wadsworth.

SCITUATE.

[*21.]

**Of Scituate that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

| | |
|---------------------|-------------------|
| Mr William Vassell, | Thom̄ Hyland, |
| Henry Ewell, | Thom̄ Pinson, |
| Wilm Crocker, | Thom̄ Pryor, |
| Robert Shelly, | Isack Wells, |
| John Crocker, | Wilm Holmes, Señ, |
| Joseph Coleman, | Edmond Eddenden, |
| Nicholas Wade, | Henry Merick, |
| Wilm Parker, | Thom̄ Chittenden, |
| Geor̄g Willerd, | Wilm Perry, |

| | | |
|---------------------|--------------------------------------|-----------|
| Robte Linnell, | Richard Bankes, | SCITUATE. |
| Josias Checkett, | Wilhm Willes, | |
| 21 John Stockbridg, | Thomas Tart, | |
| Richard Foxwell, | Robert Steedson, | |
| Isaack Stedman, | Thoñ Hinckley, } now of Barnestable. | |
| Thomas Kinge, | Henry Coggen, } | |
| Thomas Byrd, | John Woodfeild, | |
| John Winter, | John Emerson, | |
| Samuell Jackson, | John Dammen, | |
| Abraham Preble, | Radulphus Elmes, | |
| John Hollet, | Joseph Tilden. | |
| James Cochman, | | |

**At Scittuale, Januar. 15th, 1644.*

[*22.]

| | |
|-------------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Resolved White, | Henry Aduerd, |
| Edward Jenkine, | John Weatherden, |
| John Hoare, | Thomas Hick, |
| John Whetstone, | Isaack Buck, |
| Richard Mann, | Elisha Besbye, |
| Ephraim Kempton, Jun ^r , | Georġ Russell, |
| Hercules Hills, | Wilhm Randle, |
| John Bryan, | Thomas Clapp, |
| John Whitcombe, | Christopher Winter, |
| Thomas Ensine, | Wilhm Peakes, |
| Peter Collymer, | Jeremiah Burrowes, |
| Wilhm Hatch, Ju ^r , | Walter Briggs, |
| Robte Hamond, | Ephraim Kempton, Señ, |
| John Rogers, | George Sutton, |
| Isaack Chittenden, | Symon Sutton, |
| John Hewes, | Thomas Robinson. |

**Of Sandwich that haue taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

SANDWICH.

| | |
|---------------------|----------------|
| Edward Dillinghame, | John Carman, |
| Richard Chadwell, | Thomas Burges, |

[*23.]

SANDWICH.

| | |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| John Briggs, | John Ruckman, |
| James Skiffe, | Andrew Hellott, |
| M ^r John Stukeley, | Wilm Hurst, |
| John Dingley, | John Joyce, |
| Richard Kerby, | Anthony Wright, |
| Michaell Turner, | 28 John Didcutt, |
| George Blisse, | M ^r Vincent Potter, |
| Geor̄ Knott, | M ^r Wilm Edge, |
| Joseph Winsor, | M ^r Henry Feake, |
| Thom̄ Shillingworth, | W ^m Almy, |
| M ^r John Blakemore, | Thom̄ Tupper, |
| Nathaniell Willis, | Peter Gaunt, |
| Peter Wright, | Robt Badfish, |
| Thom̄ Launder, | Anthony Bessy, |
| Wilm Harlow, | Geor̄ Slawson, |
| Thom̄ Boardman, | Wilm Newland, |
| John Fish, | Joseph Hollye, |
| Jonathan Fish, | John Blackwell. |

John Gibbs took this oath 14th of August, 1671.

EASTHAM.

[*24.]

**The Names of such of the Towne of Eastham as haue taken
the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.*

| | |
|-------------------|-------------------|
| Ralph Smith, | Thomas Paine, |
| Joseph Harding, | Geor̄ Crispe, |
| John Done, | John Younge, |
| Jonathan Sparrow, | John Mantah, |
| John Banges, | Jonathan Higgens. |
| John Mayo, | |

This 29th of the tweluth, 1670.

| | |
|--|----------------|
| John Rogers, | John Cole. |
| James Rogers tooke the oath of fidelitie before M ^r Freeman ; likewise Ephraim Done. | |
| Nathaniell Mayo, 1678. | Daniell Smith. |

The Names of those that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the BRIDGEWATER.
Towne of Bridgewater in the Yeare 1657.

| | |
|------------------|------------------|
| Samuell Edson, | Marke Laythorpe, |
| Lawrance Willis, | Thomas Haward, |
| Francis Godfrey, | William Snow, |
| John Ames, | John Haward. |
| Guido Bayley, | |

**Of Yarmouth that have taken the Oath of Fidelityte.*

YARMOUTH.

[*25.]

| | |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| M ^r Nicholas Symkins, | Wiltm Twineing, |
| M ^r William Lumpkin, | Robte Dennis, |
| M ^r Marmaduk Mathewes, | Emanuel White, |
| M ^r John Crowe, | Richard Sares, |
| M ^r Anthony Thacher, | William Clarke, |
| M ^r Thofn Howes, | James Mathewe, |
| W ^m Chase, | Richard Prichard, |
| Wiltm Palmer, | Thomas Falland, |
| Yeluerton Crowe, | Edward Sturges, |
| Hugh Tillie, al ^d Hillier, | Richard Templer, |
| Peter Worden, | Wiltm Nickerson, |
| John Miller, | James Cade, |
| Samuell Rider, | Wiltm Northcoate, |
| Thomas Hatch, | Thofn Flawne, |
| Gilts Hopkins, | Thofn Bray, |
| Gabriell Wheldon, | Richard Hore, |
| James Brussells, | Thofn Starr, |
| John Clary, | Francis Baker, |
| Josuah Barnes, | M ^r Andrew Hellott. |

The Names of such of Yarmouth as tooke the Oath of Fidelitie in
the Yeare 1657.

| | |
|------------------------------------|----------------|
| Samuell Rider, Seni ^r , | Robert Eldred, |
| Richard Tayler, | *John Winge, |

[*26.]

| | | |
|-----------|--------------------------|-------------------|
| YARMOUTH. | Wilkam Chase, | Richard Berrey, |
| | Robert Nicarson, | Thomas Phillipps, |
| | David Okillia, Irishman, | John Dillingham, |
| | Nicolas Nicarson, | Thomas Gage, |
| | John Whildœn, | Paule Seares, |
| | John Miller, | Wilkam Eldred, |
| | Richard Lake, | Thomas Howes, |
| | Thomas Crow, | Rich: Tayler, |
| | Samuell Hall, | John Bell. |

1669. Shuball Dimake tooke the oath of fidelitie.

COHANNETT.

[*27.]

** Of Cohannett that haue taken the Oath of Fidelitytie.*

| | |
|---------------------------------|------------------|
| M ^r Richard Smyth, | Richard Paul, |
| M ^r Nicholas Street, | Wilkam Harvey, |
| Thomas Gilbert, | Hughe Rocester, |
| Tho ^m Corke, | Franç Streete, |
| John Richmond, | Wilkam Scadding, |
| Hezekiah Hore, | 12 John Gungill, |

TAUNTON. *The Names of such of Taunton as haue taken the Oath of Fidelitytie in the Yeare 1657.*

| | |
|-----------------------|------------------|
| Francis Street, | Edw: Bobbitt, |
| Phillip Leanard, | Jonas Austine, |
| John Cobb, | Tho: Casswell, |
| Henery Andrewes, | Daniel Mokene, |
| Christopher Thrasher, | Edw: Cobb, |
| Gorç Macye, | John Bryant, |
| James Bell, | John Briggs, |
| Thomas Lincon, | Joseph Wilbore, |
| James Phillipps, | Sadrach Wilbore, |
| Peter Pitts, | John Cloy, |
| Aron Knapp, | Jonas Burt, |

| | | |
|--------------------|--------------------|---------|
| Thomas Cilton, | Thomas Willington, | TAUNTON |
| Richard Burt, | James Bell, | |
| Will: Shepherd, | Jabesh Hackett, | |
| John Hatheway, | Edward Rew, | |
| Richard Stacey, | Wiltam Eavance, | |
| Thomas Joanes, | Gyles Gilbert, | |
| John Cobb, | Joseph Gilbert, | |
| John Maycomber, | Francis Smith, | |
| Peter Stakenbery, | Nicolas White, | |
| *Jeremiah Newland, | Wiltam Wetherell, | [*28.] |
| John Hall, | Jonas Austine, | |
| Thomas Brayman | Robert Crossman, | |
| John Turner, | Timothy Hallowey, | |
| James Lennett, | Jonathan Briggs. | |

*August, 1643. *The Names of all the Males that are able to beare Armes from xvj. Yeares old to 60 Yeares, w^{ch}in the se^{ver}all Towne-shippes.* PLYMOUTH. [*29.]

Plymouth.

| | |
|---|---|
| + Mr Wiltm Hanbury, | Benjamin Eaton, 9, |
| + Raph Joanes, | ‡Abraham Pearse, the blackamore, ‡ |
| + ‡John Jenkine, ‡ | + Mathew Fuller, |
| + Charles Thurstone, | + John Bundy, |
| Robte Eldred, 1, | Thurston Clarke, Jun ^r , 10, |
| Robte Wickson, 2, | ‡Gregory Armstrong, ‡ |
| + George Crips, | + Robte Lee, |
| John Howland, Señ, 3, | Nicholas Hodges, 11, |
| John Howland, Juñ, 4, | Thomas Gray, 12, |
| ‡Francis Cooke, ‡ | + ‡John Shawe, Señ, ‡ |
| Jacob Cooke, 5, | James Shawe, 13, |
| + John Cooke, Ju ^r , his boy, 6, | John Shawe, Ju ^r , |
| + Samuell Eaton, | ‡Stephen Bryan, ‡ |
| Wiltm Spooner, 7, | John Harman, 14, |
| + Phineas Pratt, | John Winslow, 15, |
| + ‡George Clarke, ‡ | Samuell Kinge, 16, |
| Francis Billington, 8, | + Edward Dotey, |

PLYMOUTH.

| | |
|--------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Wilhm Snowe, 17, | + Nath ^l Sowther, |
| John Holmes, 18, | Mr John Reynor, |
| Wilhm Hoskine, 19, | Samuell Fuller, |
| ‡James Hurst, ‡ | Samuel Eddy, |
| George Lewes, | Richard Sparrow, |
| ‡M ^r John Atwood, ‡ | + John Kerby, |
| Wilhm Crowe, | ‡John Jenney, Sen., ‡ |
| [*30.] *Thomas Southwood, | ‡Samuell Jenney, ‡ |
| + M ^r John Done, | + John Jenney, Jun ^r , |
| James Cole, Señ, | Richard Smyth, |
| James Cole, Jun ^r , | + Josias Cooke, |
| Heugh Cole, | John Wood, |
| Thomas Lettis, | Henry Wood, |
| John Grome, | Stephen Wood, |
| ℓ Brick, | Robte Paddock, |
| Thomas Willet, | Josuah Pratt, |
| ‡John Cooke, Señ, ‡ | Richard Wright, |
| + Samuell Hicks, | Andrew Ringe, |
| Ephraim Hicks, | Gabriell Fallowell, |
| + Richard Knowles, | Thomas Cushman, |
| + James Renell, | Thoñ Sauory, |
| ‡James Adams, ‡ | John Finney, |
| John Yeonge, | ‡Webb Addey, ‡ |
| Edward Holman, | Thomas Pope, |
| ‡Caleb Hopkins, ‡ | Giles Rickett, Señ, |
| John Heyward, | John Rickett, |
| Wilhm Baker, | Giles Rickett, Jun ^r , |
| Richard Bashop, | Georç Watson, |
| + John Gorame, | John Barnes, |
| M ^r W ^m Paddy, | ‡Edward Edwards, ‡ |
| Henry Atkins, | + John Jordaine, |
| M ^r Bradford, | John Dunhame, |
| John Bradford, | Thoñ Dunhame, |
| Samuell Stertevant, | Samuell Dunhame, |
| Samuell Cutbert, | Edmond Tilson, |
| + M ^r Thomas Prence, | + John Smaley, |
| Thoñ Roberts, | ‡Francis Goulder, ‡ |
| Wilhm Nelson, | Thomas Whitney, |
| John Smyth, | + Ezra Couell, |

| | |
|---------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| + Anthony Snow, | ‡ Wil ^m Shercliffe, ‡ |
| + Richard Higgens, | John Churchell, |
| + John Jenkine, | Joseph Greene, |
| Nathaniell Morton, | Thomas Morton, |
| Manasseth Kempton, | + Thomas Williams, |
| John Morton, | John Faunce, |
| Ephraim Morton, | Richard Church, |
| James Glasse, | ‡ Gabriell Royle, ‡ |
| + Edward Banges, | Nathaniell Warren, |
| Joseph Ramsden, | Joseph Warren, |
| + Jeremiah Whitney, | Rob ^{te} Bartlett, |
| + Nicholas Snow, | Tho ^m Shreeue, |
| + Marke Snow, | + Tho ^m Little, |
| ‡ Wil ^m Fallowell, ‡ | John Tompson, |
| Rob ^{te} Finney, | Ephraim Tinkham, |
| John Smith, Sen ^r , | ‡ Wil ^m Browne, ‡ |
| Tho ^m Clarke, | + Thomas Tiley, |
| Geor ^g Bonum, | ‡ W ^m Hartopp. ‡ |

147

* *Duxborrow, 1643.*

DUXBURY.

[*31.]

| | |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Moyse Symons, | John Vobes, |
| Samuell Tompkins, | + Wil ^m Sherman, |
| James Lyndall, | Samuell Nash, |
| Tho ^m Ouldame, | Abraham Sampson, |
| Edmond Weston, | Geor ^g Soule, |
| Wil ^m Hillier, | Zachary Soule, |
| W ^m Foard, | W ^m Maycumber, |
| Francis West, | W ^m Tubbs, |
| Francis Godfrey, | W ^m Paybody, |
| Solomon Lenner, | Experience Michell, |
| John Irish, | Henry Howland, |
| Phillip Delanoy, | Henry Sampson, |
| Mr John Alden, Sen ^r , | John Browne, |
| John Alden, Ju ⁿ , | Edmond Hunt, |
| Jos: Alden, | Wil ^m Brett, |
| Morris Truant, | John Phillips, |

DUXBURY.

Thomas Gannett,
 W^m Mullens,
 John Tisdale,
 Nathanel Chaundor,
 + John Harding,
 John Aymes,
 + Francis Goole,
 John W^sborne, Señ,
 John Washboře, Juñ,
 Phillip Washborne,
 W^m Bassett, Señ,
 W^m Bassett, Juñ,
 Francis Sprague,
 Wilłm Laurance,
 John Willis,
 Jonathan Brewster,
 + Wilłm Brewster,
 Loue Brewster,
 Constant Southworth
 Cap^t Standish,
 Alexander Standish,
 John Heyward,
 John Farneseed,

Yong Jo: Brewster,
 Haden ^

Thoñ Bonney,
 Robte Hussey,
 Richard Wilson,
 Thoñ Heyward, Señ,
 Thoñ Heyward, Juñ,
 Th: Robins,
 Arthur Harris,
 Edward Hall,
 Christopher Waddsworth,
 + Wilłm Clarke,
 + M^r Comfort Starr,
 John Starr,
 Daniell Turner,
 Georğ Partrich,
 + John Maynard,
 + Steephen Bryan,
 John Roger,
 + Joseph Rogers,
 Joseph Pryor,
 + Benjamin Reade,
 Abraham Pearse,
 W^m Merick,
 Will: Hartub. 76.

Sam: Chanler.

SCITUATE.

[*32.]

*1643. Scittuate.

M^r Charles Chauncey,
 Thomas Hanford,
 Robert Haward,
 Raph Cledes,
 Nathaniell Mote,
 Henry Advard,
 Wilłm Parker,
 John Hollett,

Gowen White,
 Wilłm Perrie,
 Wilłm Holmes,
 Thomas Ensigne,
 Georğ Willerd,
 Richard ^
 Walter Briggs,
 John Hore,

SITUATE.

| | |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|
| John Wadfeild, | Wiltm Randle, |
| Thomas Allen, | Wiltm Hatch, |
| John Hewes, | John Lewes, |
| James Cudworth, | Thomas Wyborne, |
| John Whistons, | John Winter, |
| Nicholas Wade, | Humfrey Turner, |
| John Tilton, | John Turner, |
| Thomas Symons, | John Turner, |
| ‡Edward Foster, ‡ | John Hewes, |
| Thomas Rawlins, Señ, | John Williams, Señ, |
| Thomas Rawlins, Juñ, | John Williams, Juñ, |
| Robte Brelles, | Edward Williams, |
| John Witherden, | James Cushman, |
| John Beamont, | ‡James Till, ‡ |
| Richard Toute, | Jeremie ^ |
| Georġ ^ | Peter Collemore, |
| Thomas Tarte, | Wiltm Wills, |
| John Dammon, | Samuell Fuller, |
| John Hammon, | Isaack Buck, |
| Christopher Winter, | Wiltm Hatch, |
| Henry Merrite, | Walter Hatch, |
| John Merrite, | Harke Luse, |
| Isaack Chittenden, | Thomas Clay, |
| Joseph Collman, | Goodman Read, |
| John Whitcombe, | Thomas Robinson, |
| Thomas Lapham, | Edward ^ |
| Edmond Eddenden, | ‡Ephraim Kempton, Señ, ‡ |
| Thomas Hyland, | Ephraim Kempton, Jur, |
| John Rogers, | Walter Woodworth, |
| Thomas Chambers, | Isaack Stedman; |
| Richard Curtis, | Georġ Russell, |
| Wiltm Curtis, | Georġ Moore, |
| Joseph Tilden, | M ^r Wiltm Vassell, |
| Thoñ Tilden, | John Vassell, |
| Edward Tarte, | Resolved White, |
| Georġ Sutton, | Wiltm Pakes, |
| 52 Symon Sutton, | Jacob ^ |
| *Thomas Pynson, | Thomas King, |
| Richard Gannett, | M ^r Weatherell, |

[* 33.]

| | | |
|-----------|------------------------|-------------------|
| SCITUATE. | Thomas Byrd, | John Bryant, |
| | Edward Jenkins, | John Hatch, |
| | Georġ Kennerick, | John Stockbridġ, |
| | M ^r Garrat, | 48 Robte Stutson, |
| | Henry Mason, | ^ Glasse. 100. |
| | Elisha Besbeach, | |

SANDWICH.

*1643. *Sandwich.*

[*34.]

| | |
|---|-----------------------------------|
| Henry Feake, | Thoñ Burges, Sen ^r , |
| Daniell Wing, | Thomas Burges, Jun ^r , |
| Peter Gaunt, | Thomas Tuper, |
| Thomas Johnson, | Hery Dillingham, |
| Miles Black, | Henry Sephen, |
| Nicholas Wright, | Thomas Butler, |
| Edward Dillinghame, | James Skiffe, |
| John Fish, | Laurance Willis, |
| Richard Kerby, | John Presbury, |
| Thomas Launder, | John Freeman, |
| Henry Saunderson, | Edmond Clarke, |
| John Winge, | Wiltm Swyft, |
| Wiltm Wood, | Michael Turner, |
| John Ellis, | Peter Wright, |
| Thomas Nichols, | Stephen Winge, |
| Anthony Bessy, | Thomas Bordman, |
| Joseph Winsor, | Raph Allen, |
| Nathaniell Willis, | Francis Allen, |
| Anthony Wright, | Thomas Gibbs, |
| ‡Richard Chadwell,‡ | Edmond Freeman, Ju ^r , |
| Jonathan Fish, | Nathaniell Fish, |
| Samuell Arnold, | Robte Botefish, |
| Georġ Allen, | Thomas Greenfeild, |
| Richard Burges, | Mathew Allen, |
| Henry Cole, | John Johnson. 51. |
| Joseph Holly, | |
| [Sherjashnbb Bourne, — John Nye, — tooke this oath, anno 1673.] | |

[*35.]

| | |
|----------------|----------------|
| *John Bell, | John Greene, |
| Peter Hanbury, | Richard Burne, |

| | | |
|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|-----------|
| ‡Thomas Shillingsworth,‡ | John Newland, | SANDWICH. |
| ‡John Dingley,‡ | Benjamin Noy, | |
| John Vincent, | Georġ Knott, | |
| ‡John Joyce,‡ | ‡John Blakemore,‡ | |
| Wilłm Newland, | M ^r Wilłm Leuerich, | |
| Edmond Berry, | M ^r Edmond Freeman, Scñ. | |
| Georġ Buitt, | 68 | |

**Barnistable. 1643.*

BARNSTABLE.

[*36.]

| | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| M ^r John Lathrope, | ‡James Cudworth,‡ |
| M ^r John Mayo, | M ^r Nicholas Symkins, |
| Thomas Dimmock, | James Hamblin, |
| Richard Foxwell, | Henry Coggen, |
| Nathaniell Bacon, | Henry Borne, |
| Samuell Mayo, | Wilłm Crocker, |
| John Scudder, | Austine Bearse, |
| Roger Goodspeed, | Thomas Shawe, |
| Henry Cobb, | John Cooper, |
| Barnard Lombard, | Thomas Hatch, |
| Thomas Huckings, | Robert Shelly, |
| Edward Fitzrandle, | ‡Wilłm Pearse,‡ |
| Georġ Lewes, | Wilłm Beetes, |
| Isaack Wells, | John Crocker, |
| Henry Rowley, | Abraham Blush, |
| Thomas Lothrope, | Henry Ewell, |
| John Hall, | Dolor Davis, & his sons, |
| Thomas Lombard, | Laurance Lichfeild, |
| Robte Linnett, | Thomas Boreman, |
| Wilłm Casley, | Anthony Annable, |
| John Bursley, | John Casley, |
| Thomas Allen, | 46 John Russell, |
| Samuell Jackson, | *John Foxwell, |
| Wilłm Tilly, | Thomas Blossome, |
| Samuell Hinckley, | Samuell Lothrope, |
| Thomas Hinckley, | Joseph Lothrope, |
| John Smyth, | David Linnett, |

[*37.]

BARNSTABLE.

Nathaniell Mayo,
Richard Berry,
John Blower,
Francis Crocker,

Benjamin Lothrop,
John Davis,
Nicholas Davis, 60.

YARMOUTH.

[*38.]

*Yarmouth. 1643.

Robert Dennis,
Thomas Flaune,
‡Nicholas Sympkins, ‡
Wilm Chase, Senr,
Wilm Chase, Junr,
Anthony Thacher,
Andrew Hellot, Juñ,
Samuell Williams,
John Derby,
Thomas Payne,
Wilm Twyneing,
James Mathews,
Yelverton Crowe,
John Crowe,
Trisframe Hull,
Edward Sturges,
Anthony Berry,
Thomas Howe,
Thomas Falland,
Nicholas Wadiloue,
Samuell Hellott,
Wilm Palmer,
Richard Taylor,
Wilm Lumpkine,
Wilm Grause,
Henry Wheildon,

Samuell Rider,
Richard Prichett,
Richard Temple,
Thomas Starre,
Benjamin Hamond,
James Bursell,
Wilm Edge,
Robert Davis,
Richard Seeres,
Heugh Norman,
Peter Worden,
Wilm Nicholsonsone,
John Burstall,
Emanuel White,
Wilm Norcutt,
M^r Marmaduke Mathews, ' 1
Richard Hore,
Roger Else,
John Gray,
Andrew Hellott, Señ,
Job Cole,
Daniell Cole,
Heugh Tilly, al^t Hillier, 49,
John Joyce,
W^m Pearse,
^ Boreman.

**Taunton. 1643.*

TAUNTON.

[*40.]

| | |
|---|---|
| M ^r John Browne, | Edward Bobbett, |
| M ^r Wilm ^m Poole, | Richard Paule, |
| John Browne, | Anthony Slocome, |
| James Browne, | Edward Case, |
| James Walker, | Thomas Farewell, |
| Oliū Purchase, | Tobias Saunders, |
| + Thomas Gilbert, | Henry Andrewes, |
| Richard Stacey, | John Gallop, |
| Wilm ^m Hollway, | John Gilbert, Jun ^r , |
| Tymothy Hollway, | John Stronge, |
| Wilm ^m Parker, | Thom ^o Cassell, |
| Peter Pitts, | John Deane, |
| John Parker, | Edward Abbott, |
| Wilm ^m Hailstone, | Walter Deane, |
| W ^m Hodges, | W ^m Wetherrell, |
| Wilm ^m Phillips, | Hezekiah Hore, |
| John Maycumber, | George Macie, |
| Thomas Coggin, | Geor ^g Hall, |
| James Wyatt, | John Perry, |
| Edward Rew, | Benjamin Wilson, |
| Thom ^o Harvey, | M ^r Street, |
| James Chichester, | Richard Williams, |
| Wilm ^m Seward, | Wilm ^m Evans, |
| Aron Knapp, | Christopher Thrasher, |
| John Barratt, Richard Williams, | Thomas Cooke, |
| Nicholas Hart, | Thom ^o Cooke, J ^r , |
| Wilm ^m Powell, | John Gingell. 54. |

**Freemen of Marshfield.*

MARSHFIELD

[*41.]

| | |
|--|--|
| M ^r Edward Winslow, | Robt ^e Waterman, |
| M ^r Wilm ^m Thomas, | John Dingley, |
| Josias Winslowe, | Thom ^o Shillingsworth, |
| Kenelme Winslowe, | John Russell, |
| M ^r Thom ^o Burne, | M ^r Nath ^l Thomas. |
| M ^r Edward Buckley, | |

MARSHFIELD.

[*42.]

| | |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|
| M ^r Edward Winslow, | × Russell, |
| John Thomas, | Kenelme Winslowe, |
| Robte Chambers, | James Adams, |
| Arthur Hadaway, | Arthur Howland, |
| Twyford West, | Wiltm Halloway, |
| Edward Bumpas, | Edward Brough, |
| John Rowse, | John Barker, |
| Robte Carver, | Thomas Howell, |
| Leiftennant Nathaniell Thomas, | Raph Chapman, |
| Anthony Watters, | Robte Barker, |
| Thomas Roberts, | Wiltm Barden, |
| Henry Draton, | Wiltm Brookes, |
| Raph Trumle, | Gilbert Brookes, |
| Allexander Williams, | Nathaniell Biell, |
| James Pittney, | Richard Beare, 41, |
| John Dingley, | Jos: Winslow, |
| Thomas Chillingsworth, | Anthony Snow, |
| M ^r Edward Buckley, | John Goarum, |
| Wiltm Hayle, | Josp ^{he} Bidle, |
| Tymothy Williams, | ^ Putle, |
| John Bourne, | ^ Sherman, |
| Wiltm Launder, | John Walker, |
| Roger Cooke, | M ^r Win: man |
| Robte Waterman, | W ^m Lathame, |
| Josias Winslow, | ^ Laurence. |
| × Lillye, | |

REHOBOTH.

[*43.]

**Freemen of Seacunck, als Rehoboth.*

| | |
|------------------|---|
| Steven Payne, | M ^r Sam ^l Newman, |
| Wiltm Carpenter, | Tho: Read, 1673. |
| Walter Palmer, | |

[The following appears to be a list of Freemen, and to have been taken about the year 1658.]

**First, Plymouth.*

PLYMOUTH.

| | | |
|---|------------------------------------|--------|
| Cap ^t Thomas Willett, | John Wood, | |
| M ^r John Howland, | Henry Wood, | |
| Leif ^t Tho: Southworth, | Jacob Cooke, | |
| Mannasses Kemton, | Samuell Dunham, | |
| M ^r W ^m Bradford, | Samuell Hickes, | |
| Francis Cooke, | Francis Goulder, | |
| John Shaw, | John Churchill, | |
| ‡James Hurst, ‡ | Samuell Fuller, | |
| John Dunham, Seni ^r , | Wiltam Harlow, | |
| ‡Edward Doty. ‡ | Wiltam Spooner, | |
| Tho: Clarke, | Serjeant James Shaw, | |
| The Elder Cushman, | Tho: Lettice, | |
| John Cooke, Juni ^r , | Gyles Rickard, Jun ^r , | |
| Gorge Watson, | *Benajah Pratt, | |
| ‡John Barnes, ‡ | ‡M ^r Wiltam Bradford, ‡ | [*44.] |
| Robert Bartlett, | John Rickard, 44, | |
| Samuell Eedy, | Nathaniell Warren, | |
| James Cole, Seni ^r , | Thomas Morton, | |
| Wiltam Hoskins, | ‡Serjeant ^ , ‡ | |
| Robert Lee, | ‡Jonathan Dunhame, ‡ | |
| Nathaniell Morton, | ‡Jonathan Shaw, ‡ | |
| Gabriell Fallowell, | Steuen Bryant, | |
| Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r , | Wiltam Nelson, | |
| Edward Tilson, | Wiltam Clarke, | |
| ‡Leiftenant Southworth, ‡ | James Clarke, | |
| Richard Wright, | Arther Hathaway, | |
| John Dunham, Juni ^r , | Gorg ^e Bonum, | |
| Andrew Ringe, | Joseph Dunham, | |
| Robert Finney, | Samuell Rider, | |
| John Morton, | Abraham Jackson, | |
| Serjeant Ephraim Morton, | Jonathan Pratt. | |

[*45.]

DUXBURY.

[*46.]

Mr Wiltam Collyare,
 Mr John Alden,
 †Mr Ralph Partrich, †
 Edmond Chandeler,
 Christopher Wadsworth,
 †Henery Howland, †
 Experience Michell,
 Roger Chandeler,
 Leif Samuel Nash,
 Phillip Delano,
 Moses Simonson,
 Henery Sampson,
 Constant Southworth,
 Wiltam Tubbs,
 Francis Sprague,
 ||John Rogers, ||
 Gorge Soule,
 Gorge Partrich,
 Abraham Peirse,
 John Washburne, Seni^r,

*2^{ndly}, *Duxburrow.*

Mr Allexander Standish,
 Mr John Alden, Juni^r,
 Wiltam Paybody,
 Edmond Weston,
 Wiltam Clarke,
 Zacarya Soule,
 Robert Barker,
 †Stephen Bryant, †
 John Washburne, Juni^r,
 Abraham Sampson,
 †Mr Josias Standish, †
 Francis West,
 Benjamin Bartlett, 32,
 Joseph Aldin,
 Jonathan Aldin,
 John Tracey,
 Joseph Wadsworth,
 Jonathan Shaw,
 †Jonathan Pratt, †

SCITUATE.

[*47.]

Mr Timoth Hatherley,
 Cap^t James Cudworth,
 Humphrey Turner,
 Samuel House,
 John Williams, Seni^r,
 Tho: Chambers,
 John Hewes,
 Walter Woodworth,
 Edward Jenckens,
 John Allen,
 Samuel Jackson,
 Tho: Bird,

*3^{dly}, *Scitteatle.*

Tho: Clapp,
 Wiltam Wills,
 Robert Studson,
 John Williams, Juni^r,
 Isacke Chettenden,
 †Sarjē John Bryant, †
 †Wiltam Randall, †
 Leif James Torrey, 20,
 Henery Ewill,
 Joseph Wormall,
 Mr Wiltam Witherell,
 Mr Thomas Kinge,

| | | |
|------------------------------------|-------------------|-----------|
| John Turner, Seni ^r , | Humphrey Johnson, | SCITUATE. |
| John Turner, Juni ^r , | Wiltam Barstow, | |
| Resolved White, | John Hollett, | |
| Thomas Pinchen, | Wiltam Brookes, | |
| Stephen Vinall, | Gilbert Brookes, | |
| John Vinall, | Rich: Curtis, | |
| Jeremiah Hatch, | Wiltam Curtis, | |
| Rodolphus Elmes, | Walter Hatch, | |
| Isacke Bucke, | John Sutton, | |
| Joseph Colman, Seni ^r , | John Hanmore, | |
| Walter Briggs, | Mathew Ganett. | |

*4^l, *Sandwich.*

SANDWICH.

[*48.]

| | |
|--|--|
| Mr Edmond Freeman, Seni ^r , | Tho: Burgis, |
| Mr John Vincent, | ‡Wiltam Newland,‡ |
| Richard Burne, | James Skiffe, |
| Tho: Tupper, | Wiltam Bassett, Juni ^r , 9. |

*5^t, *Taunton.*

TAUNTON.

[*49.]

| | |
|---------------------|--------------------|
| Capt Wiltam Poole, | Leiff James Wyate, |
| John Deane, | James Walker, |
| Walter Dean, | ‡George Macye,‡ |
| ‡Edward Case,‡ | Wiltam Harvey, 12, |
| Wiltam Parker, | Anthony Slocum, |
| ‡Wiltam Hailstone,‡ | Wiltam Witherell, |
| Richard Williams, | Peter Pitts, |
| Gorge Hall, | Tho: Linkolne |
| John Tisdall, | |

YARMOUTH.

[*50.]

M^r Anthony Thacher,
 M^r John Crow,
 M^r Tho: Howes,
 [M^r John Miller,]†
 Tho: Falland,
 Richard Hoar,
 Emanuell White,

James Mathews,
 M^r Edmond Hawes,
 Edward Sturgis,
 ‡Samuell Arnold,‡
 Richard Sares, 11,
 M^r Yelverton Crow,
 Joseph Howes.

*6th, *Yarmouth.*

BARNSTABLE.

[*51.]

‡M^r Tho: Dimacke,‡
 ‡Wiltam Casley,‡
 M^r Robert Linnitt,
 M^r Tho: Allin,
 Anthony Anable,
 Wiltam Casley,
 Isacke Robinson,
 Henery Rowley,
 John Cooper,
 Henery Cobb,
 Barnard Lumbert,
 Henery Bourne,
 Samuell Hinckley,
 Edw: Fitsrandall,
 Gorg Lewis, Seni^r,
 James Hamblen,
 ‡M^r Tho: Hinckley,‡
 Nathaniell Bacon,
 Samuell Fuller,
 John Finney,
 John Crocker,

John Chipman,
 John Smith,
 Roger Goodspeed,
 John Gorum,
 Trustrum Hull,
 Abraham Blush,
 Tho: Huckens,
 Leiff Mathew Fuller,
 Austine Bearce,
 John Jenckens,
 Robert Shelley,
 John Scudder,
 Tho: Laythorp,
 Joseph Laythorp, 33,
 Gorge Lewis, Juni^r,
 M^r Wiltam Sarjeant,
 M^r Tho: Dexter, Seni^r,
 Tho: Lewis,
 James Lewis,
 John Howland,
 Will: Dexter.

*7th, *Barnstable.*

*8^y, *Marshfield.*

MARSHFIELD.

[*52.]

| | |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| Major ‡Captaine‡ Josias Winslowe, | M ^r John Bradford, |
| ‡M ^r Josias Winslow, Seni ^r ,‡ | Leif ^t Peregrine White, |
| M ^r Kanelme Winslow, | Elisha Besbey, |
| M ^r Josias Winslow, Seni ^r , | M ^r Anthoney Eames, |
| M ^r Tho: Burne, | Ensigne Marke Eames, |
| M ^r Samuel Arnold, | ‡Richard Beare,‡ |
| John Dingley, | Wiltam Foard, Seni ^r , 18, |
| John Russell, | Gorg ^e Russell, |
| Cap ^t Nathaniell Thomas, | Timothy Williamson, |
| Robert Caruer, | John Rouse, |
| M ^r Tho: Besbech, | John Addams, |
| ‡Cap ^t Josias Winslow,‡ | Wiltam Foard, Juni ^r , |
| Anthony Snow, | Mo ^r is Truant, |
| John Bourne, | Wiltam Holmes. |

*9^y, *Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.

[*53.]

| | |
|-------------------------------|---|
| M ^r John Brown, | Leif ^t Peter Hunt, 9, |
| M ^r Samuel Newman, | John Allin, |
| M ^r Stephen Payne, | M ^r Nicolas Pecke, |
| ‡Wiltam Carpenter,‡ | Wiltam Sabin, |
| Walter Palmer, | Daniell Smith, |
| Nicolas Iyde, | M ^r John Browne, Juni ^r , |
| M ^r Tho: Cooper, | M ^r James Browne, |
| Richard Bowine, | Phillip Walker. |

*10^y, *Eastham.*

EASTHAM.

[*54.]

| | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| M ^r Thomas Prence, | Josias Cooke, |
| M ^r John Done, | John Smalley, |
| Edward Banges, | Leif ^t Joseph Rogers, |
| Nicalas Snow, | Richard Higgens, |

EASTHAM.

Job Cole,
 Daniell Cole,
 Robert Vixon,
 Stephen Wood,
 Richard Sparrow,
 M^r John Freeman,
 Nathaniell Mayo,

Henery Attkins,
 Wiltam Walker, 17,
 Marke Snow,
 Wiltam Merricke,
 Samuel Freeman,
 Thomas Paine.

BRIDGEWATER.

[*55.]

Wiltam Britt,
 Wiltam Bassett, Seni^r,
 Tho: Haward, Seni^r,
 John Willis,
 Samuel Tompkins, 5,

*11th, *Bridgwater.*

Ensigne Josias Standish,
 John Carre,
 Lawrance Willis,
 Tho: Haward, Juni^r,
 Arther Harris.

PLYMOUTH.

[*56.]

**List of the Names of the Freemen of the Colonie of New Plymouth,
 taken by Nathaniel Morton, Secretary, the first x Anno 1621.*

Major William Bradford,
 M^r John Cotton,
 The Elder M^r Thomas Cushman,
 M^r Thomas Clarke,
 Gorge Watson,
 Leif^t Ephraim Morton,
 Gyles Rickard, Seni^r,
 Richard Wright,
 Nathaniel Morton,
 John Dunham,
 Samuel Dunham,
 M^r Joseph Bradford,
 M^r Samuel Fuller,
 Serjeant William Harlow,
 Thomas Morton,
 Gyles Rickard, Juni^r,

Andrew Ringe,
 Stephen Bryant,
 William Clarke,
 James Clarke,
 Gorge Bonum,
 Leif^t Joseph Howland,
 Joseph Dunham,
 Jonathan Shaw,
 Samuel Ryder,
 Abraham Jackson,
 Jonathan Pratt,
 James Cole,
 Nathaniell Southworth,
 George Morton,
 Ephraim Tilson,
 Thomas Cushman, Junier,

| | | |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------------------|-----------|
| John Doten, | Jo x x | PLYMOUTH. |
| John Jordane, | Jo x x , Sen ^r , | |
| Joseph Bartlett, | John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, | |
| Thomas Faunce, | Eph x x , Juni ^r , | |
| Eliezer Churchill, | Joseph x | |
| Baruch Jourdain, | Isack x | |
| Elkanan Cushman, | John Morton, | |
| Nathaniell Holmes, | John Binson, | |
| Jonathan Morey, | Nathaniell Atwood, | |
| Joseph Warren, | Samuell Gardiner, | |
| Jonathan Barnes, 48, | Gyles Rickard, Juni ^r . | |
| *W x x , Sen ^r , | | [*57.] |

*Received & admitted as Freeman at y^e Generall Court held at Plimouth
the first Tuesday of June, 1689, these underwritten.*

| | |
|-----------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| John Churchell, | Caleb Cooke, |
| Willm Churchell, | Francis Cooke, |
| James Warren, | Jacob Cooke, |
| Eleazer Ring, | Sam ^l Harlow, |
| Willm Ring, | Jonathan Shaw, |
| Joshua Pratt, | William Harlow, Jun ^r , |
| Giles Rickard, Jun ^r , | Eleazer Dunham, |
| Sam ^l Lucas, | Isaac Samson, |
| Richard Cooper, | Eleazer Cushman, |
| Benony Lucas, | Edward Dotey, Sen ^r . |

Duxborrow.

DUXBURY.

| | |
|----------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| M ^r John Alden, | Gorge Partrich, |
| M ^r Ichabod Wiswall, | M ^r Allexander Standish, |
| Experience Michell, | Cap ^t Josias Standish, |
| Moses Simonson, | William Paybody, |
| Henery Sampson, | Edmond Weston, |
| John Rogers, Seni ^r , | William Clarke, |

DUXBURY.

Benjamin Bartlett,
 Francis West,
 Robert Barker,
 John Tracey,
 Leiff Jonathan Alden,
 Rodolphus Thacher,
 Samuell Hunt,
 Abraham Sampson,
 Samuell Weston,
 Joseph Wadsworth,
 William Tubbs,
 John Delano,
 [*58.] *Francis Barker,
 John Wadsworth,

Edward Southworth,
 David Aldin,
 John Simmonson,
 Josias Holmes,
 William Brewster,
 Wrestling Brewster,
 Peter West,
 Roger Glass,
 Joseph Chandler,
 Thomas Dillano,
 Elnathan Weston,
 Stephen Samson,
 Sam^l Dillano,
 Abram Pierce.

SCITUATE.

[*59.]

Mr William Witherell,
 Mr Thomas Kinge,
 Leiff Isacke Bucke,
 Cornett Robert Studson,
 Edward Jenkins,
 Walter Woodworth,
 Thomas Clapp,
 William Wills,
 Capt John Williams,
 Gorge Russell,
 John Bryant,
 Henery Ewell,
 John Turner, Seni^r,
 John Turner, Juni^r,
 Thomas Pencen,
 Stephen Vinall,
 Jeremiah Hatch,
 Rodolphus Elmes,
 Walter Briggs,
 Richard Curtice,
 Walter Hatch, 21,

Scituate.

*Matthew Gannett,
 Samuell Wetherell,
 John Cushen,
 Petter Collymore,
 John Bryant, Juni^r,
 Joseph Barstow,
 Joseph Silvester,
 Thomas Roes,
 Joseph Woodworth,
 Theophilous Witherell,
 John Studson,
 Thomas Kinge, Juni^r,
 Thomas Wade,
 Ensigne John Allin,
 William Hatch,
 Samuell Clapp,
 Thomas Jenkins,
 James Torrey,
 William Torrey,
 Mr Thomas Palmer,
 Israell Chettenden,

Nathaniel Church,
 John Whiston,
 Israell Hubburt,
 Joseph Turner,
 Wilm Barstow,
 Joseph Willis,
 William Barrell,
 James Briggs,
 Benjamine Studson,
 Samuel Wood,

William Perrey,
 Nathaniel Brookes,
 Samuel Studson,
 John Reed,
 Thomas Jenkins,
Nathaniel Turner,
 Benjamin Pierce,
 Abraham Sutliff,
 Stephen Otis,
 Joseph Otis.

SOITUATE.

**Sandwich.*

SANDWICH.

[*60.]

Mr Edmond Freeman,
 James Skiffe, Senr,
 Thomas Burge, Senr,
 James Skiffe, Junr,
 Thomas Tupper,
 Stephen Skiffe,
 Joseph Burge,
 William Swift,

John Blackwell,
 Wilm Rollox,
 Jonathan Nye,
 Henry Dillingham,
 Sherjashub Burne,
 Shuball Smith,
 William Bassett, 15.

Taunton.

TAUNTON.

Mr Gorge Shoue,
 Walter Deane,
 Richard Williams,
 Leif t Gorge Macey,
 James Walker,
 William Harvey,
 William Witherell,
 John Hathwey,
 Thomas Linkolne,
 Peter Pitts,
 Francis Smith,

Samuell Smith,
 Ensigne Thomas Leonard,
 Samuel Williams,
 John Bryant,
 John Cobb,
 Nathaniell Williams,
 Joseph Williams,
 John Richmond,
 William Hall,
 James Tisdall,
 Thomas Dean,

| | | |
|----------|------------------------------------|---|
| TAUNTON. | James Lenard, Juni ^r , | Henery Hodgis, |
| | Richard Steuens, | John Deane, |
| [*61.] | *John Deane, | M ^r Gyles Gilbert, |
| | Joseph Deane, | John Hathwey, Junier, |
| | Thomas Harvey, Seni ^r , | Joseph Thresher, |
| | Thomas Harvey, Juni ^r , | Samuell Hall, Seni ^r , |
| | Esra Dean, | John Crosman, |
| | Thomas Gilbert, | M ^r Sam ^l Danforth, |
| | Richard Burt, | M ^r Nath ^l Shove, |
| | Joseph Wilbor, | Israel Thrasher, |
| | Shadrach Wilbore, | Phillip King. |

YARMOUTH.

Yarmouth.

| | |
|-------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| M ^r John Thacher, | Sacheriah Ryder, |
| James Mathewes, | Paule Saeres, |
| M ^r Edmond Hawes, | Samuell Hall, |
| M ^r John Vincent, | Joseph Ryder, |
| Jeremiah Howes, | John Burge, |
| Edward Sturgis, Seni ^r , | Samuell Hall, Seni ^r , |
| John Miller, | <u>Ensigne Silas Sares,</u> |
| Joseph Howes, | Thomas Sturges, |
| Henery Vencent, | John Rider, |
| John Hawes, | Joseph Hall, |
| Kanelme Winslow, | Jeremiah Howes, Juni ^r . |

BARNSTABLE.

**Barnstable.*

[*62.]

| | |
|------------------------------------|------------------|
| M ^r Thomas Hinckley, | Will: Crocker, |
| M ^r Barnabas Laythorp, | Roger Goodspeed, |
| Elder John Chipman, | Abraham Blush, |
| Cap ^t Joseph Laythorpe, | Austine Bearse, |
| Ensigne Barnard Lambert, | John Jenkins, |
| James Hamblen, Seni ^r , | Robertt Shelley, |

John Scudder,
 Thomas Laythorp,
 Gorge Lewis,
 Leifteñ John Howland,
 William Dexter,
 James Cobb,
 James Hamblin, Juni^r,
 James Hamblin,
 Thomas Lewis,
 Job Crocker,
 John Finney, Juni^r,
 Jabez Lambert,
 Nathaniell Bacon,
 Joshua Lambert,
 Edward Lewis,
 Leiftenant Samuell Allen,
 Mellatiah Laythorpe,
 Samuell Hinckley,
 John Hinckley,
 John Barker,
 John Dunham, Junier,

James Gorum,
 William Trope,
 John Hamblen,
 Samuell Hinckley,
 Joseph Blush,
 M^r Thomas Hinckley, Juni^r,
 Joseph Crocker,
 Eliezer Hamblin,
 John Smith,
 John Robinson,
Dauid Linitt,
 Sam^l Lewes,
 Cornelius Briggs,
 James Whippoo,
 Benjamin Lambert,
 John Otis,
 John Hinkley,
 Barnabas Lothrop, Jun^r,
 Thomas Allin,
 James Paine.

BARNSTABLE.

**Marshfeild.*

M^r Samuell Arnold,
 Capt Nathaniell Thomas,
 Leiftenant Peregrine White,
 Elisha Besbe,
 John Dingley,
 Anthony Snow,
 John Bourne,
 John Rouse,
 Morrise Truant,
 William Foard, Juni^r,
 John Rogers,
 Samuell Sprague,
 Arther Howland, Juni^r,

John Foster,
 Nathaniel Winslow,
 Jacob Dingley,
 Michell Foard,
 Francis Croker,
 Ephraim Litle,
 Hopestill Bestbey,
 Josiah Crooker,
 Leif^r Isacke Litle,
 John Doged,
 John Branch,
 John Hewett,
 Samuell Arnold, Juni^r,

MARSHFIELD.

[*63.]

MARSHFIELD.

Seth Arnold,
 John Sherman,
 Israell Holmes,
 Justus Ames,
 John Barker,
 Josiah Holmes,
 Thomas Wood,
 Jonathan Ames,
 Samuell Little,
 John Read,
 Samuell Thomas,
 Isacke Holmes,
 Josias Snow,
 Daniell White,
 Clement Kinge,
 Abraham Holmes,
 Robert Stanford,
 Richard Childs,
 John Thomas,

M^r Isaac Winslow,
 M^r Nath^l Thomas, Jun^r,
 Kenelm Baker,
 Nath^l Winslow, Jun^r,
 Sam^l Doggett,
 Sam^r Sherman,
 John Rouse,
 David Eames,
 Benjamin Phillips,
 Ebenezer White,
 Robert Stanford,
 John Foster, Jun^r,
 John Silvester,
 John Walker,
 James Macall,
 John Sayer, Jun^r,
 Joseph Taylor,
 William Stevens.

EASTHAM.

[*64.]

M^r John Freeman,
 M^r John Done,
 M^r Samuell Treat,
 Job Cole,
 Daniel Cole,
 Robert Vixon,
 Steuen Wood,
 Ensigne William Merrick,
 Henery Atkines,
 Marke Snow,
 William Walker,
 Samuell Freeman,
 Thomas Paine,
 John Done, Jun^r,
 Capt Jonathan Sparrow,

**Eastham.*

John Banges,
 Thomas Rogers,
 Joseph Harding,
 Jonathan Higenes,
 Stephen Snow,
 John Freeman,
 John Mayo,
 Joshua Banges,
 Stephen Hopkens,
 Josiah Cooke,
 Daniell Done,
 John Rogers,
 Thomas Williams,
 Joseph Stanton,
 Josiah Snow,

Mr Edmond Freeman,
Ephraim Done,
John Snow,

Samuell Paine,
Thomas Paine, Juni^r.

EASTHAM.

** Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.
[*65.]

Mr Daniell Smith,
Mr Samuell Anger,
Thomas Cooper,
John Read, Seni^r,
Capt Peter Hunt,
Leif Nicholas Pecke,
William Sabin,
Anthonie Perry,
Jonah Palmer,
John Titus, Seni^r,
Wiltam Carpenter, Seni^r,
John Perram,
Samuell Newman,
Nicholas Iyd, Seni^r,
Thomas Read,
Gilbert Brookes,
Jonathan Fuller,
John Pecke,
Samuell Pecke,
Thomas Cooper, Juni^r,
Enocke Hunt,
Jonathan Bosworth, Seni^r,
Preserved Abel,
John Ormsbey,
Jonathan Blesse,
Gorge Kinricke,

Serj: Thomas Wilmouth,
Richard Whittacare,
Samuell Sabin,
Joseph Pecke,
Abraham Perram,
John Willmouth,
John Titus, Juni^r,
Stephen Paine,
Noah Mason,
Daniel Read,
Thomas Kenricke,
John Hunt,
Joseph Bosworth,
Samuell Robinson,
Nathaniel Chaffey,
Samuell Walker,
Samuell Bullocke,
Jonathan Wilmouth,
Nicholas Iyde,
Joshua Smith,
Gorge Robinson,
Joseph Sabin,
John Perram,
Christopher Sanders,
John Woodcock, Sen^r,
Phillip Walker.

[The following list comprises some of the names of the purchasers. The leaf containing the thirty-nine first names is lost. The full list is on the 177th page of the fourth volume of Court Orders.]

| | | | |
|--------|---|--|------------|
| [*66.] | <p>*Samuell Fuller, Francis Eaton, William Bassett, Fran^c Sprague, The heirs of John Crackstone, Edward Bumpus, William Palmer, Peter Browne, Henry Sampson, Experience Mitchell,</p> | <p>Phillip Delanoy, Moyses Simonson, George Soule, Edward Holman, 53, M^r James Sherley, M^r Beachampe, M^r Andrews, M^r Hatherly, M^r William Thomas.</p> | In all 58. |
|--------|---|--|------------|

Copied from the Booke of Acts and Passages of Court, from an^o 1640 to anno 1651.

p SAMUEL SPRAGUE, Secretary to the Gen^{ll} Court
of New Plimouth Colony, 1686.

INDEX.

INDEX

TO

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, AND BURIALS.

This Index is generally in chronological order, and frequently the names of parents are repeated; but this course has been adopted to save time in examination, which was deemed of more consequence than a strictly alphabetical arrangement. D. P.

BIRTHS.

| | |
|---|--------|
| A BELL, DOROTHY, daughter of Preserved, Rehoboth, 16 November, 1677, | 66 |
| Joanna, daughter of Preserved, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1681, | 76 |
| Preserved, children of, | 66, 76 |
| Adams, Adames, William, son of James, Scituate, 16 May, 1647, | 19 |
| Anna, daughter of James, Scituate, 18 April, 1649, | 19 |
| Richard, son of James, Scituate, 19 April, 1651, | 20 |
| Mary, daughter of James, Scituate, 27 January, 1653, | 20 |
| James, children of, | 19, 20 |
| Albey, Hannah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 10 October, 1673, | 52 |
| John, child of, | 52 |
| Allen, Allin, Caleb, Sandwich, 27 June, 1648, | 6 |
| Esther, Sandwich, 8 December, 1648, | 6 |
| Ebenezer, Sandwich, 10 February, 1649, | 9 |
| Judah, son of George, Sandwich, 30 January, 1650, | 11 |
| George, child of, | 11 |
| Esther, daughter of Jonah, Jun., Taunton, 3 January, 1662, | 38 |
| Jonah, Jun., child of, | 38 |
| Mary, daughter of Jonah, Taunton, 12 May, 1663, | 38 |
| Sarah, daughter of Jonah, Taunton, 4 November, 1665, | 38 |
| Jonah, son of Jonah, Taunton, 17 August, 1667, | 38 |
| Jonah, children of, | 38 |

| | |
|--|------------|
| Allen, Isaac, son of Isaac, Rehoboth, 3 January, 1674, | 53 |
| Catharine, daughter of Isaac, Rehoboth, 18 January, | 88 |
| Isaac, children of, | 53, 88 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel and Mary, Swansey, 28 September, 1673, | 48 |
| Christian, daughter of Daniel, Swansey, 26 January, 1674, | 61 |
| Daniel, children of, | 48, 61 |
| John, son of Gedian and Sarah, Swansey, 20 October, 1673, | 48 |
| Gedian, child of, | 48 |
| Angeir, Anger, Ames, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29 June, 1681, | 76 |
| Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1682, | 78 |
| Samuel, children of, | 76, 78 |
| Annible, Samuel, son of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,) 2 January, 1646, | 41 |
| Ezekiel, son of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,) Barnstable, | 41 |
| Desire, daughter of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,) Barnstable, October, 1653, | 41 |
| Anthony, children of, | 41 |
| Armsbey, Armesbey, Armsbee, Armbey, Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 23 February, 1668, | 54 |
| Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1671, | 54 |
| Rebekah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 May, 1672, | 60 |
| Judith, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 8 January, 1673, | 59 |
| Thomas, children of, | 54, 59, 60 |

| | |
|--|----|
| Armsbey, see Ormsbey. | |
| Arnoll, Samuel, son of Samuel, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, | 9 |
| Samuel, child of, | 9 |
| Atkins, Mary, daughter of Henry, Plymouth, 13 March, 1647, | 5 |
| Samuel, son of Henry, Plymouth, 24 February, 1651, | 13 |
| Henry, children of, | 13 |
| Isaac, son of Henry, Eastham, 14 June, 1657, | 30 |
| Henry, child of, | 30 |
| Austine, John, son of Jonah, Taunton, 1 July, 1671, | 54 |
| Jonah, son of, | 54 |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|--|--------|
| Adams, James, and Frances Varsell, Scituate, 16 July, 1646, | 19 |
| Alcocke, Anne, and Anthony Annible, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, | 41 |
| Allen, Allin, William and Priscilla Browne, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649, | 9 |
| Isaac, and Mary Bowin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673, | 52 |
| Joseph, and Hannah Sabin, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1673, | 52 |
| Jonah, Sen., and Frances Hill, (of Unkety,) Taunton, 14 December, 1667, | 38 |
| Andrewes, Hannah, and Isaac Negus, Taunton, 7 April, 1679, | 83 |
| Sarah, and Garett Talbutt, Taunton, 1 April, 1664, | 38 |
| Annible, Anthony, and Anne Alcocke, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, | 41 |
| Hannah, and Thomas Burman, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, | 41 |
| Susanna, and William Hatch, Scituate, 13 May, 1652, | 28 |
| Ansell, Mary, and Joseph Laythorp, Barnstable, 11 December, 1660, | 46 |
| Atwood, Mary, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 11 December, 1661, | 23 |
| Auger, Thomas, and Elizabeth Packer, (of Bridgewater,) Taunton, 14 November, 1665, | 30, 38 |
| Austin, Esther, and Anthony Newland, Taunton, 16 December, 1682, | 86 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|---|--------|
| Adams, Adames, Richard, son of James, Scituate, died 25 July, 1651, | 20, 21 |
| James, child of, | 20, 21 |
| Allen, George, Sen., Sandwich, buried 2 May, 1648, | 6 |
| Allin, Constant, wife of Jonah, Sen., Taunton, died 22 April, 1667, | 38 |

| | |
|---|----|
| Allin, Jonah, Sen., wife of, | 38 |
| Nehemiah, Swansea, buried, 24 June, 1675, | 61 |
| Annadowne, Roger, Rehoboth, buried 13 November, 1673, | 52 |
| Annible, Jane, wife of Anthony, Barnstable, buried, December, 1643, | 41 |
| Anthony, wife of, | 41 |
| Armstrong, Gregory, Plymouth, died 5 November, 1650, | 11 |
| Atkins, Mary, daughter of Henry, Plymouth, died 15 June, 1649, | 8 |
| Henry, child of, | 8 |
| Atwood, Ann, Plymouth, died 1 June, | 17 |
| Austin, Austine, Jonah, Taunton, died 10 May, 1676, | 65 |
| Jonah, Sen., Taunton, died 30 July, 1683, | 83 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|---|----|
| B ACON, SAMUEL, son of Samuel and Martha, (Foxwell,) Barnstable, 9 March, 1659—1660, | 41 |
| Martha, daughter of Samuel and Martha, (Foxwell,) Barnstable, 6 January, 1661, | 41 |
| Samuel, children of, | 41 |
| Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 4 September, 1643, | 42 |
| Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 5 February, 1645, | 42 |
| Mary, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 12 August, 1648, | 42 |
| Samuel, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 25 February, 1650, | 42 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 28 January, 1653, | 42 |
| Jeremiah, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 8 May, 1657, | 42 |
| Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 8 February, 1659, | 42 |
| Nathaniel, children of, | 42 |
| Baker, Samuel, son of Francis, Yarmouth, first of May, 1648, | 6 |
| Francis, child of, | 6 |
| Daniel, Yarmouth, 2 September, 1650, | 12 |
| Banges, Bethiah, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 28 May, 1650, | 15 |
| Mercy, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 15 October, 1651, | 15 |
| Apphiah, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 15 October, 1651, | 15 |
| Edward, children of, | 15 |
| Edward, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 30 September, 1663, | 56 |
| Rebekah, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 1 February, 1667, | 56 |

| | | | |
|--|--------|---|--------|
| Banges, Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 11 May, 1670, | 56 | Bell, James, children of, | 40, 55 |
| Jonathan, children of, | 56 | Benjamin, Joseph, | 41 |
| Barnes, Lydia, daughter of John, Plymouth, 24 April, 1647, | 4 | Berstow, Deborah, daughter of William, Scituate, August, 1650, | 18 |
| John, child of, | 4 | William, son of William, Scituate, Septem- ber, 1652, | 18 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 14 February, 1674, | 61 | William, children of, | 18 |
| Thomas, child of, | 61 | Besbey, Martha, daughter of John, Marshfield, 13 October, 1688, | 89 |
| Barrow, Eliezer, son of Robert, Plymouth, 15 Sep- tember, 1669, | 32 | John, son of John, Marshfield, 15 Septem- ber, 1690, | 89 |
| Robert, son of, | 32 | Elijah, son of John, Marshfield, 29 January, 1691-2, | 89 |
| Bartlet, Lydia, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 8 June, 1647, | 4 | Mary, daughter of John, Marshfield, 28 March, 1693, | 89 |
| Meray, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10 March, 1650, | 11 | Moses, son of John, Marshfield, 20 October, 1695, | 89 |
| Robert, children of, | 11 | Elisha, son of John, Marshfield, 3 May, 1698, John, children of, | 89 |
| Beer, Benjamin, son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 June, 1674, | 53 | Bessey, David, Sandwich, 23 May, 1649, | 9 |
| Robert, child of, | 53 | Billington, Rebecca, daughter of Francis, Plym- outh, 8 June, 1647, | 4 |
| Beirse, Mary, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 1640, | 41 | —, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 25 February, 1651, | 13 |
| Martha, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 1642, Priscilla, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 10 March, 1643, | 41 | Francis, children of, | 4, 13 |
| Sarah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 28 March, 1646, | 42 | Blackwell, Michael, Sandwich, first of June, 1648, Michael, son of John, Sandwich, 16 Novem- ber, 1676, | 6 |
| Abigail, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 18 December, 1647, | 42 | John, child of, | 64 |
| Hannah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 16 November, 1649, | 42 | Blanding, Blandinge, Samuel, son of William, Re- hoboth, 11 April, 1680, | 73 |
| Joseph, son of Austine, Barnstable, 25 Janu- ary, 1651, | 42 | Obadiah, son of William, Rehoboth, 14 April, William, children of, | 87 |
| Esther, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 2 Oc- tober, 1653, | 42 | Blush, Sarah, daughter of Abraham and Aune, Barnstable, 2 December, 1641, | 41 |
| Lydia, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, Sep- tember, 1655, | 42 | Joseph, son of Abraham and Anne, Barnsta- ble, 5 April, 1648, | 41 |
| Rebekah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, September 26, 1657, | 42 | Abraham, son of Abraham and Hannah, (Bar- ker,) Barnstable, 16 October, 1654, | 41 |
| James, son of Austine, Barnstable, July, 1660, Austine, children of, | 41, 42 | Abraham, children of, | 41 |
| Bell, Jane, daughter of James, Taunton, 4 April, 1658, | 40 | Boatfish, Bottfish, —, Sandwich, 27 March, 1648, Joseph, son of Robert, Sandwich, 3 April, 1651, | 5 |
| John, son of James, Taunton, 15 August, 1660, James, son of James, Taunton, 10 July, 1663, Nathaniel, son of James, Taunton, 7 January, 1664, | 40 | Robert, child of, | 13 |
| Sarah, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 Sep- tember, 1666, | 40 | Bobbitt, Bobbitt, Edward, son of Edward, Taunton, 15 July, 1655, | 40 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 November, 1668, | 40 | Sarah, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 20 March, 1657, | 40 |
| Mary, daughter of James, Taunton, 7 July, 1669, | 40 | Hannah, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 9 March, 1660, | 40 |
| Joseph, son of James, Taunton, 27 June, 1670, Esther, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 Au- gust, 1672, | 55 | Damaris, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 September, 1663, | 40 |
| | | Elkana, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 December, 1665, | 40 |
| | | Doreas, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 20 January, 1666, | 40 |

| | | | |
|---|------------|---|----------------|
| Bobbitt, Esther, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 April, 1669, | 40 | Briggs, Thomas, son of William, Taunton, 9 September, 1669, | 39 |
| Ruth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 7 August, 1671, | 54 | Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 10 September, 1669, | 39 |
| Deliverance, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 December, 1673, | 59 | Elizabeth, daughter of William, Taunton, 4 November, 1672, | 58 |
| Edward, children of, | 40, 54, 59 | Mary, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 August, 1674, | 65 |
| Bonham, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller,) Barnstable, 8 October, 1659, | 41 | Matthew, son of William, Taunton, 5 February, 1676, | 65 |
| Mary, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller,) Barnstable, 4 October, 1661, | 41 | William, children of, | 37, 39, 58, 65 |
| Nicholas, children of, | 41 | John, Taunton, 19 March, 1680, | 81 |
| Bonum, Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 4 December, 1649, | 8 | William, son of Richard, Taunton, 21 November, 1663, | 37 |
| Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 12 January, 1650, | 10 | Rebekah, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 15 August, 1665, | 37 |
| Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 10 December, 1653, | 15 | Richard, son of Richard, Taunton, 7 April, 1668, | 36 |
| George, children of, | 8, 10, 15 | John, son of Richard, Taunton, 13 February, 1672, | 68 |
| Bosworth, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin, Plymouth, 21 December, 1669, | 33 | Joseph, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 June, 1674, | 68 |
| Benjamin, child of, | 33 | Benjamin, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 September, 1677, | 68 |
| Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Jun., and Elizabeth, Nantasket, 22 March, 1672, | 34 | Richard, children of, | 36, 37, 68 |
| Nathaniel, Jun., child of, | 34 | Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 15 March, 1668, | 39 |
| Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Swansea, November 5, 1673, | 48 | David, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 6 December, 1669, | 39 |
| Jonathan, child of, | 48 | Jonathan, children of, | 39 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1681, | 77 | Brown, Browne, Mary, daughter of William, Plymouth, 14 May, 1650, | 10 |
| Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 27 September, | 87 | George, son of William, Plymouth, 16 January, 1651, | 13 |
| Joseph, children of, | 77, 87 | William, son of William, Plymouth, 1 April, 1654, | 16 |
| Bourne, Ezra, Sandwich, 12 May, 1648, | 6 | Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, beginning of March, 1655-6, | 16 |
| Bowin, Bowine, Isaac, son of Obadiah, Rehoboth, 30 September, 1674, | 53 | William, children of, | 10, 13, 16 |
| Obadiah, child of, | 53 | Anne, daughter of John and Anne, Swansea, 19 September, 1673, | 48 |
| Hezekiah, son of Obadiah, Jun., Swansea, 19 November, 1682, | 80 | John, son of John, Swansea, 28 April, 1675, | 61 |
| Obadiah, Jun., child of, | 80 | John, children of, | 48, 61 |
| Bradford, John, son of William, Plymouth, 20 February, 1652, | 14 | Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1681, | 77 |
| William, child of, | 14 | Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1682 . . . 1681, | 77 |
| William, son of William, Jun., Plymouth, 11 March, 1654, (and baptized 25 March, 1655), | 16 | Jabez, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 30 December, 1682, | 87 |
| William, Jun., child of, | 16 | Joseph, children of, | 77, 87 |
| Joseph, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 18 April, 1665, | 25 | Margaret, daughter of James, Jun., Swansea, 28 June, 1682, | 80 |
| Joseph, child of, | 25 | James, Jun., child of, | 80 |
| Brayman, Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682, | 79 | Bryant, John, son of John, Scituate, 17 August, 1644, | 18 |
| Joseph, child of, | 79 | Hannah, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 January, 1645, | 18 |
| Briggs, Briggs, William, son of William, Taunton, 25 January, 1667, | 37 | | |

| | | | |
|--|--------------------|---|------------|
| Bryant, Sarah, daughter of John, Scituate, 29 September, 1648, | 18 | Burman, Thomas, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, 1648, | 41 |
| Mary, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 February, 1649, | 18 | Samuel, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, July, 1651, | 41 |
| Martha, daughter of John, Scituate, 26 February, 1651, | 18 | Desire, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, May, 1654, | 41 |
| Samuel, son of John, Scituate, 6 February, 1653, | 18 | Mary, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, March, 1656, | 41 |
| John, children of, | 18, 19 | Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, September, 1658, | 41 |
| John, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 7 April, 1650, | 10 | Trustum, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, August, 1661, | 41 |
| Mary, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 29 May, 1654, | 22 | Thomas, children of, | 41 |
| Stephen, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 2 February, 1657, | 22 | Butler, Patience, born at Sandwich, 14 August, 1648, | 6 |
| Sarah, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 28 November, 1659, | 22 | Dorothy, daughter of Thomas, Sandwich, 23 January, 1650, | 11 |
| Lydia, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 23 October, 1662, | 23 | Thomas, child of, | 11 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 17 October, 1665, | 26 | Butterworth, Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 March, 1677, | 66 |
| Stephen, children of, | 10, 22, 23, 26 | John, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 May, 1679, | 86 |
| Buckland, Matthew, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 16 September, 1674, | 53 | Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 January, 1682, | 78 |
| Nehemiah, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 31 March, 1678, | 70 | John, children of, | 66, 78, 86 |
| Lydia, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 5 September, 1680, | 73 | | |
| Joseph, children of, | 53, 70, 73 | | |
| David, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 22 March, 1675, | 62 | | |
| Benjamin, son of, | 62 | | |
| Bullocke, Mary, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1674, | 53 | | |
| Thankful, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1681, | 77 | | |
| Samuel, children of, | 53, 77 | | |
| Bumpas, Lydia, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 2 August, 1669, | 33, 34 | | |
| Wybra, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 May, 1672, | 34 | | |
| Joseph, children of, | 33, 34 | | |
| Bundy, Bunday, James, son of John, Taunton, 29 December, 1664, | 36 | | |
| Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 March, 1668, | 35 | | |
| John, son of John, Taunton, 6 October, 1677, | 70 | | |
| Joseph, son of John, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, | 82 | | |
| Edward, son of John, Taunton, 13 August, 1681, | 85 | | |
| John, children of, | 35, 36, 70, 82, 85 | | |
| Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 4 October, 1670, | 39 | | |
| Samuel, child of, | 39 | | |
| Burman, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, May, 1646, | 41 | | |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|---|----|
| Bacon, Samuel, and Martha Foxwell, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659, | 41 |
| Nathaniel, and Hannah Mayo, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, | 42 |
| Banges, Rebecca, and Jonathan Sparrow, Eastham, 26 October, 1654, | 15 |
| Joshua, and Hannah Scudder, Eastham, 1 December, 1669, | 58 |
| John, and Hannah Smalley, Eastham, 23 January, 1660, | 28 |
| Jonathan, and Mary Mayo, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, | 56 |
| Mercy, and Stephen Merricke, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, | 57 |
| Appiah, and John Knowles, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, | 57 |
| Baker, Mary, and Stephen Vinall, Scituate, 26 February, 1661, | 29 |
| Mercy, and Zechariah Eede, Jun., Swansea, 13 February, 1683, | 84 |
| Barker, Hannah, and Abraham Blush, Barnstable, Isaac, and Judith Prence, Plymouth, 28 December, 1665, | 41 |
| Barnes, Hester, and John Rickard, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, | 31 |
| Murv, and Robert Marshall, Plymouth, | 13 |
| Jonathan, and Elizabeth Hedge, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, | 22 |
| | 31 |

| | | | |
|---|--------|--|----|
| Barrow, Robert, and Ruth Bonum, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666, | 31 | Bourne, Elisha, and Patience Skiffe, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675, | 81 |
| Bartlet, Bartlett, Elizabeth, and Anthony Sprague, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661, | 23 | Bowin, Bowine, Esther, and Samuel Miller, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, | 79 |
| Mary, and Richard Foster, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651, | 13 | Mary, and Isaac Allin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673, | 52 |
| Marcey, of Plymouth, and John Ivey, of Boston, 25 December, 1668, | 32 | Richard, and Mary Titus, Rehoboth, 9 January, | 88 |
| Rebecca, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649, | 8 | Bradford, Mercy, and Benjamin Vermayes, Plymouth, 21 December, 1648, | 5 |
| Sarah, and Samuel Rider, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656, | 17 | Brayman, Jane, and Samuel Hallowey, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, | 38 |
| Basset, Bassett, Elizabeth, and Thomas Burgis, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648, | 6 | Brenton, Elizabeth, and John Poole, Taunton, 28 March, 1672, | 59 |
| Mary, and John Redding, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676, | 64 | Brigg, Hugh, of Taunton, and Martha Everson, of Plymouth, 1 March, 1683, | 84 |
| Bayley, Elizabeth, and John Phinney, Barnstable, 26 June, 1654, | 47 | Briggs, Richard, and Rebecca Hoskins, (of Lakenham,) Taunton, 15 August, 1662, | 38 |
| Beere, Robert, and Elizabeth Bulluck, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673, | 52 | William, and Sarah Macomber, (of Marshfield,) Taunton, 6 November, 1666, | 38 |
| Bell, Esther, and Richard Marshall, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, | 69 | Brooks, Brookes, Bethia, and Samuel Tharsher, Rehoboth, 4 December, | 88 |
| Besbey, John, and Joanna Brookes, Marshfield, 13 September, 1687, | 89 | Hannah, and Robert Crossman, Jun., Taunton, 21 July, 1679, | 83 |
| Billington, Martha, and Samuel Eaton, Plymouth, 10 January, 1660, | 22 | Joanna, and John Besby, Marshfield, 13 September, 1687, | 89 |
| Mercy, and John Martin, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, | 76 | Brooman, Joseph, and Sarah Savage, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681, | 76 |
| Birch, Thomas, and Bathsheba Sanford, Swansea, 24 January, 1683, | 84 | Browne, Andia, and Hezekiah Willett, Swansea, 7 January, 1675, | 61 |
| Black, Anna, (of Milton,) and Thomas Gilbert, Boston, 18 December, 1676, | 70 | Joseph, and Hannah Fitch, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680, | 72 |
| Blanding, William and Bethya, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, | 53 | Priscilla, and William Allen, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649, | 9 |
| Blisse, Rachel, and Thomas Manning, Swansea, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1674, | 51, 53 | William, and Mary Murcock, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, | 8 |
| Blush, Abraham, and Hannah Barker, Barnstable, | 41 | Bryant, John, and Mary Lewis, Scituate, 14 November, 1643, | 17 |
| Abraham, and Alice Derbey, Barnstable, 4 January, 1658, | 41 | John, and Elizabeth Witherell, Scituate, 22 December, 1651, | 49 |
| Bobitt, Sarah, and Samuel Pitts, Taunton, 25 March, 1680, | 82 | John, and Abigail Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665, | 31 |
| Bonham, Nicholas, and Hannah Fuller, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658, | 41 | Abigail, and John Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665, | 31 |
| Bonum, Patience, and Richard Willis, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670, | 33 | Bucke, Ruth, and Joseph Garrett, Scituate, 17 January, 1676, | 50 |
| Ruth, and Robert Barrow, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666, | 31 | Bullocke, Bulluck, Elizabeth, and Robert Beere, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673, | 52 |
| Bosworth, Benjamin, and Hannah Morton, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, | 31 | Samuel, and Mary Thirber, Swansea, 12 November, 1673, | 48 |
| Nathaniel, Jun., of Hull, and Elizabeth Morton, of Plymouth, 7 December, 1670, | 33 | Samuel, and Thankful Rouse, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675, | 62 |
| Botfish, Bottfish, Bridget, and Samuel Hinckley, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, | 44 | Bunday, Mary, and Andrew Smith, Taunton, 5 January, 1673, | 58 |
| Mary, and John Crocker, Barnstable, November, 1659, | 43 | John, (Taunton,) and Ruth Surney, (Mendum,) 9 January, 1676, | 65 |

| | |
|--|----|
| Burgis, Thomas, and Elizabeth Basset, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648, | 6 |
| Burman, Thomas, and Hannah Annible, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, | 41 |
| Burph, Stephen, and Elizabeth Perry, Rehoboth, 29 May, 1674, | 53 |
| Butterworth, John, and Hannah Wheaten, Reho- both, 4 September, 1674, | 53 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|--|----|
| Banges, Jonathan, son of Jonathan, died 11 May, 1670, | 56 |
| Jonathan, child of, | 56 |
| Barnes, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 25 De- cember, 1648, | 5 |
| Mary, wife of John, Plymouth, died 2 June, 1651, | 13 |
| John, child of, | 5 |
| John, wife of, | 13 |
| Barrow, Eliezer, son of Robert, Plymouth, died 13 December, 1669, | 32 |
| Robert, child of, | 32 |
| Beares, Robert, Rehoboth, 29 March, 1676, | 63 |
| Blackmore, William, Scituate, died 21 April, 1676, | 50 |
| Blackston, Sarah, wife of William, Rehoboth, buried June, 1673, | 52 |
| William, wife of, | 52 |
| Blush, Anne, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, buried 16 May, 1651, | 41 |
| Hannah, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, buried March, 1658, | 41 |
| Abraham, wives of, | 41 |
| Bobbitt, Dorcas, daughter of Edward, Taunton, died 9 April, 1674, | 55 |
| Edward, child of, | 55 |
| Bouum, Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, died 1649, | 8 |
| George, child of, 1649, | 8 |
| Bosworth, Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel, Jun., of Nantasket, died 6 April, 1673, | 34 |
| Nathaniel, Jun., wife of, | 34 |
| Bowine, Richard, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 4 Feb- ruary, 1674, | 54 |
| Richard, widow of, buried 1675, | 63 |
| Bradford, Alice, Sen., Plymouth, died 26 March, 1670, | 33 |
| Alice, Jun., Plymouth, died 12 December, 1671, | 33 |
| Briggs, Sarah, wife of William, Taunton, died 20 March, 1680, | 81 |
| William, wife of, | 81 |
| Browne, Dorothy, wife of John, Sen., Swansea, 27 January, 1673, | 48 |
| John, Sen., wife of, | 48 |

| | |
|---|--------|
| Bryant, Mary, daughter of John, died, Scituate, 8 April, 1652, | 19 |
| Mary, wife of John, Scituate, died 2 July, 1655, | 49 |
| John, child of, | 19 |
| John, wife of, | 49 |
| Buckland, Buckline, Nehemiah, son of Joseph, Re- hoboth, buried May, 1677, | 64 |
| Joseph, son of, | 64 |
| John, Rehoboth, buried 20 June, 1677, | 67 |
| Nehemiah, Rehoboth, buried 19 May, 1677, | 67 |
| William, Rehoboth, buried 1 September, | 88 |
| Bullocke, Mary, wife of Samuel, Swansea, died 4 October, 1674, | 51 |
| Samuel, wife of, | 51 |
| Bundy, Bunday, Patience, daughter of John, died, Taunton, 27 March, 1665, | 30, 36 |
| Martha, wife of John, Taunton, died 1 May, 1674, | 55 |
| John, child of, | 30, 36 |
| John, wife of, | 55 |
| Burt, Anna, wife of James, Taunton, died 17 Au- gust, 1665, | 39 |
| James, wife of, | 39 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|--|----------------|
| CARPENTER, MIRIAM, daughter of Wil- liam, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1674, | 53 |
| Obadiah, son of William, Rehoboth, 12 March, 1678, | 70 |
| Ephraim, son of William, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1681, | 76 |
| William, children of, | 53, 70, 76 |
| David, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1675, | 62 |
| Solomon, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 23 De- cember, 1677, | 66 |
| Zechariah, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1 July, 1680, | 73 |
| Abraham, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 20 Sep- tember, 1682, | 72 |
| Samuel, children of, | 62, 66, 73, 78 |
| Amos, son of John, Rehoboth, 19 November, 1677, | 67 |
| Eliphale, son of John, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1679, | 86 |
| Priscilla, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 Jan- uary, 1680, | 73 |
| Dorothy, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 9 Feb- ruary, —, | 88 |
| John, children of, | 67, 73, 86, 88 |
| Margaret, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, 4 May, 1675, | 61 |
| Joseph, child of, | 61 |

| | | | |
|---|------------------------|--|-----------|
| Carpenter, Jotham, son of Benjamin, Swansea, 1 June, 1682, | 80 | Chettenden, Rebecca, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 25 February, 1646, | 28 |
| Benjamin, child of, | 80 | Mary, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 17 August, 1648, | 28 |
| Caswell, Casewell, Stephen, son of Thomas, Taun- ton, 15 February, 1648, | 36 | Israel, son of Isaac, Scituate, 10 October, 1651, Stephen, son of Isaac, Scituate, 5 November, 1654, | 28 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 22 Febru- ary, 1650, | 37 | Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 9 Sep- tember, 1658, | 28 |
| Peter, son of Thomas, Taunton, October, 1652, | 37 | Isaac, son of Isaac, Scituate, 30 September, 1663, | 29 |
| Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, Au- gust, 1654, | 37 | Isaac, children of, | 28, 29 |
| John, son of Thomas, Taunton, July, 1656, | 37 | Child, Jeremiah, son of Jeremiah and Martha, Swansey, 2 September, 1683, | 85 |
| Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, Novem- ber, 1658, | 37 | Jeremiah, child of, | 85 |
| William, son of Thomas, Taunton, 15 Sep- tember, 1660, | 37 | Chipman, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 24 June, 1647, | 4 |
| Samuel, son of Thomas, Taunton, 26 January, 1662, | 35 | John, child of, | 4 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 10 January, 1664, | 35 | Hope, daughter of John, Barnstable, 13 Au- gust, 1652, | 42 |
| Abigail, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 27 Oc- tober, 1666, | 36 | Lydia, daughter of John, Barnstable, 25 De- cember, 1654, | 42 |
| Esther, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 4 June, 1669, | 39 | John, son of John, Barnstable, 2 March, 1656—7, | 43 |
| Thomas, children of, | 35—37, 39 | Hannah, daughter of John, Barnstable, 14 January, 1658, | 43 |
| Stephen, son of Stephen, Taunton, 11 Decem- ber, 1673, | 59 | Samuel, son of John, Barnstable, 15 April, 1662, | 43 |
| Joseph, son of Stephen, Taunton, 18 May, 1678, | 80 | John, children of, | 42, 43 |
| Stephen, children of, | 59, 80 | Church, Abigail, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 22 June, 1647, | 4 |
| Cattle, Cetill, Mary, daughter of Edward, Taun- ton, 5 April, 1683, | 86 | Richard, child of, | 4 |
| Edward, child of, | 86 | Churchill, Hannah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 12 November, 1649, | 7 |
| Chaffey, Chaffee, Chafey, Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Swansey, 19 October, 1672, | 49 | Eliezer, son of John, Plymouth, 20 April, 1652, | 14 |
| Rachel, daughter of Nathaniel, Swansey, 7 September, 1673, | 51 | Mary, daughter of John, Plymouth, 1 Au- gust, 1654, | 16 |
| Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 8 Febr- uary, 1675, | 62 | John, children of, | 7, 14, 16 |
| Jonathan, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 7 April, 1678, | 71 | Hannah, daughter of Eliezer, Plymouth, 23 August, 1676, | 67 |
| David, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 22 Au- gust, 1680, | 73 | Joanna, daughter of Eliezer, Plymouth, 25 November, 1678, | 67 |
| Experience, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 24 March, | 87 | Eliezer, children of, | 67 |
| Nathaniel, children of, | 49, 51, 62, 71, 73, 87 | John, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 22 July, 1678, | 67 |
| John, son of Joseph, Swansey, 16 Septem- ber, 1673, | 51 | Joseph, child of, | 67 |
| Dorothy, daughter of Joseph, Swansey, 4 Sep- tember, 1682, | 80 | Clapp, Abigail, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 29 January, 1659, | 49 |
| Joseph, children of, | 51, 80 | Thomas, child of, | 49 |
| Chandler, Samuel, son of Benjamin, Scituate, 30 November, 1674, | 50 | Cleagueborne, James, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert.) Barnstable, 29 January, 1654, | 42 |
| Benjamin, son of, | 50 | Mary, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lum- bert.) Barnstable, 28 October, 1655, | 42 |
| Chettenden, Sarah, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 25 February, 1646, | 28 | Elizabeth, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert.) Barnstable, April, 1658, | 42 |

- Cleagheorne, Sarah, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1659, 42
- Robert, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 27 October, 1661, 42
- James, children of, 42
- Cobb, John, son of Henry, Plymouth, 7 June, 1632, 42
- James, son of Henry, Plymouth, 14 January, 1634, 42
- Mary, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 24 March, 1637, 42
- Patience, daughter of Henry, Barnstable, 19 March, 1641, 42
- Gershom, son of Henry, Barnstable, 10 January, 1644, 42
- Eliezer, son of Henry, Barnstable, 30 March, 1648, 42
- Mehitabel, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, September, 1651, 42
- Samuel, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 12 October, 1654, 42
- Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 15 January, 1658, 42
- Jonathan, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1660, 42
- Henry, children of, 42
- Elizabeth, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 10 February, 1670, 59
- Morgan, son of Augustine, Taunton, 29 December, 1673, 59
- Samuel, son of Augustine, Taunton, 9 November, 1675, 66
- Bethiah, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 5 April, 1678, 83
- Mercy, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 12 August, 1680, 82
- Augustine, children of, 59, 66, 82, 83
- John, son of John, Taunton, 31 March, 1678, 69
- John, child of, 69
- John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1662, 23
- Elisha, son of John, Plymouth, 3 April, 1678, 68
- James, son of John, Plymouth, 20 July, 1682, 75
- John, children of, 23, 68, 75
- Cobleich, John, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 5 January, 1672, 49
- John, child of, 49
- Cole, Israel, son of Daniel, Eastham, 8 January, 1653, 15
- Mary, daughter of Daniel, Eastham, 10 March, 1658, 27
- Daniel, children of, 15, 27
- Rebecca, daughter of Job, Eastham, 26 August, 1654, 15
- Job, child of, 15
- Cole, Ruth, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 March, 1667-8, 57
- John, son of John, Eastham, 6 March, 1669-70, 57
- John, children of, 57
- James, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 3 (8) November, 1655, 72, 74
- Hugh, Jun., son of Hugh, Plymouth, 8 (15) March, 1658, 72, 74
- John, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 15 (16) May, 1660, 72, 74
- Martha, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 (16) April, 1662, 72, 74
- Anna, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 October, 1664, 72, 74
- Ruth, daughter of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 8 (17) January, 1666, 72, 74
- Joseph, son of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 15 May, 1668, 72
- Hugh, Sen., children of, 72, 74
- Mary, daughter of James, Jun., Plymouth, 3 December, 1653, 15
- James, Jun., child of, 15
- Cook, Cooke, Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob, 18 January, 1647, 5
- Caleb, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 29 March, 1651, 12
- Jacob, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 26 March, 1653, 15
- Mary, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 12 January, 1657, 17
- Martha, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 16 March, 1659, 22
- Francis, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 5 January, 1662, 23
- Ruth, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 17 January, 1665, 32
- Jacob, children of, 5, 12, 15, 17, 22, 23, 32
- Hester, daughter of John, Plymouth, 16 August, 1650, 10
- Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 25 July, 16
- John, children of, 10, 16
- Josiah, son of Josiah, Eastham, 12 November, 1670, 58
- Josiah, child of, 58
- Cooper, Judith, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 September, 1673, 52
- Thomas, child of, 52
- Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674, 53
- Abijah, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 1 May, 1677, 67
- Nathaniel, children of, 53, 67
- Cotton, Rowland, son of John, Plymouth, 27 December, 1667, 31

| | | | |
|--|------------|---|----------------|
| Cotton, Sarah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 5 April, 1670, | 33 | Crosman, Mary, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 16 July, 1655, | 38 |
| Maria, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 January, 1671, | 33 | Robert, son of Robert, Taunton, 3 August, 1657, | 38 |
| Josiah, son of John, Plymouth, 8 January, 1679, | 72 | Joseph, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 April, 1659, | 38 |
| John, children of, | 31, 33, 72 | Nathaniel, son of Robert, Taunton, 7 August, 1660, | 38 |
| Hannah, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 3 April, 1709, | 89 | Eleazer, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1663, | 38 |
| Mary, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) August 14, 1710, | 89 | Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 2 May, 1665, | 38 |
| John, son of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 5 April, 1712, | 89 | Samuel, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 July, 1667, | 38 |
| Bethiah, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 8 June, 1714, | 89 | Mercy, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 20 March, 1669, | 39 |
| Theophilus, son of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 31 March, 1716, | 89 | Thomas, son of Robert, Taunton, 6 October, 1671, | 58 |
| Lucy, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 19 February, 1717-18, | 89 | Susanna, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 14 February, 1672, | 58 |
| Josiah, son of Josiah, 19 January, 1719-20, | 89 | Robert, children of, | 37, 38, 39, 58 |
| Josiah, children of, | 89 | Crow, Thomas, son of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, | 9 |
| Crabtree, Crabtree, Benjamin, son of John and Mary, Swansey, 12 October, 1673, | 48 | Elizabeth, daughter of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, | 9 |
| Mary, daughter of John and Mary, Swansey, 25 May, 1683, | 85 | Elverton, or Yelverton, children of, | 9 |
| John, children of, | 48, 85 | Cudworth, Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Scituate, 8 May, 1674, | 50 |
| Crocker, John, son of William, Barnstable, May, 1637, | 43 | Jonathan, child of, | 50 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of William, Barnstable, 22 September, 1639, | 43 | Curtice, John, son of Francis, Plymouth, 26 July, 1673, | 75 |
| Samuel, son of William, Barnstable, 3 July, 1642, | 43 | Benjamin, son of Francis, Plymouth, 11 August, 1675, | 75 |
| Job, son of William, Barnstable, 9 March, 1644, | 43 | Francis, son of Francis, Plymouth, about 15 April, 1679, | 75 |
| Josiah, son of William, Barnstable, 19 September, 1647, | 43 | Elizabeth, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 15 June, 1681, | 75 |
| Eliezer, son of William, Barnstable, 21 July, 1650, | 43 | Elisha, son of Francis, Plymouth, March, 1683, | 75 |
| Joseph, son of William, Barnstable, 1654, | 43 | Francis, children of, | 75 |
| William, children of, | 43 | Cushman, Isaac, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 8 February, 1647, | 5 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of John, and Mary, (Botfish,) Barnstable, October, 1660, | 43 | Elkanan, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 1 June, 1651, | 12 |
| John, daughter of, | 43 | Fear, daughter of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 20 June, 1653, | 15 |
| Crosbey, Simon, son of Thomas, Eastham, 5 July, 1665, | 56 | Eliezer, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 20 February, 1656, | 16 |
| Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Eastham, 24 March, 1667, | 56 | Elder, children of, | 5, 12, 15, 16 |
| Joseph, son of Thomas, Eastham, 27 January, 1668, | 56 | Cushen, John, son of John, Scituate, 28 April, 1662, | 29 |
| John, son of Thomas, Eastham, 4 December, 1665, | 56 | Thomas, son of John, Scituate, 26 September, 1663, | 29 |
| Thomas, children of, | 56 | John, son of John, Scituate, 14 Sept., 1674, | 50 |
| Crosman, John, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1654, | 37 | John, children of, | 29, 50 |

MARRIAGES.

Calipher, Lydia, (Milton,) and James Leonard, Jun., (Taunton,) 29 October, 1675, 65

Carpenter, Samuel, and Patience Iyde, Rehoboth, 8 January, 88

Sarah, and Nathaniel Pery, Rehoboth, 17 May, 88

Caswell, Casewell, Stephen, and Hannah Thrasher, Taunton, 29 December, 1672, 59

Sarah, and William Hoskins, 3 July, 1677, 69

Mary, and Israel Thrasher, Taunton, 15 August, 1676, 82

Cetill, Cettle, Edward, and Susanna Godfree, Taunton, 10 July, 1682, 86

Chadwell, Richard, and Catherine Presberry, Sandwich, 22 July, 1649, 9

Chettenden, Isaac, and Mary Vinall, Scituate, April, 1646, 28

Churchill, Joseph, and Sarah Hickey, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, 33

Hannah, Sen., and Gyles Rickard, Sen., Plymouth, 25 June, 1669, 32

Cleaguehorne, James, and Abigail Lambert, Barnstable, 6 January, 1654, 42

Clarke, James, and Abigail Laythorp, Plymouth, 7 October, 1657, 17

Susanna, and Barnabas Laythorpe, Plymouth, 3 November, 1658, 22

William, and Sarah Woolecott, Plymouth, 1 March, 1659, 22

Cobb, Mary, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 15 October, 1657, 17

John, and Martha Nelson, Plymouth, 28 April, 1658, 17

Edward, and Mary Hoskins, Plymouth, 28 November, 1660, 22

Henry, and Sarah Hinckley, Barnstable, 12 December, 1649, 42

John, and Jane Woodward, Taunton, 13 June, 1676, 69

Widow, and Samuel Phillips, Taunton, 15 May, 1676, 70

Coggen, Abigail, and John Phinney, Barnstable, 10 June, 1650, 47

Cole, Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, married 8 January, 1654, 72, 74

James, Jun., and Mary Tilson, Plymouth, 23 December, 1652, 14

Mary, Jun., and John Laythorpe, Plymouth, 3 January, 1671, 33

John, and Ruth Snow, Eastham, 10 December, 1666, 57

John, and Elizabeth Ryder, Plymouth, 21 November, 1667, 31

Cooke, Sarah, and Arthur Hathaway, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, 14

Ann, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 18 January, 1654, 15

Bethia, and Joseph Harding, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 27

Elizabeth, and Daniel Wilcocks, Plymouth, 28 November, 1661, 23

Jacob, Sen., and Elizabeth Shirliffe, Plymouth, 18 November, 1669, 32

Cooper, Judith, and Isaac Williams, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677, 66

Cotton, Josiah, and Hannah Sturtevant, Plymouth, 8 January, 1707-8, 89

Cotterell, Martha, and Walter Mery, Taunton, 17 February, 1682, 86

Crabtree, Mary, and John, Swansea, 1 November, 1683, 84

John, and Mary, Swansea, 1 November, 1683, 84

Crocker, John, and Mary Bottfish, Barnstable, November, 1659, 43

William, son of, married, 43

Crosman, Crossman, Sarah, and John Woodward, Rehoboth, 1675, 62

Mary, and John Gould, Taunton, 24 August, 1673, 70

Robert, Jun., and Hannah Brooks, Taunton, 21 July, 1679, 83

Crow, William, and Hannah Winslow, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664, 25

Curtice, Francis, and Hannah Smith, Plymouth, 28 December, 1671, 33

Cushman, Thomas, and Ruth Howland, Plymouth, 17 November, 1664, 25

Thomas, and Abigail Fuller, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679, 87

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Carpenter, Solomon, son of Joseph, Swansea, died 25 October, 1674, 51

Joseph, child of, 51

Joseph, Swansea, buried 6 May, 1675, 61

Amos, son of John, Rehoboth, buried 6 July, 1681, 77

John, child of, 77

Samuel, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 20 September, 1682, 79

Chafey, Mary, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, died 7 May, 1674, 51

Joseph, child of, 51

Chipman, John, son of John, Barnstable, died 29 May, 1657, 43

John, child of, 43

Churchill, John, Plymouth, died 1 January, 1662, 23

| | |
|---|----|
| Cobb, Patience, wife of Henry, Barnstable, buried 4 May, 1648, | 42 |
| Mehitabel, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) buried 8 March, 1652, | 42 |
| Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) buried 25 January, 1658, | 42 |
| Henry, wife of, | 42 |
| Henry, children of, | 42 |
| Gershom, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, | 61 |
| Coggen, Thomas, son of Abigail, Barnstable, buried 26 January, 1658, | 47 |
| Abigail, child of, | 47 |
| Cooke, Francis, died at Plymouth, 7 April, 1663, | 23 |
| Josiah, daughter of, died 24 July, 1656, | 30 |
| Cooper, Peter, Rehoboth, buried 28 February, 1677, | 67 |
| Abijah, Rehoboth, buried 22 May, 1677, | 67 |
| Elizabeth, wife of Deacon Cooper, Rehoboth, buried 1 February, 1680, | 73 |
| Deacon, wife of, | 73 |
| Crabtree, Crabtre, Mary, wife of John, Swansey, died 31 May, 1683, | 85 |
| John, wife of, | 85 |
| Crocker, Elizabeth, daughter of William, buried May, 1658, | 43 |
| William, child of, | 43 |
| Crosby, Thomas, child of, died 10 February, 1670, | 56 |
| Crosman, Crossman, Eliezer, son of Robert, Taunton, 26 October, 1667, | 38 |
| Robert, child of, | 38 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|--|------|
| D AMMAN, DEBORAH, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 April, 1645, | 20 |
| John, son of John, Scituate, 3 November, 1647, | 20 |
| Mary, daughter of John, Scituate, July, 1651, | 20 |
| Daniel, son of John, Scituate, February, 1652, | 20 |
| Zachariah, son of John, Scituate, February, 1649, | 20 |
| John, children of, | 20 |
| Darby, Darbey, —, son of John Darby, Yarmouth, last of February, 1647, | 3 |
| Matthew, son of John, Yarmouth, 8 February, 1649, | 9 |
| John, children of, | 3, 9 |
| Davis, Mary, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 28 April, 1648, | 6 |
| Robert, child of, | 6 |
| Davis, John, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, January, 1649, | 43 |
| Samuel, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, December, 1651, | 43 |

| | |
|---|--------------------|
| Davis, Hannah, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1653, | 43 |
| Mary, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1653, | 43 |
| Joseph, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, June, 1656, | 43 |
| Benjamin, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, June, 1656, | 43 |
| Simon, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, July, 1658, | 43 |
| Dolor, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, October, 1660, | 43 |
| John, children of, | 43 |
| Deborah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, January, 1645, | 47 |
| Mary, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, May 1648, | 47 |
| Andrew, son of Robert, Barnstable, May, 1650, | 47 |
| John, son of Robert, Barnstable, 1 March, 1652, | 47 |
| Robert, son of Robert, Barnstable, August, 1654, | 47 |
| Josias, son of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1656, | 47 |
| Hannah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1658, | 47 |
| Sarah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, October, 1660, | 47 |
| Robert, children of, | 47 |
| Dean, Deane, Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 November, 1668, | 36 |
| Samuel, son of John, Taunton, 24 January, 1666, | 37 |
| John, son of John, Taunton, 28 July, 1670, | 39 |
| Mehitabel, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 October, 1671, | 54 |
| John, son of John, Taunton, 18 September, 1674, | 68 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 March, 1676, | 68 |
| John, children of, | 36, 37, 39, 54, 68 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 1 February, 1670, | 60 |
| Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 14 February, 1671, | 60 |
| Thomas, children of, | 60 |
| Bethiah, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, 14 October, 1679, | 83 |
| Ezra, son of Ezra, Taunton, 14 October, 1680, | 86 |
| Samuel, son of Ezra, Taunton, 11 April, 1681, | 86 |
| Seth, son of Ezra, Taunton, 3 June, 1683, | 84 |
| Ezra, children of, | 83, 84, 86 |
| Dennis, Mary, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 19 September, 1649, | 9 |
| Robert, child of, | 9 |

| | | | |
|--|--------|--|----|
| Dexter, Mary, Sandwich, 11 Augst, 1649, . . . | 9 | Dean, Thomas, and Katherine Stevens, Taunton, 5 January, 1669, | 59 |
| Dodson, Sarah, daughter of Anthony, Scituate, August 26, 1652, | 18 | Isaac, and Hannah Leanard, Taunton, 24 Janu- ary, 1677, | 70 |
| Gershom, son of Anthony, Scituate, Febru- ary, 14, 1653, | 18 | Ezra, and Bethya Edson, Taunton, 17 Decem- ber, 1678, | 83 |
| Anthony, children of, | 18 | Benjamin, and Sarah Williams, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, | 82 |
| Done, Isaac, son of John, Eastham, 2 June, 1670, John, son of, | 57 | Delaney, Mary, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, | 17 |
| Constant, son of Daniel, Eastham, 7 March, 1669-70, | 57 | Derbey, Darbey, Anne, and Abraham Blush, Barn- stable, 4 January, 1658, | 41 |
| Daniel, son of, | 57 | Sarah, and Jabez Lumbert, Barnstable, 1 Decem- ber, 1660, | 46 |
| Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 January, 1668, | 57 | Dicksey, Elizabeth, and John Faireweather, . . . | 51 |
| Appiah, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 July, 1670, | 57 | Dikarson, John, and Elizabeth Hiekes, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, | 13 |
| Ephraim, children of, | 57 | Dillingham, John, and Elizabeth Feake, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, | 11 |
| Dotey, Doty, Doten, Isaac, son of Edward, Plym- outh, 8 February, 1647, | 5 | Dodson, Anthony, and Mary Williams, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, | 17 |
| Joseph, son of Edward, Plymouth, last of April, 1651, | 12 | Doged, John, of Martha's Vineyard, and Bath- sheba Prat, Plymouth, 29 August, 1667, . . . | 31 |
| Edward, children of, | 5, 12 | Done, Ephraim, and Mercy Knowles, Eastham, 5 February, 1667, | 57 |
| John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1668, | 32 | Dotey, Doty, Edward, and Sarah Faunce, Plym- outh, 26 February, 1662, | 23 |
| Edward, son of John, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671, | 32 | Faith, and John Phillips, Plymouth, 14 March, 1666, | 31 |
| Jacob, son of John, Plymouth, 24 May, 1673, . . . | 32 | Dunham, Samuel, and Martha Falloway, Plym- outh, 29 June, 1649, | 8 |
| John, children of, | 32 | Hannah, and Giles Rickard, Jun., Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, | 13 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 July, 1679, | 67 | Jonathan, and Mary Delaney, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, | 17 |
| Thomas, child of, | 67 | Jonathan, and Mary Cobb, Plymouth, 15 Oc- tober, 1657, | 17 |
| Drew, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 5 February, 1673, | 67 | Persis, and Benajah Prat, Plymouth, 29 No- vember, 1653, | 17 |
| John, child of, | 67 | Joseph, and Mercy Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, | 17 |
| Dunham, Sarah, daughter of Samnel, Plymouth, 10 April, 1650, | 10 | Joseph, and Esther Wormall, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, | 32 |
| Samuel, children of, Plymouth, 29 December, 1651, | 10, 13 | Benajah, and Elizabeth Tilson, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, | 22 |
| Jonathan, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 12 August, 1650, | 10 | | |
| Samnel, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 25 Feb- ruary, 1651, | 13 | | |
| John, Jun., children of, | 10, 13 | | |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|--|----|
| Damman, John, Katharine Merritt, Scituate, June, 1644, | 19 |
| Davis, John, and Hannah Lynnit, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, | 43 |
| Mary, and Thomas Lewis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, | 45 |
| Dean, Deane, Susama, and Joseph Rogers, East- ham, 4 April, 1660, | 27 |
| John, and Sarah Edson, (of Bridgewater), Taunton, 7 November, 1663, | 38 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|---|--------|
| Damman, Zachariah, son of John, Scituate, died February, 1649, | 20, 21 |
| John, child of, died, | 20, 21 |
| Dean, Deane, John, son of John, Taunton, died 6 August, 1670, | 39 |
| John, son of John, Taunton, died August 6, 1670, | 55 |

| | | | |
|---|--------|--|----------------|
| Dean, John, children of, | 39, 55 | Eedy, Eliezer, son of John, Taunton, 16 October, 1671, | 85, 86 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, died 26 February, 1670, | 60 | Mercy, daughter of John, Taunton, 5 July, 1673, | 83 |
| Thomas, child of, | 60 | Ebenezer, son of John, Taunton, 16 May, 1679, | 83 |
| Bethiah, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, died 27 November, 1679, | 83 | John, Taunton, 19 January, 1670, | 83 |
| Samuel, son of Ezra, Taunton, died 16 Feb- ruary, 1682, | 86 | Hannah, Taunton, 5 July, 1676, | 83 |
| Ezra, children of, | 83, 86 | John, children of, | 37, 83, 85, 86 |
| Dennis, Robert, Yarmouth, son of, died 1649, . . | 10 | Caleb, son of Caleb and Elizabeth, Swansea, 29 May, 1672, | 49 |
| Dotey, Edward, Plymouth, died 23 August, 1655, | 17 | Samuel, son of Caleb, Swansea, 15 July, 1675, | 61 |
| Druce, John, Swansea, buried 2 July, 1675, . . | 61 | Zechariah, son of Caleb, Swansea, 28 Janu- ary, 1682, | 81 |
| Dunham, Jonathan, son of John, Plymouth, died 26 August, 1650, | 10 | Caleb, children of, | 49, 61, 81 |
| John, child of, | 10 | John, son of Obadiah, Plymouth, 22 March, 1669, | 34 |
| Samuel, Plymouth, twin children of, died 1651, | 13 | Hasadiah, daughter of Obadiah, Plymouth, 10 April, 1672, | 34 |
| Mercy, wife of Joseph, Plymouth, died 19 February, 1666, | 31 | Obadiah, children of, | 34 |
| Joseph, wife of, | 31 | Eldred, Ann, daughter of William, Yarmouth, De- cember, 1648, | 7 |
| Dunham, John, Sen., Plymouth, died 2 March, 1668, | 32 | William, child of, | 7 |
| | | Nicholas, Yarmouth, 18 August, 1650, | 12 |
| | | Sarah, Yarmouth, 10 October, 1650, | 12 |
| | | Elles, John, son of Roger, Yarmouth, first of De- cember, 1648, | 7 |
| | | Roger, child of, | 7 |
| | | Benet, Sandwich, 27 February, 1648, | 6 |
| | | Mordecai, son of John, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, | 11 |
| | | John, child of, | 11 |
| | | Elmes, Sarah, daughter of Rodolphus, Scituate, 29 September, 1645, | 28 |
| | | Mary, daughter of Rodolphus, Scituate, 9 June, 1648, | 28 |
| | | Joanna, daughter of Rodolphus, Scituate, 28 March, 1651, | 28 |
| | | Hannah, daughter of Rodolphus, Scituate, 25 December, 1653, | 28 |
| | | John, son of Rodolphus, Scituate, 6 July, 1655, | 28 |
| | | Joseph, son of Rodolphus, Scituate, 16 March, 1658, | 28 |
| | | Waitstill, daughter of Rodolphus, Scituate, 9 February, 1660, | 29 |
| | | Rodolphus, children of, | 28, 29 |
| | | Evans, Richard, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1681, | 77 |
| | | Richard, child of, | 77 |
| | | Ewell, Ewill, Hannah, daughter of Henry, Scitu- ate, 22 June, 1649, | 20 |
| | | Gershom, son of Henry, Scituate, 14 Novem- ber, 1650, | 20 |
| | | Abia, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 27 Sep- tember, 1653, | 28 |
| | | Ichabod, son of Henry, Scituate, June, 1659, | 49 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|--|--------------------|
| E ASTERBROOKE, ELIZABETH, daughter of Thomas and Sarah, Swansea, 19 De- cember, 1673, | 48 |
| Thomas, daughter of, | 48 |
| Eedy, Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 23 June, 1647, | 4 |
| Samuel, child of, | 4 |
| Zechariah, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 10 April, 1664, | 26, 75 |
| John, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 10 Octo- ber, 1666, | 31, 75 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Zechariah, Plymouth, 3 August, 1670, | 33 |
| Samuel, son of Zechariah, Sen., Plymouth, 3 (4) June, 1673, | 34, 75 |
| Ebenezer, son of Zechariah, Sen., Plymouth, 8 February, 1675, | 75 |
| Caleb, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 21 Sep- tember, 1678, | 75 |
| Joshua, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 21 Feb- ruary, 1680, | 75 |
| Obadiah, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 2 Sep- tember, 1683, | 75 |
| Zechariah, children of, | 26, 31, 33, 34, 75 |
| Alice, daughter of Zechariah, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1684, | 76 |
| Elinor, daughter of Zechariah, Jun., Plym- outh, 16 May, 1686, | 76 |
| Zechariah, Jun., children of, | 76 |
| Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 14 March, 1666 or '67, | 37, 83 |

Ewell, Deborah, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 4
 June, 1663, 29
 Henry, children of, 20, 28, 29

MARRIAGES.

Eaton, Benjamin, and Sarah Hoskins, Plymouth,
 4 December, 1660, 22
 Samuel, and Martha Billington, Plymouth, 10
 January, 1660, 22
 Edson, Sarah, (of Bridgewater,) and John
 Dean, Taunton, 7 November, 1663, . . 38
 Bethiah, (of Bridgewater,) and Ezra Dean,
 Taunton, 17 December, 1678, 83
 Eede, Eedy, Zachariah, and Alice Paddock, Plym-
 outh, 7 May, 1663, 23
 John, and Susanna Padducke, (of Dartmouth,)
 Taunton, last of November, 1665, . . 38
 John, Taunton, and Susanna Padducke, (of
 Dartmouth,) 12 November, 1665, . . 82
 John, Taunton, and Deliverance Owin, (of
 Braintree,) Taunton, 1 May, 1672, . . 83
 Zechariah, Jun., and Mercy Baker, Swansea,
 13 February, 1683, 84
 Eldred, Robert, and Elizabeth Nicarson, Yar-
 mouth, October, 1649, 10
 Everson, Martha, (of Plymouth,) and Hugh Brigg,
 Taunton, 1 March, 1683, 84
 Ewer, Mary, and John Jenkins, Barnstable, 2
 February, 1652, 45

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Eede, Eedy, Susanna, wife of John, Taunton,
 died 14 March, 1670, 83
 John, wife of, 83
 Zechariah, son of Caleb, Swansea, died 26
 February, 1682, 81
 Caleb, child of, 81

BIRTHS.

FAUNCE, ELIZABETH, daughter of John,
 Plymouth, 23 March, 1647, 5
 Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 10 April,
 1651, 12
 Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 14 May,
 1653, 15
 John, children of, 15
 Patience, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7
 November, 1673, 72, 74
 John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 16 Septem-
 ber, 1678, 72, 74

Faunce, Martha, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth,
 17 December, 1680, 72, 74
 Thomas, children of, 72, 74
 Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 12
 June, 1679, 68
 Joseph, child of, 68
 Fish, Nathaniel, Sandwich, 27 November, 1648, . 6
 Caleb, Sandwich, 18 August, 1649, . . . 9
 Nathaniel, son of Jonathan, Sandwich, 18 De-
 cember, 1650, 11
 Jonathan, child of, 11
 John, son of Nathaniel, Sandwich, 13 April,
 1651, 13
 Nathaniel, child of, 13
 Fisher, Hannah, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 1
 February, 1666, 36
 John, son of Daniel, Taunton, November,
 1667, 36
 Samuel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 3 December,
 1669, 60
 Eliezer, son of Daniel, Taunton, 12 May, 1673, 58
 Mary, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 30 May,
 1675, 68
 Mercy, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 12 De-
 cember, 1677, 69
 Israel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 27 March,
 1680, 86
 Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 9 Febru-
 ary, 1681, 86
 Daniel, children of, . . . 36, 58, 60, 68, 69, 86
 Fitsrandall, Hannah, daughter of Edward, Barn-
 stable, April, 1649, 43
 Mary, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, May,
 1651, 43
 John, son of Edward, Barnstable, 7 October,
 1653, 43
 Joseph, son of Edward, Barnstable, 1 March,
 1656, 43
 Thomas, son of Edward, Barnstable, 16 Au-
 gust, 1659, 43
 Hope, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, 2
 April, 1661, 43
 Edward, children of, 43
 Foster, Mary, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 8
 March, 1652, 14
 Richard, child of, 14
 Foxwell, Mary, daughter of Richard, Barnstable,
 17 August, 1635, 43
 Martha, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 24
 March, 1638, 43
 Ruth, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 25
 March, 1641, 43
 Richard, children of, 43
 Freeman, John, son of John, Eastham, 2 Febru-
 ary, 1650, 26
 John, son of John, Eastham, December, 1651, 26

| | | | |
|---|--------------------|--|----|
| Freeman, Thomas, son of John, Eastham, September, 1653, | 26 | Fallowell, John, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667, | 31 |
| Edmund, son of John, Eastham, June, 1657, | 26 | Faunce, Mary, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, | 21 |
| Mercy, daughter of John, Eastham, July, 1659, | 26 | Patience, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661, | 22 |
| Prence, son of John, Eastham, 3 February, 1665, | 56 | Sarah, and Edward Doty, Plymouth, 26 February, 1662, | 23 |
| Nathaniel, son of John, Eastham, 20 March, 1669, | 56 | Mercy, and Nathaniel Holmes, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667, | 31 |
| John, children of, | 26, 56 | Thomas, and Jane Nelson, Plymouth, 13 December, 1672, | 33 |
| Apthia, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 11 December, 1660, | 27 | Joseph, and Judith Rickard, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677, | 68 |
| Apphiab, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 1 January, 1666, | 57 | Feake, Elizabeth, and John Dillingham, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, | 11 |
| Constant, son of Samuel, Eastham, 31 March, 1669, | 57 | Fitch, Rebekah, and Moses Read, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, | 66 |
| Samuel, children of, | 27, 57 | Sarah, and Noah Mason, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, | 66 |
| French, Hannah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 October, 1679, | 86 | Hannah, and Joseph Browne, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680, | 72 |
| John, son of John, Rehoboth, 13 April, 1681, | 77 | Foster, Richard, and Mary Bartlet, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651, | 13 |
| John, children of, | 77, 86 | Mary, and Jonathan Morrey, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, | 22 |
| Thomas, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 December, 1680, | 82 | Foxwell, Martha, and Samuel Bacon, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659, | 41 |
| Ebenezer, son of Joseph, Taunton, 27 June, 1682, | 86 | Freeman, John, and Mercy Prence, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, | 26 |
| Joseph, children of, | 82, 86 | John, and Mary Prence, Sandwich, 14 February, 1649, | 9 |
| Fuller, Thomas, son of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 18 May, 1650, | 43 | David, and Margaret Ingraham, (of Swansea,) 4 April, | 88 |
| Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 14 December, 1654, | 43 | French, Nathaniel, and Mary Tisdell, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, | 70 |
| Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, child of, 8 February, 1658, | 43 | John, and Mary Palmer, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1678, | 71 |
| Samuel, Sen., children of, | 43 | Fuller, Mary, and Ralph James, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650, | 10 |
| Robert, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1673, | 52 | Elizabeth, and Moses Rowley, Barnstable, 22 April, 1652, | 47 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 May, 1678, | 71 | Hannah, and Nicholas Bonham, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658, | 41 |
| Sarah, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 23 April, 1680, | 73 | Samuel, and Mary Hyde, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673, | 52 |
| Mary, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 1 October, 1681, | 76 | John, and Abigail Titus, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673, | 52 |
| Noah, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 February, | 87 | Abigail, and Thomas Cushman, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679, | 87 |
| Jonathan, children of, | 52, 71, 73, 76, 87 | | |
| John, son of John, Rehoboth, 8 September, 1674, | 53 | | |
| Abiel, son of John, Rehoboth, 30 December, 1676, | 62 | | |
| John, children of, | 62 | | |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|--|----|
| Fairweather, John, and Elizabeth Dicksey, | 51 |
| Fallowell, Martha, and Samuel Dunham, Plymouth, 29 June, 1649, | 8 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|---|----|
| Fall, John, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, | 61 |
| Fallowell, Gabriel, Plymouth, died 28 Dec., 1667, | 31 |

| | | | |
|--|----|--|----------|
| Faunce, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, died 3 March, 1649, | 8 | Glasse, James, children of, | 4, 7, 13 |
| John, child of, | 8 | Goodspeed, Nathaniel, son of Roger, and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, October 6, 1642, | 43 |
| John, Plymouth, died 29 November, 1654, | 16 | John, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barn- stable, middest of June, 1645, | 43 |
| Feney, Mother, Plymouth, died 22 April, 1650, | 10 | Mary, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, the latter end of July, 1647, | 43 |
| Finney, Finny, Christian, wife of John, Plymouth, died 9 September, 1649, | 8 | Benjamin, son of Roger, and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, May 6, 1649, | 44 |
| John, wife of, | 8 | Ruth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1652, | 44 |
| Fish, Caleb, Sandwich, buried 28 February, 1649, | 9 | Ebenezer, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, latter end of December, 1655, | 44 |
| Fitch, John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried April, 1676, | 63 | Elizabeth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Lay- ton,) Barnstable, May, 1658, | 44 |
| Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 15 October, 1676, | 63 | Roger, children of, | 43, 44 |
| Freeman, John, son of John, Eastham, died, | 26 | Gorum, Desire, daughter of John, Barnstable, 2 April, 1644, | 44 |
| John, child of, | 26 | Temperance, daughter of John, Barnstable, 5 May, 1648, | 44 |
| Aphia, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, died 19 February, 1660, | 27 | James, son of John, Barnstable, 28 April, 1650, | 44 |
| Samuel, child of, | 27 | John, son of John, Barnstable, 20 February, 1651, | 44 |
| French, Thomas, son of Joseph, Taunton, buried 29 December, 1680, | 82 | Joseph, son of John, Barnstable, 16 Febru- ary, 1653, | 44 |
| Joseph, child of, | 82 | Jabez, son of John, Barnstable, 3 August, 1656, | 44 |
| Fuller, Samuel, child of, buried February, 1658, | 43 | Mary, daughter of John, Barnstable, 20 Janu- ary, 1658, | 44 |
| Samuel, Rehoboth, 15 August, 1676, | 63 | Lydia, daughter of John, Barnstable, 11 No- vember, 1661, | 44 |
| John, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1676, | 63 | John, children of, | 44 |
| Sarah, wife of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1676, | 63 | Gould, Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 19 June, 1674, | 70 |
| Robert, wife of, | 63 | Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 No- vember, 1677, | 70 |
| | | John, children of, | 70 |
| | | Graunt, Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1681, | 76 |
| | | David, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 Febru- ary, 1682, | 79 |
| | | Thomas, children of, | 76, 79 |
| | | Gray, Benjamin, son of John, Yarmouth, Decem- ber, 1648, | 7 |
| | | John, child of, | 7 |
| | | Desire, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 6 November, 1651, | 12 |
| | | Mary, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 18 September, 1653, | 15 |
| | | Elizabeth, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, Sarah, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 12 August, 1659, | 22 |
| | | John, son of Edward, Plymouth, 1 October, 1661, | 22 |
| | | Edward, son of Edward, Plymouth, 31 Janu- ary, 1666, | 31 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|--|------------|
| G ARDINER, GUARDINER, SAMUEL, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 27 Sept., 1683, | 75 |
| Samuel, child of, | 75 |
| Gaunt, John, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 21 Janu- ary, 1677, | 67 |
| Thomas, child of, | 67 |
| Gibbs, Samuel, Sandwich, 22 June, 1649, | 9 |
| Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Sand- wich, 10 December, 1673, | 81 |
| Thomas, Jun., child of, | 81 |
| Job, son of John, Sandwich, 27 April, 1676, | 64 |
| John, child of, | 64 |
| Gilbert, Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 28 September, 1677, | 70 |
| Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 Au- gust, 1679, | 82 |
| Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 Au- gust, 1679, | 82 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 11 July, 1681, | 80 |
| Thomas, children of, | 70, 80, 82 |
| Glasse, Glase, Hannah, daughter of James, Plym- outh, 2 June, 1647, | 4 |
| Wybra, daughter of James, Plymouth, 9 Au- gust, 1649, | 7 |
| Hannah, daughter of James, Plymouth, 24 December, 1651, | 13 |

| | |
|--|--------------------|
| Gray, Susanna, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 15 October, 1668, | 32 |
| Edward, children of, | 12, 15, 22, 31, 32 |
| Samuel, | 22 |
| Mehitabel, daughter of Joseph Gray, Taun- ton, 21 February, 1668, | 39 |
| Ephraim, son of Joseph, Taunton, 20 June, 1673, | 59 |
| Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 31 Decem- ber, 1673, | 58, 59 |
| Joseph, children of, | 58, 59 |
| William, born at Yarmouth, 5 October, 1650, | 12 |
| Gylson, Nathaniel, son of James, Rehoboth, 24 January, 1674, | 53 |
| James, son of, | 53 |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|--|----|
| Gaille, Elizabeth, and George Robinson, Reho- both, 12 November, 1680, | 72 |
| Gallop, Esther, and Henry Hodgis, Taunton, 17 December, 1674, | 82 |
| Garrett, Joseph, and Ruth Bucke, Scituate, 17 January, 1676, | 50 |
| Gardiner, Samuel, and Susanna Shelley, Plym- outh, 20 December, 1682, | 75 |
| Gilbert, Thomas, and Anna Blacke, (of Milton), Boston, 18 December, 1676, | 70 |
| Glover, Mary, and Thomas Hinckley, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, | 44 |
| Godfrey, Godfree, Jane, and Israel Woodward, Taunton, 4 August, 1670, | 69 |
| Richard, Jun., and Mary Richmond, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, | 83 |
| Susanna, and Edward Cetill, Taunton, 10 July, 1682, | 86 |
| Goodspeed, Roger, and Allis Layton, Barnstable, December, 1641, | 43 |
| Gorum, Desire, Barnstable, married 7 October, 1641, | 44 |
| Gould, John, and Mary Crossman, Taunton, 24 Au- gust, 1673, | 70 |
| Gray, Edward, and Mary Winslow, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650, | 11 |
| Edward, and Dorothy Lettice, Plymouth, 12 December, 1665, | 31 |
| Desire, and Nathaniel Southworth, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671, | 33 |
| Joseph, and Rebecca Hill, Taunton, 25 Feb- ruary, 1667, | 38 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|--|----|
| Gage, Thomas, Yarmouth, son of, died 1650, | 12 |
| Glase, Hannah, daughter of James, Plymouth, died 15 June, 1648, | 5 |

| | |
|---|----|
| Glase, James, child of, | 5 |
| Gorum, Captain John, Swansea, buried 5 Febru- ary, 1675, | 61 |
| Goulder, Catharine, Plymouth, died 16 March, 1650, | 11 |
| Francis, Plymouth, died 17 May, 1664, | 25 |
| Graunt, Thomas, of Rehoboth, child of, buried September, 1676, | 64 |
| Gray, Thomas, Plymouth, died 7 June, 1654, | 16 |
| Ephraim, son of Joseph, Taunton, died 21 June, 1675, | 70 |
| Rebekah, wife of Joseph, Taunton, died 13 May, 1676, | 70 |
| Joseph, child of, | 70 |
| Joseph, wife of, | 70 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|--|------------------------|
| H ACKE, WILLIAM, son of William, Taun- ton, 15 November, 1663, | 54 |
| William, son of, | 54 |
| Hackett, Hackett, John, son of Jabez, Taunton, 26 December, 1654, | 36 |
| Jabez, son of Jabez, Taunton, 12 September, 1656, | 36 |
| Mary, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 9 Janu- ary, 1659, | 36 |
| Sarah, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 13 July, 1661, | 36 |
| Samuel, son of Jabez, Taunton, 29 July, 1664, | 36 |
| Hannah, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 25 Janu- ary, 1666, | 36 |
| Jabez, children of, | 36 |
| Haddaway, John, son of, born 1657, | 45 |
| John, son of John, August, 1658, | 45 |
| John, children of, | 45 |
| Hall, Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 11 Decem- ber, 1664, | 37 |
| John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 October, 1666, | 37 |
| Nicholas, son of Samuel, Taunton, 28 Octo- ber, 1670, | 39 |
| Mary, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 3 Octo- ber, 1672, | 59 |
| Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14 Oc- tober, 1674, | 55 |
| Ebenezer, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 March, 1677, | 69 |
| George, son of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1680, | 81 |
| Samuel, children of, | 37, 39, 55, 59, 69, 81 |
| Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Taunton, 2 March, 1679, | 82 |
| Samuel, Sen., child of, | 82 |
| Benjamin, son of John, Taunton, 6 December, 1677, | 69 |

| | | | |
|--|--------|---|----------------|
| Hall, John, son of John, Taunton, 27 June, 1672, | 66 | Harlow, Mehitabel, daughter of William, Plym- | |
| Joseph, son of John, Taunton, 7 April, 1674, | 66 | outh, 4 October, 1672, | 34 |
| James, son of John, Taunton, 8 December, | | Judith, daughter of William, Plymouth, 2 | |
| 1675, | 66 | August, 1676, | 35 |
| John, children of, | 66 | William, children of, 10, 14, 17, 22, 23, 25, 31, | |
| Hallot, Hallott, Jonathan, son of Andrew, Yar- | | 32, 33, 34, 35 | |
| mouth, 20 November, 1647, | 3 | Harper, Mercy, daughter of Robert, Sandwich, 12 | |
| Andrew, child of, | 3 | June, 1675, | 81 |
| John, born at Yarmouth, 11 December, 1650, | 12 | Robert, child of, | 81 |
| Hallowey, Hallowwey, Samuel, son of Samuel, | | Hatch, Hannah, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 13 | |
| Taunton, 14 September, 1668, | 65 | March, 1650, | 20 |
| Nathaniel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 2 July, | | Samuel, son of Walter, Scituate, 22 Decem- | |
| 1670, | 65 | ber, 1653, | 18 |
| Esther, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14 | | Jane, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 7 March, | |
| May, 1673, | 65 | 1655, | 21 |
| John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 24 February, | | Bethiah, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 31 | |
| 1674, | 65 | March, 1661, | 29 |
| Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, March, | | Walter, children of, | 18, 20, 21, 29 |
| 1667, | 37 | Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, 28 | |
| Samuel, children of, | 37, 65 | April, 1653, | 28 |
| Hamblen, Bartholomew, son of James, Barnstable, | | William, child of, | 28 |
| April, 1642, | 45 | Lydia, daughter of William, Sen, Scituate, 7 | |
| John, son of James, Barnstable, 26 June, | | January, 1654, | 20 |
| 1644, | 45 | William, Sen, child of, | 20 |
| Sarah, daughter of James, Barnstable, 7 No- | | James, son of Jeremiah, Scituate, 4 May, | |
| vember, 1647, | 45 | 1674, | 50 |
| Eliezer, son of James, Barnstable, 17 March, | | Jeremiah, child of, | 50 |
| 1649, | 45 | Rodolphus, son of Thomas, Scituate, 26 De- | |
| Israel, son of James, Barnstable, 25 June, | | cember, 1674, | 50 |
| 1655, | 45 | Thomas, child of, | 50 |
| James, children of, | 45 | Hathewey, John, son of Arthur, Plymouth, 17 | |
| Hamon, Elizabeth, daughter of William, Reho- | | September, 1653, | 15 |
| both, 24 September, 1661, | 52 | Sarah, daughter of Arthur, Plymouth, 28 | |
| William, child of, | 52 | February, 1655, | 16 |
| Harlow, William, son of William, Plymouth, 5 | | Arthur, children of, | 15, 16 |
| October, 1650, | 10 | Haward, Jonathan, son of William and Sarah, | |
| Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 27 Jan- | | Swansey, 8 April, 1672, | 49 |
| uary, 1652, | 14 | Margery, daughter of William and Sarah, | |
| Rebecca, daughter of William, Plymouth, 12 | | Swansey, 10 September, 1673, | 48 |
| June, 1655, | 17 | Mercy, daughter of William and Sarah, Swan- | |
| William, son of William, Plymouth, 2 June, | | sey, 30 January, 1680, | 84 |
| 1657, | 17 | William, children of, | 48, 49, 84 |
| Mary, daughter of William, Plymouth, 19 | | Heward, Sarah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 20 | |
| May, 1659, | 22 | August, 1647, | 4 |
| Repentance, daughter of William, Plymouth, | | John, child of, | 4 |
| 22 November, 1660, | 22 | Hedge, Elizabeth, daughter of William, Yarmouth, | |
| John, son of William, Plymouth, 19 October, | | 21 May, 1647, | 3 |
| 1662, | 23 | Mary, daughter of William, Yarmouth, 1648, | |
| Nathaniel, son of William, Plymouth, 30 Sep- | | William, daughter of, | 3, 7 |
| tember, 1664, | 25 | Hickes, Dorcas, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, | |
| Hannah, daughter of William, Plymouth, 28 | | 14 February, 1651, | 13 |
| October, 1666, | 31 | Margaret, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 9 | |
| Bathsua, daughter of William, Plymouth, 21 | | March, 1654, | 16 |
| April, 1667, | 32 | Samuel, children of, | 13, 16 |
| Joanna, daughter of William, Plymouth, 24 | | Higgins, Joseph, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 14 | |
| March, 1669, | 33 | February, 1666, | 57 |

| | | | |
|---|----|---|------------|
| Higgins, Jonathan, child of, | 57 | Hoar, Sarah, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 1 April, 1658, | 39 |
| Joshua, son of Benjamin, Eastham, 1 October, 1668, | 58 | Elizabeth, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 26 May, 1660, | 39 |
| Lydia, daughter of Benjamin, Eastham, May, 1670, | 58 | Edward, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 25 September, 1663, | 39 |
| Benjamin, children of, | 58 | Lydia, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 24 March, 1665, | 39 |
| Jonathan, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1637, | 27 | Mary, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 22 September, 1669, | 39 |
| Benjamin, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1640, | 27 | Hezekiah, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 10 November, 1678, | 83 |
| Mary, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 27 September, 1652, | 27 | Hezekiah, children of, | 39, 83 |
| Eliakin, son of Richard, Eastham, 20 October, 1654, | 27 | Abigail, daughter of Nathaniel, Taunton, 2 November, 1682, | 86 |
| William, son of Richard, Eastham, 15 December, 1654, | 27 | Nathaniel, child of, | 86 |
| Jadiah, son of Richard, Eastham, 5 March, 1656, | 27 | Hodges, Hodgis, Mary, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 3 February, 1675, | 82 |
| Richard, children of, | 27 | Esther, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 17 February, 1677, | 82 |
| Hillies, Deborah, daughter of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, 30 October, 1643, | 45 | William, son of Henry, Taunton, 18 March, 1680, | 82 |
| Samuel, son of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, July, 1646, | 45 | Charity, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 5 April, 1682, | 86 |
| Hugh, children of, | 45 | Henry, children of, | 82, 86 |
| Hinckley, Samuel, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 4 July, 1642, | 44 | Holmes, John, son of John, Plymouth, 22 March, 1662, | 23 |
| John, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 24 May, 1644, | 44 | John, child of, | 23 |
| Samuel, children of, | 44 | Hopkins, William, son of Giles, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, | 28 |
| Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 3 August, 1644, | 44 | Giles, child of, | 28 |
| Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 4 November, 1646, | 44 | Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen, Eastham, June, 1668, | 58 |
| Melatiah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 25 December, 1648, | 44 | Stephen, son of Stephen, Eastham, 15 July, 1670, | 58 |
| Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 15 April, 1651, | 44 | Stephen, children of, | 58 |
| Samuel, son of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 14 February, 1652, | 44 | Hoskins, William, Plymouth, child of, 30 November, 1647, | 4 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 5 December, 1654, | 44 | Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 8 August, 1654, | 16 |
| Bethshuah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 15 May, 1657, | 44 | William, children of, | 4, 16 |
| Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 24 March, 1658-9, | 44 | William, son of William, Plymouth, 30 June, 1681, | 75 |
| Admire, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Glover,) Barnstable, 28 January, 1661, | 44 | William, child of, | 75 |
| Ebenezer, son of Thomas and Mary, (Glover,) Barnstable, 22 February, 1662, | 44 | Anne, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 February, 1678, | 69 |
| Thomas, children of, | 44 | Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 31 August, 1679, | 80 |
| Hoar, Hoare, Hore, Mercy, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, January, 1654, | 39 | William, son of William, Taunton, 30 June, 1681, | 80 |
| Nathaniel, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, March, 1656, | 39 | Henry, son of William, Taunton, 13 March, 1683, | 83 |
| | | William, children of, | 69, 80, 83 |
| | | Howland, Jabez, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 September, (November,) 1669, | 35, 67 |
| | | Bethiah, daughter of Jabez, Plymouth, 3 June, 1674, | 35 |

Howland, John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 January, 1672, 35
 Josiah, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 6 August, 1676, 68
 John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 26 July, 1679, 68
 Jabez, children of, 35, 67, 68
 Huckens, —, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, about 4 July, 1644, 44
 Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, 29 March, 1646, 44
 Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, 2 February, 1647, 44
 John, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 2 August, 1649, 45
 Thomas, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 25 April, 1651, 45
 Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 14 October, 1653, 45
 Joseph, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 21 February, 1655, 45
 Thomas, children of, 44, 45
 Hull, Mary, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, September, 1645, 45
 Sarah, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1650, 45
 Joseph, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, June, 1652, 45
 John, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1654, 45
 Hannah, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, February, 1654, 45
 Sarah, daughter of Trustrum, Yarmouth, 18 October, 1647, 3
 Trustrum, children of, 3, 45
 Hunt, Mary, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 7 September, 1679, 86
 Peter, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 22 September, 1681, 76
 Elizabeth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 2 October, 1682, 78
 Enos, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 28 January, . 88
 Enoch, children of, 76, 78, 86, 88
 Peter, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 February, . 88
 John, child of, 88

MARRIAGES.

Haddaway, John, and Hannah Hollet, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656, 45
 Hall, John, and Hannah Peniman, Taunton, 4 February, 1667, 66
 Esther, and Thomas Jordaine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, 53
 Hallee, [or Hattee,] Alice, and Jonas Pickles, Scituate, 23 December, 1657, 49

Hallowey, Samuel, and Jane Brayman, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, 38
 Hanmore, Elizabeth, and Daniel Hiekes, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, 49
 Harding, Joseph, and Bethiah Cooke, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 27
 Harlow, William, and Rebecca Bartlett, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649, 8
 William, and Mary Faunce, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, 21
 William, and Mary Shelley, Plymouth, 25 January, 1665, 26
 Hatch, Hach, Ann, and James Torrey, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, 17
 William, Scituate, daughter of, married, 2 November, 1643, 17
 William, and Susanna Annible, Scituate, 13 May, 1652, 28
 Hannah, and Samuel Utley, Scituate, 6 December, 1648, 29
 Walter, and Elizabeth Holbrooke, Scituate, 6 May, 1650, 19
 Lydia, and Henry Tayler, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650, 47
 Jane, and Thomas King, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, 19
 Hathaway, Arthur, and Sarah Cooke, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, 14
 Hedge, Elizabeth, and Jonathan Barnes, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, 31
 Hieks, Hiekes, Ephraim, and Elizabeth Howland, Plymouth, 13 September, 1649, 8
 Elizabeth, and John Dickarson, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, 13
 Daniel, and Elizabeth Hanmore, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, 49
 Sarah, and Joseph Churchill, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, 33
 Higgs, Jonathan, and Elizabeth Rogers, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, 28
 Hiland, Sarah, and Thomas Turner, Scituate, 6 January, 1651, 21
 Hill, Frances, (of Unketey,) and Josiah Allin, Sen., Taunton, 14 December, 1667, 38
 Rebecca, and Joseph Gray, Taunton, 25 February, 1667, 38
 Hinckley, Thomas, and Mary Richards, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641, 44
 Thomas, and Mary Glover, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, 44
 Sarah, and Henry Cobb, Barnstable, 12 December, 1649, 42
 Elizabeth, and Elisha Parker, Barnstable, 15 July, 1657, 47
 Samuel, and Bridget Botfish, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, 44

| | |
|---|----|
| Hoare, Nathaniel, and Sarah Wilbore, Taunton, 2 February, 1681, | 80 |
| Hodgis, Henry, and Esther Gallop, Taunton, 17 December, 1674, | 82 |
| Holbrooke, Elizabeth, and Walter Hatch, Scituate, 6 May, 1650, | 19 |
| Hollet, Hannah, and John Haddaway, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656, | 45 |
| Hollier, Rose, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 3 November, 1648, | 45 |
| Holloway, Rose, and William Newland, Sandwich, 19 May, 1648, | 6 |
| Holmes, John, and Patience Faunce, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661, | 22 |
| John, and Mary Atwood, Plymouth, 11 December, 1661, | 23 |
| Nathaniel, and Mercy Faunce, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667, | 31 |
| Hooker, Samuel, and Mary Willett, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658, | 21 |
| Hopkins, Abigail, and William Merricke, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, | 56 |
| Stephen, and Mary Merricke, Eastham, 22 May, 1667, | 58 |
| Hoskins, Mary, and Edward Cobb, Plymouth, 28 November, 1660, | 22 |
| Sarah, and Benjamin Eaton, Plymouth, 4 December, 1660, | 22 |
| Rebecca, (of Lakenham,) and Richard Briggs, Taunton, 15 August, 1662, | 38 |
| Elizabeth, and Ephraim Tilson, Plymouth, 7 July, 1666, | 31 |
| William, and Sarah Casewell, Taunton, 3 July, 1677, | 69 |
| Howland, Deborah, and John Smith, Jun., Plymouth, 4 January, 1648, | 5 |
| Elizabeth, and Ephraim Hicks, Plymouth, 13 September, 1649, | 8 |
| John, and Mary Lee, Plymouth, 26 October, 1651, | 13 |
| Joseph, and Elizabeth Southworth, Plymouth, 7 December, 1664, | 25 |
| Ruth, and Thomas Cushman, Plymouth, 17 November, 1664, | 25 |
| Huckens, Thomas, and Mary Wells, Barnstable, 1642, | 44 |
| Thomas, and Rose Hollier, Barnstable, 3 November, 1648, | 45 |
| Hunt, Peter, Jun., and Rebekah Paine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1673, | 52 |
| Elizabeth, and James Willett, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673, | 52 |
| Rebekah, and Samuel Pecke, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1677, | 66 |
| Enoch, and Mary Paine, Rehoboth, 29 October, 1678, | 71 |

DEATHS AND BURLIALS.

| | |
|--|----|
| Haddaway, John, Barnstable, first born son of, buried 1657, | 45 |
| Hall, Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, died 26 May, 1677, | 68 |
| Samuel, child of, | 45 |
| Hamon, William, Swansea, buried 29 June, 1675, | 61 |
| Harlow, William, son of William, Plymouth, died 26 October, 1650, | 10 |
| William, son of, | 10 |
| Mary, wife of William, Plymouth, died 4 October, 1664, | 25 |
| William, wife of, | 25 |
| Hatch, William, Sen., Scituate, died 6 November, 1651, | 21 |
| Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, died 2 May, 1653, | 28 |
| William, child of, | 28 |
| Hawner, Ephraim, Rehoboth, buried 27 August, | 88 |
| Hicks, Ephraim, Plymouth, died 12 December, 1649, | 8 |
| Hinckley, Sarah, wife of Samuel, Barnstable, buried August 19, 1656, | 44 |
| Samuel, wife of, | 44 |
| Mary, wife of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 25 June, 1659, | 44 |
| Admire, child of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 16 February, 1661, | 44 |
| Thomas, wife of, | 44 |
| Thomas, daughter of, | 44 |
| Holmes, Sarah, Plymouth, died 18 August, 1650, | 10 |
| Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 13 September, 1674, | 54 |
| Samuel, child of, | 54 |
| Howland, John, Sen., Plymouth, died 23 February, 1672, | 34 |
| John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, died January, 1672, | 35 |
| Jabez, child of, | 35 |
| Huckens, Thomas, Barnstable, daughter of, buried 28 July, 1644, | 44 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 28 December, 1648, | 44 |
| Mary, wife of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 28 July, 1648, | 45 |
| Thomas, children of, | 44 |
| Thomas, wife of, | 45 |
| Hull, Sarah, Yarmouth, died, | 4 |
| Hunt, Daniel, son of Peter, Rehoboth, buried 15 September, 1673, | 52 |
| Peter, child of, | 52 |
| Mary, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1676, | 63 |
| Peter, Jun., Rehoboth, 25 August, 1676, | 63 |
| Tabitha, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1676, | 63 |

| | |
|---|--------|
| Hunt, Peter, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, buried 12 October, 1681, | 77 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, buried 29 March, | 88 |
| Enoch, children of, | 77, 88 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|--|--------|
| I DE, IYDE, JACOB, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 July, 1681, | 77 |
| Nicholas, child of, | 77 |
| Nathaniel, son of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 14 November, 1678, | 71 |
| Mary, daughter of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 March, | 87 |
| Nicholas, Jun., children of, | 87 |
| Ingham, Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 21 January, 1647, | 21 |
| Thomas, child of, | 21 |
| Ingraham, Hannah, daughter of Jarrett, Swansea, 29 December, 1673, | 48 |
| Jeremiah, son of Jarret and Rebekah, Swansea, 12 July, 1683, | 84 |
| Jarret, children of, | 48, 84 |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|---|----|
| Iyde, Mary, and Samuel Fuller, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673, | 52 |
| Nicholas, Jun., and Mary Ormsbey, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, | 66 |
| Martha, and Samuel Walker, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681, | 76 |
| Patience, and Samuel Carpenter, Rehoboth, 8 January, | 88 |
| Ingraham, Margaret, (of Swansea,) and David Freeman, Rehoboth, 4 April, | 88 |
| Irish, Elias, and Dorothy Witherill, Taunton, 26 August, 1674, | 65 |
| Ivey, John, of Boston, and Mareye Bartlett, of Plymouth, 25 December, 1668, | 32 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|---|----|
| Iyde, wife of Nicholas, Rehoboth, buried 3 November, 1676, | 63 |
| Nicholas, wife of, | 63 |
| John, Rehoboth, December, 1676, | 63 |
| Ingram, Mary, daughter of Jarrett, Rehoboth, buried 25 May, 1673, | 52 |
| Jarrett, child of, | 52 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|--|--------------------|
| J ACKSON, LYDIA, daughter of Abraham, Plymouth, 19 November, 1658, | 22 |
| Eliezer, son of Abraham, Plymouth, October, - 1669, | 32 |
| Abraham, children of, | 22, 32 |
| Jenkins, Jenkens, Elizabeth, Sandwich, 30 April, 1649, | 8 |
| Sarah, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 15 November, 1653, | 45 |
| Mehitable, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 2 March, 1654-5, | 45 |
| Samuel, son of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 12 September, 1657, | 45 |
| John, son of John, and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 13 November, 1659, | 45 |
| John, children of, | 45 |
| Jenney, Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1659, | 22 |
| Samuel, child of, | 22 |
| Johnson, John, son of Humphrey, Scituate, March, 1653, | 18 |
| Joseph, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 24 June, 1655, | 21 |
| Benjamin, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 27 August, 1657, | 21 |
| Margaret, daughter of Humphrey, Scituate, December, 1659, | 29 |
| Humphrey, children of, | 18, 21, 29 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 May, 1673, | 52 |
| Joseph, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 Oct., 1677, | 67 |
| Rebecca, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1679, | 86 |
| Rachel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 23 December, 1681, | 77 |
| Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1682, | 79 |
| John, children of, | 52, 67, 77, 79, 86 |
| Richard, son of Richard and Elizabeth, Swansea, 21 January, 1683, | 85 |
| Richard, child of, | 85 |
| Jones, Benjamin, son of Robert, Swansea, 8 May, 1674, | 51 |
| Robert, child of, | 51 |
| Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1675, | 60 |
| Lydia, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 July, 1659, | 60 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 4 May, 1662, | 60 |
| Joseph, son of Thomas, Taunton, 5 May, 1664, | 60 |
| Thomas, children of, | 60 |

| | |
|---|----|
| Jones, Shuball, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 27 August, 1654, | 45 |
| Jedidiah, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 4 January, 1656, | 45 |
| John, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 14 August, 1659, | 45 |
| Ralph, children of, | 45 |
| Jordaine, Baruch, son of John, Plymouth, 24 February, 1650, | 11 |
| John, child of, | 11 |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|--|----|
| Jackson, Abraham, and Remember Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, | 17 |
| James, Ralph, and Mary Fuller, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650, | 10 |
| Sarah, and Robert Parker, Barnstable, 28 January, 1656, | 47 |
| Jenkins, John, and Mary Ewer, Barnstable, 2 February, 1652, | 45 |
| Jones, Anna, and John Padducke, Swansea, 21 December, 1673, | 48 |
| Jordaine, Jourdaine, Thomas, and Esther Hall, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, | 53 |
| Jehosabath, and John Robins, Plymouth, 14 December, 1665, | 31 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|--|----|
| Jennings, Susanna, Plymouth, died 23 March, 1654, | 16 |
| Johnson, Rachel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, buried April, 1682, | 79 |
| John, child of, | 79 |
| Jones, John, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, | 61 |
| Robert, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, | 61 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|---|----|
| K EMTON, JOANNA, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 29 September, 1647, | 18 |
| Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 2 October, 1648, | 18 |
| Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 October, 1649, | 18 |
| Manasses, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 January, 1651, | 18 |
| Ephraim, children of, | 18 |
| Kendrick, Kenericke, Kennericke, Jasiel, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 March, 1682, | 78 |
| Mary, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 January, | 88 |

| | |
|---|------------|
| Kendrick, Thomas, children of, | 78, 88 |
| King, Kinge, Rhoda, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 11 October, 1639, | 20 |
| George, son of Thomas, Scituate, 24 December, 1642, | 20 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 21 June, 1645, | 20 |
| Daniel, son of Thomas, Scituate, 4 February, 1647, | 20 |
| Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 24 May, 1650, | 20 |
| John, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 May, 1652, | 20 |
| Thomas, children of, | 20 |
| Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, | 7 |
| Isaac, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 24 October, 1651, | 12 |
| Samuel, children of, | 7, 12 |
| Kinsley, Mary, daughter of Eldad, Rehoboth, 7 October, 1675, | 62 |
| Nathaniel, son of Eldad, Rehoboth, 5 February, 1678, | 70 |
| Eldad, children of, | 70 |
| Kirbey, Increase, Sandwich, February, 1649, | 9 |
| —, Sandwich, February, 1649, | 9 |
| Knowles, Samuel, son of Richard, Plymouth, 17 September, 1651, | 12 |
| Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1652, | 15 |
| Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1653, | 30 |
| Barbara, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 28 September, 1656, | 30 |
| Richard, children of, | 12, 13, 30 |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|---|----|
| Kempton, Kemton, Ephraim, and Joanna Rawlins, Scituate, 28 January, 1645, | 17 |
| Joanna, and George Morton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, | 25 |
| Kenricke, Thomas, and Mary Perrey, Rehoboth, 17 June, 1681, | 76 |
| King, Thomás, and Jane Hatch, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, | 19 |
| Kingsley, Kinsley, John, and Mary Maury, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674, | 53 |
| Elizabeth, and Samuel Palmer, Rehoboth, 12 January, 1680, | 72 |
| Knapp, Elizabeth, and Nicholas Stoughton, Taunton, 17 February, 1673, | 55 |
| Knott, Martha, and Thomas Tobe, Sandwich, 18 November, 1650, | 11 |
| Knowles, John, and Appiah Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, | 57 |

Knowles, Mercy, and Ephraim Done, Eastham,
5 February, 1667, 57

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Kempton, Kemton, Patience, daughter of Ephraim,
Scituate, died 1 July, 1648, 19
Ephraim, child of, 19
Manasses, Plymouth, died 14 January, 1662, 23
Julian, widow, Plymouth, died 19 February,
1664, 25
Ephraim, Scituate, died 1655, 49
Hannah, wife of Ephraim Kempton, Scituate,
died 31 March, 1656, 49
Ephraim, wife of, 49
Kenricke, Isaac, son of George, Rehoboth, 13 Janu-
ary, 1675, 63
George, child of, 63
Kerbey, Abigail, Sandwich, buried 29 February,
1649, 9
Jane, Sandwich, buried 23 March, 1649, 9
Richard, Sandwich, buried 23 March, 1649, 9
Increase, Sandwich, buried 24 March, 1649, 9
King, Kinge, Sarah, wife of Thomas, Scituate,
died 6 June, 1652, 21
John, son of Thomas, Scituate, died July,
1652, 21
Jane, wife of Thomas, Scituate, died 8 Octo-
ber, 1653, 21
Thomas, wives of, 21
Thomas, children of, 21
Kingsley, Kinsley, Alice, wife of John, Rehoboth,
buried 14 January, 1673, 52
John, wife of, 52
John, Rehoboth, buried 6 January, 1678, 71
Mary, Rehoboth, buried 29 January, 1678, 71
Eldad, Rehoboth, buried 30 August, 1679, 87
Knot, George, Sandwich, buried 3 May, 1648, 6

BIRTHS.

LATHAM, MERCY, daughter of Robert,
Plymouth, 2 June, 1650, 10
Robert, child of, 10
Laythorp, Mary, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable,
4 October, 1640, 46
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 18
October, 1642, 46
Thomas, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 7 July,
1644, 46
Melletic, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 2 No-
vember, 1646, 46
Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 23
July, 1649, 46

Laythorp, Thomas, children of, 46
Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell),
Barnstable, 3 December, 1652, 46
Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell),
Barnstable, 22 March, 1654, 46
Benjamin, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell),
Barnstable, 25 July, 1657, 46
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (An-
sell), Barnstable, 18 December, 1659, 46
John, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell), Barn-
stable, 28 November, 1661, 46
Joseph, children of, 46
Leichfeld, Sarah, daughter of Josiah, Scituate, 25
December, 1674, 50
Josiah, daughter of, 50
Leonard, Leonard, Eunice, daughter, of James,
Jun., Taunton, (Braintree), 25 Novem-
ber, 1668, 40
Prudence, daughter of James, Jun., Taunton,
24 January, 1669, 40
Hannah, daughter of James, Jun., Braintree,
2 October, 1671, 59
James, son of James, Jun., Taunton, 1 Feb-
ruary, 1672, 59
James, Jun., children of, 40, 59
Hannah, daughter of James, Taunton, 2 Octo-
ber, 1671, 54
James, son of James, Taunton, 1 February, 1672, 60
James, son of James, Taunton, 11 May, 1677, 69
Lydia, daughter of James, Taunton, 10 March,
1679, 80
Stephen, son of James, Taunton, 14 Decem-
ber, 1680, 80
James, children of, 54, 60, 69, 80
Mary, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 2 Octo-
ber, 1680, 80, 82
Joseph, child of, 80, 82
Sarah, daughter of Benjamin, Taunton, 21
May, 1680, 82
Benjamin, son of Benjamin, Taunton, 25 Janu-
ary, 1683, 84
Benjamin, children of, 82, 84
Rachel, daughter of Rice, Rehoboth, 26 Janu-
ary, 1673, 51
Rice, daughter of, 51
Lewis, John, son of George, Sen., Scituate, 2
March, 1637, 46
Ephraim, son of George, Sen., Barnstable, 23
July, 1641, 46
Sarah, daughter of George, Sen., Barnstable,
2 February, 1643, 46
George, Sen., children of, 46
George, son of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lum-
bert), September, 1655, 45
Mary, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary,
(Lumbert), 9 May, 1657, 45

| | | | |
|--|--------|---|------------|
| Lewis, Sarah, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 12 January, 1659, | 45 | Lincoln, Ebenezer, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1673, | 68 |
| George, Jun., children of, | 45 | Rachel, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 16 September, 1677, | 68 |
| James, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, March, 1654, | 45 | John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 September, 1679, | 80 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, 15 July, 1656, | 45 | Samuel, children of, | 37, 68, 80 |
| Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, 2 November, 1659, | 45 | Linnitt, Samuel, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 15 December, 1655, | 46 |
| Thomas, children of, | 45 | Elisha, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 1 June, 1658, | 46 |
| Samuel, son of Thomas and Hannah, Swansea, 23 April, 1673, | 48 | Hannah, daughter of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 15 December, 1660, | 46 |
| Hepzibah, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 15 November, 1674, | 51 | David, children of, | 46 |
| Thomas, children of, | 51 | Little, Ephraim, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 17 May, 1650, | 10 |
| John, son of James and Sarah, (Lane,) Barnstable, October, 1656, | 46 | Thomas, child of, | 10 |
| Samuel, son of James and Sarah, (Lane,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1659, | 46 | Lohun, Nathaniel, son of William, Swansea, 2 February, 1674, | 61 |
| James, children of, | 46 | William, son of, | 61 |
| Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Mary, Swansea, 17 July, 1673, | 48 | Lucas, John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 July, 1656, | 23 |
| Nathaniel, son of, | 48 | Mary, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1658, | 23 |
| Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary, Swansea, 6 June, 1672, | 49 | Benoni, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 30 October, 1659, | 23 |
| Sibill, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, 18 March, 1674, | 61 | Samuel, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 September, 1661, | 23 |
| Joseph, children of, | 49, 61 | William, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1662, | 23 |
| Lincoln, Lincoln, Lincon, Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 12 May, 1652, | 39 | Thomas, children of, | 23 |
| Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 25 September, 1654, | 39 | Lumbert, Martha, daughter of Barnard, Barnstable, 19 September, 1640, | 46 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 21 April, 1656, | 39 | Jabez, son of Barnard, Barnstable, 1 July, 1642, | 46 |
| Samuel, son of Thomas, Taunton, 16 March, 1658, | 40 | Barnard, children of, | 46 |
| Jonah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 7 July, 1660, | 40 | Abigail, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 6 April, 1652, | 46 |
| Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 15 March, 1663, | 40 | Mercy, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 15 January, 1655, | 46 |
| Constant, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 16 May, 1665, | 40 | Jonathan, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 28 April, 1657, | 46 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 24 April, 1669, | 39 | Joshua, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 16 January, 1660, | 46 |
| Marcy, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 April, 1670, | 40 | Joshua, children of, | 46 |
| Thomas, children of, | 39, 40 | Jedidiah, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, | 46 |
| John, son of John, Taunton, 11 October, 1665, | 36 | Benjamin, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, 26 August, 1642, | 46 |
| Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 15 September, 1667, | 36 | Thomas, Sen., children of, | 46 |
| John, children of, | 36 | Jabez, Barnstable, son of, 18 February, 1661, | 46 |
| Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 1 June, 1664, | 37 | Luther, Edward, son of Hezekiah, Swansea, 27 April, 1674, | 51 |
| Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 24 March, 1666, | 37 | Hezekiah, child of, | 51 |
| Tamison, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 27 October, 1667, | 37 | Experience, daughter of Samuel, Swansea, 3 March, 1674-5, | 61 |
| | | Samuel, child of, | 61 |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|--|--------|
| Lane, Sarah, and James Lewis, Barnstable, October, 1655, | 46 |
| Laythorp, Laythorpe, Joseph, and Mary Ansell, Barnstable, 11 December, 1650, | 46 |
| Mary, Barnstable, 20 November, 1656, | 46 |
| Thomas, of Barnstable, daughter of, married, Abigail, and James Clarke, Plymouth, 7 October, 1657, | 17 |
| Barnabas, and Susanna Clarke, Plymouth, 3 November, 1658, | 22 |
| John, and Mary Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 3 January, 1671, | 33 |
| Layton, Allis, and Roger Goodspeed, Barnstable, December, 1641, | 43 |
| Leonard, Leonard, Thomas, and Mary Watson, Plymouth, 21 August, 1662, | 23 |
| Mary, (Bridgewater,) and John Pollard, Taunton, 24 December, 1673, | 55 |
| James, Jun., (Taunton,) and Lydia Calipher, (Milton,) 29 October, 1675, | 65 |
| Hannah, and Isaac Dean, Taunton, 24 January, 1677, | 70 |
| Benjamin, and Sarah Thrasher, Taunton, 15 January, 1678, | 83 |
| Lee, Mary, and John Howland, Plymouth, 26 October, 1651, | 13 |
| Lettice, Elizabeth, and William Shirtley, Plymouth, 18 October, 1655, | 17 |
| Dorothy, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 12 December, 1665, | 31 |
| Lewis, Mary, and John Bryant, Scituate, 14 November, 1643, | 17 |
| George, of Barnstable, daughter of, married, Thomas, and Mary Davis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, | 45 |
| George, Jun., and Mary Lambert, Barnstable, December, 1654, | 45 |
| James, and Sarah Lane, Barnstable, October, 1655, | 46 |
| Lincoln, Lincone, Thomas, Sen., and Elizabeth Street, Taunton, 10 December, 1665, | 30, 38 |
| Linnett, Linnitt, Lynnitt, Hannah, and John Davis, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, | 43 |
| Abigail, and Joshua Lambert, Barnstable, May, 1650, | 46 |
| David, and Hannah Shilley, Barnstable, 15 March, 1652, | 46 |
| Little, Hannah, and Stephen Tilden, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, | 29 |
| Ephraim, Josiah Cotton and Hannah Sturtevant married by, | 89 |
| Lowell, John, (Boston,) and Elizabeth Silvester, Scituate, 24 January, 1658, | 49 |

| | |
|--|----|
| Lumbert, Joshua, and Abigail Linnett, Barnstable, May, 1650, | 46 |
| Mary, and George Lewis, Jun., Barnstable, December, 1654, | 45 |
| Abigail, and James Cleaguehome, Barnstable, 6 January, 1654, | 42 |
| Martha, and John Martin, Barnstable, 1 July, 1657, | 47 |
| Jabez, and Sarah Darbey, Barnstable, 1 December, 1660, | 46 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|--|--------|
| Leanard, Lenard, Hannah, daughter of James, Taunton, died 25 February, 1674, | 55 |
| James, son of James, Taunton, died 30 December, 1674, | 65 |
| James, children of, | 55, 65 |
| Sarah, daughter of Krie, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1676, | 64 |
| Krie, child of, | 64 |
| Lettice, Lettece, Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, died 3 November, 1650, | 11 |
| Thomas, child of, | 11 |
| Lewis, Joseph, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, | 61 |
| Nathaniel, Swansey, died 13 October, 1683, | 85 |
| Lohun, William, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, | 61 |
| Lumbert, Jabez, first-born son of, died 18 February, 1661, | 46 |
| Jeremiah, Barnstable, 10 June, 1671, | 41 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|---|--------|
| M AN, RACHEL, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15 April, 1679, | 87 |
| Mary, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1680, | 73 |
| Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 12 March, | 87 |
| Thomas, children of, | 73, 87 |
| Marchant, Mary, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 20 May, 1648, | 6 |
| John, child of, | 6 |
| Abijah, Yarmouth, 10 January, 1650, | 12 |
| Marshall, Robert, son of Robert, Plymouth, 15 August, 1663, | 24 |
| Robert, child of, | 24 |
| Martin, Marten, Martine, John, son of John and Martha, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, June, 1658, | 47 |
| George, son of John and Martha, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, October, 1660, | 47 |
| John, children of, | 47 |
| Melataiah, son of John and Jone, Swansey, 31 August, 1673, | 48 |

| | | | |
|--|------------|--|----------------|
| Martin, Joanna, daughter of John and Joan, Swansey, 15 February, 1682-3, | 84 | Merrick, Stephen, son of William, Eastham, 12 May, 1646, | 30 |
| John, son of John, Swansey, 15 March, 1674-5, | 61 | Rebecca, daughter of William, Eastham, 28 July, 1648, | 30 |
| John, children of, | 48, 61, 84 | Mary, daughter of William, Eastham, 4 November, 1650, | 30 |
| John, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 June, 1682, | 78 | Ruth, daughter of William, Eastham, 15 May, 1652, | 30 |
| Robert, son of John, Rehoboth, 9 September, | 88 | Sarah, daughter of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1654, | 30 |
| John, children of, | 78, 88 | John, son of William, Eastham, 15 January, 1656, | 30 |
| Mason, Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 9 June, | 88 | Isaac, son of William, Eastham, 6 January, 1660, | 28 |
| Samuel, child of, | 88 | Rebekah, daughter of William, Eastham, 28 November, 1668, | 56 |
| Noah, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 17 December, 1678, | 70 | William, son of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1670, | 57 |
| John, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1680, | 73 | William, children of, | 28, 30, 56, 57 |
| Mary, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1682, | 79 | Miller, Susanna, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 2 May, 1647, | 3 |
| Noah, children of, | 70, 73, 79 | John, child of, | 3 |
| Matthews, Mathewes, Mathues, Samuel, son of James, Yarmouth, 1 May, 1647, | 3 | Elizabeth, born at Yarmouth, 13 October, 1649, | 9 |
| Sarah, daughter of James, Yarmouth, 21 July, 1649, | 9 | Mr., daughter of, | 9 |
| James, children of, | 3, 9 | Solomon, son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 March, 1674, | 53 |
| Esther, Yarmouth, 8 January, 1650, | 12 | Mary, daughter of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680, | 73 |
| Maycomber, Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 30 April, 1679, | 80 | Robert, children of, | 53, 73 |
| William, son of John, Taunton, 31 January, 1683, | 84 | Esther, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 April, | 88 |
| John, children of, | 80, 84 | Samuel, child of, | 88 |
| Mayo, Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 7 December, 1650, | 26 | Morton, Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 27 January, 1647, | 5 |
| Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 16 November, 1652, | 26 | Rebecca, daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 March, 1650, | 11 |
| Samuel, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 12 October, 1655, | 26 | Josiah, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 1653, | 15 |
| Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 October, 1657, | 26 | Ephraim, children of, | 5, 11, 15 |
| Theophilus, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 December, 1659, | 26 | John, son of John, Plymouth, 11 December, 1649, | 8 |
| Nathaniel, children of, | 26 | John, son of John, Plymouth, 21 December, 1650, | 10 |
| John, son of John, Eastham, 15 December, 1652, | 26 | Manasses, son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653, | 15 |
| William, son of John, Eastham, 7 October, 1654, | 26 | Ephraim, son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653, | 15 |
| James, son of John, Eastham, 3 October, 1656, | 26 | John, children of, | 8, 10, 15 |
| Samuel, son of John, Eastham, 2 March, 1658, | 26 | Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 3 May, 1652, | 14 |
| Nathaniel, son of John, Eastham, 2 April, 1667, | 57 | Joanna, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9 November, 1654, | 16 |
| Thomas, son of John, Eastham, 24 June, 1670, | 57 | Nathaniel, children of, | 14, 16 |
| John, children of, | 26, 57 | Hannah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 November, 1668, | 74 |
| Medbery, Benjamin, son of John and Sarah, Swansey, 5 March, 1682, | 84 | Manasses, son of George, Plymouth, 3 February, 1668, | 74 |
| John, child of, | 84 | | |
| Merrick, Mereeke, Mericke, William, son of William, Eastham, 15 September, 1643, | 30 | | |

Morton, Ephraim, son of George, Plymouth, 12 April, 1670, 74
 Joannah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 June, 1673, 74
 Ruth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 20 December, 1676, 74
 George, son of George, Plymouth, 8 July, 1678, 75
 Timothy, son of George, Plymouth, 12 March, 1681-2, 75
 George, children of, 74, 75
 Myles, James, son of John, the younger, Swansea, 26 December, 1674, 51
 John, the younger, child of, 51

MARRIAGES.

Macomber, Maycomber, Sarah, (of Marshfield,) and William Briggs, Taunton, 6 November, 1666, 38
 Ursilla, (Marshfield,) and Nicholas White, Jun., Taunton, 9 December, 1673 . . . 70
 Man, Thomas, and Mary Wheaton, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, 71
 Manning, Thomas, and Rachel Blisse, Swansea, (Rehoboth,) 28 October, 1674, . . . 51, 53
 Martin, John, and Martha Lumbert, Barnstable, 1 July, 1657, 47
 John, and Mercy Billington, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, 76
 Marshall, Robert, and Mary Barnes, Plymouth, 22
 Richard, and Esther Bell, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, 69
 Mason, Noah, and Sarah Fitch, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, 66
 Samuel, and Elizabeth Miller, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, 79
 Maury, Mary, and John Kinsley, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674, 53
 Mayo, Hannah, and Nathaniel Bacon, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, 42
 Nathaniel, and Hannah Prence, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, 26
 John, and Hannah Reycraft, Eastham, 1 January, 1650, 26
 Mary, and Jonathan Banges, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, 56
 Medselfe, Thomas, and Ann Paine, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1679, 87
 Merricke, Mary, and Stephen Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, 58
 William, and Abigail Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, 56
 Stephen, and Mercy Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 57

Merritt, Katherine, and John Damman, Scituate, June, 1644, 19
 Henry, daughter of, married, 19
 Mery, Walter, and Martha Cotterell, Taunton, 17 February, 1682, 86
 Michell, Mary, and James Shaw, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, 14
 Jacob, and Susanna Pope, Plymouth, 7 November, 1666, 31
 Miller, Sarah, and John Titus, 3 July, 1677, . . . 66
 Mary, and Samuel Perry, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, 71
 Hannah, and Daniel Thurston, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, 76
 Samuel, and Esther Bowin, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, 79
 Elizabeth, and Samuel Mason, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, 79
 Morrey, Jonathan, and Mary Foster, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, 22
 Morton, Remember, and Abraham Jackson, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 17
 George, and Joanna Kempton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, 25
 Hannah, and Benjamin Bosworth, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, 31
 Nathaniel, of Plymouth, and Anne Templar, of Charlestown, 29 April, 1674, 35
 Joanna, of Plymouth, and Joseph Prince, of Hull, 7 December, 1670, 33
 Elizabeth, of Plymouth, and Nathaniel Bosworth, Jun., of Hull, 7 December, 1670, . . . 33
 Mercy, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 17
 Murcock, Mary, and William Browne, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, 8

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Man, Rachel, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, June, 1676, . . . 63
 Thomas, Rehoboth, child of, buried June, 1676, 64
 Thomas, wife of, 63
 Thomas, child of, 64
 Mason, Martha, wife of Noah, Rehoboth, 6 February, 1675, 63
 Noah, wife of, 63
 Sampson, Rehoboth, September, 1676, 63
 Merritt, Henry, Scituate, died last of November, 1653, 19
 Miller, Elizabeth, wife of John, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1680, 74
 John, Sen., wife of, 74
 Morton, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 20 December, 1649, 8

Morton, John, child of, 8
 Eliezer, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, died 16
 January, 1649, 8
 Nathaniel, daughter of, Plymouth, still born,
 23 November, 1650, 11
 Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, died
 17 February, 1666, 31
 Nathaniel, children of, 8, 11, 31
 Lydia, wife of Nathaniel, Sen., Plymouth,
 died 23 September, 1673, 35
 Nathaniel, Sen., wife of, 35
 John, Sen., Middleberry, died 3 October,
 1673, 35
 Myles, Rev. John., Swansea, died 3 February,
 1682, 81

BIRTHS.

NELSON, JOANE, daughter of William,
 Plymouth, 28 February, 1650, 11
 William, child of, 11
 Newland, Mary, Sandwich, 16 April, 1649, 8
 Anthony, son of Jeremiah, Taunton, 1 Au-
 gust, 1657, 86
 Jeremiah, child of, 86
 Newman, Antipas, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29
 March, 1673, 51
 Samuel, child of, 51
 Sibell, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 31 March,
 1675, 62
 Noah, child of, 62
 Nicherson, Joseph, son of William, Yarmouth,
 10 mo., 1647, 3
 William, child of, 3
 Nye, Jonathan, Sandwich, born 20 November,
 1649, 9
 Bethiah, daughter of Ebenezer, Sandwich, 5
 October, 1675, 81
 Ebenezer, child of, 81

MARRIAGES.

Negus, Isaac, and Hannah Andrewes, Taunton, 7
 April, 1679, 83
 Nelson, Martha, and John Cobb, Plymouth, 28
 April, 1658, 17
 John, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 28 Novem-
 ber, 1667, 31
 Jane, and Thomas Faunce, Plymouth, 13 De-
 cember, 1672, 33
 Newland, William, and Rose Holloway, Sandwich,
 19 May, 1648, 6
 Elizabeth, and William Witherell, Jun., Taun-
 ton, 14 March, 1681, 80

Newland, Anthony, and Esther Austin, Taunton,
 16 December, 1682, 86
 Newman, Hopestill, and George Shove, Taunton,
 12 July, 1664, 59
 Nicarson, Elizabeth, and Robert Eldred, Yarmouth,
 October, 1649, 10

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Nelson, Martha, daughter of John, Plymouth,
 died 19 February, 1675, 64
 Sarah, wife of John, Plymouth, 4 March,
 1675, 64
 John, son of John, Plymouth, 5 June, 1676, 64
 John, children of, 64
 John, wife of, 64
 Newman, Antipas, son of Samuel, Rehoboth,
 buried 17 July, 1673, 52
 Samuel, child of, 52
 Sibill, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 24 Sep-
 tember, 1675, 63
 Samuel, son of Noah, Rehoboth, buried 2 Oc-
 tober, 1677, 67
 Noah, children of, 63, 67
 Rev. Noah, Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1678, 71
 Norman, Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh, Yarmouth,
 died 28 May, 1648, 7
 Hugh, daughter of, 7

BIRTHS.

OLDHAM, OLDUM, MARY, daughter of
 Thomas, Scituate, 20 August, 1658, 49
 Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 Octo-
 ber, 1660, 29
 Thomas, children of, 29, 49
 Ormsbey, Jeremiah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 25
 November, 1672, 86
 Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23
 September, 1678, 71
 Jacob, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 13 Septem-
 ber, 1680, 73
 Bethya, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15
 April, 1682, 78
 Thomas, children of, 71, 73, 78, 86
 Jacob, son of Jacob, Rehoboth, 23 August,
 1674, 53
 Jacob, child of, 53
 Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 27
 November, 1674, 53
 Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 4 April,
 1677, 66
 Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 26 August,
 1678, 70

Ormsbey, Martha, daughter of John, Rehoboth,
7 May, 1680, 73
Jacob, son of John, Rehoboth, 16 March,
1682, 78
John, children of, 53, 66, 70, 73, 78

MARRIAGES.

Oldham, Thomas, and Mary Witherell, Scituate,
20 November, 1657, 49
Onion, Benjamin, (of Dedham,) and Deborah
Woodcocke, Rehoboth, 24 May, 88
Ormsbey, Mary, and Nicholas Iyde, Jun., Reho-
both, 27 December, 1677, 66
See Armsbey.
Owin, Deliverance, (of Braintree,) and John Eedy,
Taunton, 1 May, 1672, 83

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Ormsbey, Jacob, Rehoboth, buried 2 March, 1676, 64
Jacob, Jun., Rehoboth, buried 16 February,
1676, 64
See Armsbey.

BIRTHS.

PADDOCKE, PADDUCK, ZACHARIAH,
son of Robert, Plymouth, 20 March, 1636, 25
Mary, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10
March, 1638, 25
Allis, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 7 March,
1640, 25
John, son of Robert, Plymouth, 1 April,
1643, 25
Robert, children of, 25
—, daughter of, Plymouth, 1649, 8
Paddy, Paddey, Elizabeth, daughter of William,
Plymouth, 12 November, 1641, 24
John, son of William, Plymouth, 25 Novem-
ber, 1643, 24
Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 1 August,
1645, 24
Thomas, son of William, Plymouth, 6 Sep-
tember, 1647, 4
Joseph, son of William, Plymouth, 10 Sep-
tember, 1649, 7
William, son of William, Plymouth, 16 Sep-
tember, 1652, 14
William, children of, 4, 7, 14, 24
Paine, Eleazer, son of Thomas, Eastham, 10 March,
1658, 27
Thomas, child of, 27

Paine, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Reho-
both, 6 November, 1681, 76
Nathaniel, child of, 76
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12
July, 1682, 78
John, child of, 78
Palmer, William, son-in-law of Robert Paddocke,
Plymouth, 27 June, 1634, 25
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 25 March,
1682, 78
Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 Janu-
ary, 87
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 January, 87
Samuel, children of, 78, 87
Parker, Mary, daughter of William, Scituate, 1
January, 1639, 20
William, son of William, Scituate, December,
1643, 20
Patience, daughter of William, Scituate, Feb-
ruary, 1648, 20
Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, 9 May,
1653, 20
Myles, son of William, Scituate, 25 June,
1655, 29
Joseph, son of William, Scituate, 4 October,
1658, 29
Nathaniel, son of William, Scituate, 8 March,
1661, 29
William, children of, 20, 29
Mary, daughter of Robert and Sarah, (James,
Barnstable, 1 April, 1658, 47
Samuel, son of Robert and Sarah, (James,
Barnstable, June, 1660, 47
Robert, children of, 47
Thomas, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinck-
ley,) Barnstable, 15 May, 1658, 47
Elisha, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinck-
ley,) Barnstable, November, 1660, 47
Elisha, children of, 47
Paule, James, son of William, Taunton, 7 April,
1637, 60
John, son of William, Taunton, 10 July, 1660, 60
Edward, son of William, Taunton, 7 Februa-
ry, 1664, 60
Mary, daughter of William, Taunton, 8 Feb-
ruary, 1667, 60
Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 5 July,
1668, 60
Abigail, daughter of William, Taunton, 15
May, 1673, 55
William, children of, 55, 60
Hannah, Taunton, 4 October, 1637, 69
Pecke, Rebekeh, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5
April, 1674, 53
Anue, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 July,
1677, 67

| | | | |
|---|----|--|----|
| Pecke, Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 July, 1680, | 73 | Phillips, Philipps, James, son of James, Taunton, 1 January, 1661, | 40 |
| Abigail, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12 March, | 87 | Nathaniel, son of James, Taunton, 25 March, 1664, | 40 |
| John, children of, 53, 67, 73, | 87 | Sarah, daughter of James, Taunton, 17 March, 1667, | 40 |
| Noah, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1678, | 70 | William, son of James, Taunton, 21 August, 1669, | 40 |
| Jael, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680, | 73 | James, children of, | 40 |
| Rebecca, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 22 October, 1681, | 76 | Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, | 70 |
| Samuel, children of, 70, 73, | 76 | Samuel, child of, | 70 |
| Israel, son of Israel, Swansey, 18 December, 1674, | 51 | Phinney, Jonathan, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 14 August, 1655, | 47 |
| Bethiah, daughter of Israel and Bethiah, Swansey, 2 January, 1683, | 85 | Robert, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 13 August, 1656, | 47 |
| Israel, children of, 51, 85 | | Hannah, daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 2 September, 1657, | 47 |
| Elisha, son of Nathaniel, Swansey, 19 April, 1675, | 61 | Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 15 March, 1658-9, | 47 |
| Nathaniel, child of, | 61 | Josiah, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 11 January, 1660, | 47 |
| Elisha, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 April, | 87 | John, children of, | 47 |
| Nicholas, child of, | 87 | Pickles, Jonas, son of Jonas, Scituate, 5 February, 1658, | 49 |
| Penfield, Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1680, | 73 | Jonas, son of, | 49 |
| Thomas, child of, | 73 | Pinchin, Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 15 May, 1640, | 20 |
| John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 May, | 87 | Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 4 December, 1642, | 20 |
| Samuel, child of, | 87 | Thomas, children of, | 20 |
| Percival, see Pursuall. | | Pollard, John, son of John, Taunton, 20 March, 1675, | 66 |
| Perram, Sarah, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679, | 86 | John, child of, | 66 |
| Rebekah, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679, | 86 | Pope, Seth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1647, | 5 |
| Abraham, children of, | 86 | Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 25 March, 1651, | 12 |
| Noah, son of John, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1679, | 86 | John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1652, | 14 |
| John, child of, | 86 | Thomas, children of, 5, 12, | 14 |
| Perren, Peren, Mary, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 16 April, 1673, | 52 | Pratt, Prate, Abigail, daughter of Benajah, Plymouth, 21 November, 1657, | 17 |
| John, Jun., child of, | 52 | Benajah, child of, | 17 |
| Mehitabel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 April, 1677, | 66 | Abigail, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 16 June, 1665, | 32 |
| Daniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 18 March, 1682, | 78 | Bathsheba, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 February, 1666, | 32 |
| Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 9 February, | 87 | Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 March, 1668, | 32 |
| John, children of, 66, 78, | 87 | Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671, | 33 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 3 December, 1681, | 77 | Jabez, son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 1 November, 1673, | 35 |
| Abraham, child of, | 77 | Meletiah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 11 December, 1676, | 35 |
| Perry, Perrey, Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 April, 1680, | 73 | | |
| Jaciel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 6 May, 1682, | 78 | | |
| Samuel, children of, 73, 78 | | | |
| James, son of Thomas, Scituate, 12 March, 1673, | 50 | | |
| Thomas, child of, | 50 | | |

| | |
|--|----------------|
| Pratt, Bethiah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 8 August, 1679, | 67 |
| Jonathan, children of, | 32, 33, 35, 67 |
| Pursuall, Elizabeth, daughter of James, Sandwich, 10 September, 1675, | 81 |
| James, child of, | 81 |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|---|--------|
| Packer, Elizabeth, (of Bridgewater,) and Thomas Anger, Taunton, 14 November, 1665, 30, 38 | |
| Jael, (of Bridgewater,) and John Smith, Sen., Taunton, 15 November, 1672, | 59 |
| Paddock, Padducke, Padduk, Mary, and Thomas Roberts, Plymouth, 24 March, 1650, | 11 |
| Alice, and Zachariah Eedey, 7 May, 1663, | 23 |
| Susanna, (of Dartmouth,) and John Eedey, Taunton, last of November, 1665, | 38 |
| Susanna, (of Dartmouth,) and John Eedey, Taunton, 12 November, 1665, | 38, 82 |
| John, and Anna Jones, Swansea, 21 Decem- ber, 1673, | 48 |
| Paine, Mary, and James Rogers, Eastham, 11 Janu- ary, 1670, | 58 |
| Rebekah, and Peter Hunt, Jun., Rehoboth, 24 December, 1673, | 52 |
| Mary, and Enoch Hunt, Rehoboth, 29 Octo- ber, 1678, | 71 |
| Ann, and Thomas Medself, Rehoboth, 2 De- cember, 1679, | 87 |
| Palmer, Mary, and John French, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1678, | 71 |
| Samuel, and Elizabeth Kingsley, Rehoboth, 12 January, 1680, | 72 |
| Parker, William, and Mary Rawlins, Scituate, April, 1639, | 19 |
| William, and Mary Turner, Scituate, 13 No- vember, 1651, | 19 |
| Robert, and Sarah James, Barnstable, 28 Janu- ary, 1656, | 47 |
| Elisha, and Elizabeth Hinckley, Barnstable, 15 July, 1657, | 47 |
| Pecke, Hannah, and Daniel Reed, August 20, 1677, Samuel, and Rebekah Hunt, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1677, | 66 |
| Esther, and Jonathan Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 29 December, 1680, | 72 |
| Peniman, Hannah, and John Hall, Taunton, 4 Feb- ruary 1667, | 66 |
| Perren, Anna, and Thomas Read, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1675, | 62 |
| Abraham, and Sarah Walker, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, | 66 |
| Perry, Pery, Perrey, Elizabeth, and Stephen Burph, Rehoboth, 29 May, 1674, | 53 |

| | |
|--|----|
| Perry, Samuel, and Mary Miller, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, | 71 |
| Mary, and Thomas Kenricke, Rehoboth, 17 June, 1681, | 76 |
| Nathaniel, and Sarah Carpenter, Rehoboth, 17 May, | 88 |
| Phillips, Phillipp, John, and Faith Dotey, Plym- outh, 14 March, 1666, | 31 |
| Samuel, and Widow Cobb, Taunton, 15 May, 1676, | 70 |
| Phinney, John, and Abigail Coggen, Barnstable, 10 June, 1650, | 47 |
| John, and Elizabeth Bayley, Barnstable, 26 June, 1654, | 47 |
| Pickles, Jonas, and Alice Hallee, Scituate, 23 De- cember, 1657, | 49 |
| Pinson, Pinsen, Thomas, Jun., and Elizabeth White, Scituate, 18 September, 1662, | 29 |
| Hannah, and George Young, Scituate, 15 Janu- ary, 1661, | 29 |
| Pitts, Samuel, and Sarah Bobitt, Taunton, 25 March, 1680, | 82 |
| Pollard, John, Taunton, and Mary Leonard, Bridge- water, 24 December, 1673, | 55 |
| Poole, John, and Elizabeth Brenton, Taunton, 28 March, 1672, | 59 |
| Pope, Susanna, and Jacob Michell, Plymouth, 7 November, 1666, | 31 |
| Pratt, Prat, Hannah, and William Spooner, Plym- outh, 18 March, 1651, | 13 |
| Benjah, and Persis Dunham, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, | 17 |
| Jonathan, and Abigail Wood, Plymouth, 2 November, 1664, | 25 |
| Bathsheba, and John Doged, Plymouth, 29 August, 1667, | 31 |
| Prence, Mercy, and John Freeman, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, | 26 |
| Mary, and John Freeman, Sandwich, 14 Feb- ruary, 1649, | 9 |
| Hannah, and Nathaniel Mayo, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, | 26 |
| Jane, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 9 Jan., 1660, Judith, and Isaac Barker, Plymouth, 28 De- cember, 1665, | 28 |
| Presberry, Catherine, and Richard Chadwell, Sand- wich, 22 July, 1649, | 31 |
| Prince, Joseph, of Hull, and Joanna Morton, of Plymouth, 7 December, 1670, | 9 |
| | 33 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|---|----|
| Padduk, Robert, Plymouth, died 25 July, 1650, | 10 |
| Paddy, Joseph, son of William, Plymouth, died 18 February, 1649, | 8 |

| | |
|---|------------|
| Paddy, Alice, wife of William, Plymouth, died 24 April, 1651, | 13 |
| William, child of, | 8 |
| William, wife of, | 13 |
| Paine, Alice, Taunton, died 5 December, 1682, | 85 |
| Stephen, Rehoboth, buried 24 January, 1677, | 67 |
| Stephen, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 21 August, 1679, | 87 |
| Palmer, John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 15 July, | 88 |
| John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 5 January, | 88 |
| Samuel, children of, | 88 |
| Parker, Mary, wife of William, Scituate, died August, 1651, | 21 |
| William, wife of, | 21 |
| John, Taunton, died 14 February, 1667, | 38 |
| Peacocke, Margery, mother of George Shove, Taunton, buried 17 April, 1680, | 85 |
| Peecke, Sarah, wife of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 27 October, 1673, | 52 |
| Jael, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 6 July, 1680, | 73 |
| Judith, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 20 February, 1681, | 77 |
| Rebekah, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 2 November, 1682, | 79 |
| Samuel, wife of, | 52 |
| Samuel, children of, | 73, 77, 79 |
| Deliverance, wife of Nathaniel, Swansea, died 30 April, 1675, buried 1 May, 1675, | 61, 63 |
| Nathaniel, wife of, | 61, 63 |
| Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 25 August, 1676, | 63 |
| —, child of Nicholas, Rehoboth, August, 1676, | 63 |
| Nicholas, child of, | 63 |
| Perram, Rebecca, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, buried 14 October, 1679, | 87 |
| Abraham, child of, | 87 |
| Perren, Peren, John, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 13 September, 1674, | 54 |
| Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 September, 1675, | 63 |
| Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, buried 24 February, | 88 |
| John, children of, | 63, 88 |
| Perry, Perrey, Anthony, Rehoboth, buried 1 March, 1682-3, | 79 |
| Jasiell, Rehoboth, September, 1676, | 63 |
| Mehitabel, Rehoboth, September, 1676, | 63 |
| Phinney, Abigail, wife of John, Barstable, buried, | 47 |
| John, wife of, | 47 |
| Pontus, William, Plymouth, died 9 February, 1652, | 14 |
| Poole, Timothy, son of William, Taunton, died 15 December, 1667, | 38 |

| | |
|--|----|
| Poole, William, child of, | 38 |
| Prence, Thomas, Plymouth, died 29 March, 1673, | 34 |
| Presbery, John, Sandwich, buried 19 May, 1648, | 6 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|---|----------------|
| R AMSDEN, DANIEL, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 14 September, 1649, | 7 |
| Joseph, child of, | 7 |
| Randall, Joseph, son of William, Scituate, March, 1642, | 20 |
| Hannah, daughter of William, Scituate, March, 1644, | 20 |
| William, son of William, Scituate, December, 1647, | 20 |
| John, son of William, Scituate, April, 1650, | 20 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of William, Scituate, October, 1652, | 20 |
| Job, son of William, Scituate, 8 February, 1654, | 20 |
| William, children of, | 20 |
| Rawlins, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 1 March, 1653, | 20 |
| Ruth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 27 September, 1655, | 21 |
| Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Scituate, 7 September, 1662, | 29 |
| Nathaniel, children of, | 20, 21, 29 |
| Reed, Read, Hannah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 30 June, 1678, | 71 |
| Daniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 20 January, 1680, | 73 |
| John, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 25 February, 1682, | 79 |
| Daniel, children of, | 71, 73, 79 |
| Zachariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, 25 October, 1678, | 71 |
| Bethiah, daughter of Moses, Rehoboth, 2 November, 1679, | 87 |
| Zechariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, 20 October, 1681, | 77 |
| Rebecca, daughter of Moses, Rehoboth, 14 September, | 88 |
| Moses, children of, | 71, 77, 87, 88 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 25 March, 1678, | 71 |
| Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 30 March, 1680, | 73 |
| Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 12 April, 1682, | 78 |
| Thomas, children of, | 71, 73, 78 |
| Redway, Reddaway, James, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 January, 1678, | 70 |
| John, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 September, 1682, | 78 |

| | | | |
|--|--------------------|---|--------|
| Redway, John, children of, | 70, 78 | Robinson, John, son of George, Rehoboth, 5 Sep- | |
| Rener, Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 15 Au- | | tember, 1681, | 77 |
| John, child of, | 10 | George, children of, | 52, 77 |
| —, daughter of Mr., Plymouth, 26 Decem- | 10 | Samuel, son of George, Jun., Rehoboth, 16 | |
| ber, 1647, | 5 | November, | 87 |
| Mr., daughter of, | 5 | George, Jun., child of, | 87 |
| Richmond, Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 2 | | Rockett, Mary, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 14 | |
| June 1654, | 36 | December, | 88 |
| John, son of John, Taunton, 6 June, 1656, . | 36 | Joseph, child of, | 88 |
| Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 2 February, | | Rogers, Sarah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 6 | |
| 1658, | 36 | August, 1633, | 14 |
| Susanna, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 No- | | Joseph, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 19 July, | |
| vember, 1661, | 36 | 1635, | 14 |
| Josiah, son of John, Taunton, 8 December, | | Thomas, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 29 March, | |
| 1663, | 36 | 1638, | 14 |
| Edward, son of John, Taunton, 8 February, | | Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 29 | |
| 1665, | 36 | September, 1639, | 14 |
| Samuel, son of John, Taunton, 23 September, | | John, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 3 April, 1642, . | 14 |
| 1668, | 36 | Mary, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 22 Sep- | |
| Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 26 Febru- | | tember, 1644, | 14 |
| ary, 1670, | 60 | James, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 18 October, | |
| John, son of John, Taunton, 5 December, | | 1648, | 14 |
| 1673, | 58 | Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 8 | |
| Ebenezer, son of John, Taunton, 12 May, 1676, | | August, 1652, | 14 |
| Abigail, daughter of John, Taunton, 26 Febru- | | Joseph, children of, | 13, 14 |
| ary, 1678, | 83 | Rowley, Mary, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth, | |
| John, children of, | 36, 58, 60, 65, 83 | (Fuller,) Barnstable, 20 March, 1653, . | 47 |
| Rickard, John, son of Giles, Jun., Plymouth, 1652, | 14 | Moses, son of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller,) . | |
| Samuel, son of Giles, Jun., Plymouth, 14 | | Barnstable, 10 November, 1654, | 47 |
| January, 1662, | 23 | Shubal, son of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller,) . | |
| Giles, Jun., children of, | 14, 23 | Barnstable, January 11, 1660, | 47 |
| Giles, children and grandchildren of, 14, 23, 35, 75 | | Mehitabel, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth, | |
| Mary, daughter of John, Sen., Plymouth, 27 | | (Fuller,) Barnstable, January 11, 1660, . | 47 |
| October, 1677, | 35, 68, 75 | Moses, children of, | 47 |
| Lydia, daughter of John, Sen., Plymouth, 12 | | Ryder, Rider, Mary, daughter of Samuel, Yar- | |
| December, 1679, | 68, 75 | mouth, 6 September, 1647, | 3 |
| John, Sen., children of, | 35, 68, 75 | Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 18 Novem- | |
| John, son of John, Plymouth, 29 Dec., 1681, . | 75 | ber, 1657, | 17 |
| John, child of, | 75 | Samuel, children of, | 3, 17 |
| John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 Nov., 1657, . | 17 | | |
| John, child of, | 17 | | |
| John, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 26 Febru- | | | |
| ary, 1679, | 74 | | |
| John, Jun., child of, | 74 | | |
| Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 12 Febru- | | | |
| ary, 1682, | 75 | | |
| John, son of John, Plymouth, 12 February, | | | |
| 1684, | 75 | | |
| John, children of, | 75 | | |
| John, children and grandchildren of, | 17, 75 | | |
| Ringe, Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew, Plymouth, | | | |
| 19 April, 1652, | 14 | | |
| Andrew, child of, | 14 | | |
| Robinson, Nathaniel, son of George, Rehoboth, 1 | | | |
| November, 1673, | 52 | | |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|---|--------|
| Ramsden, Joseph, and Mary Savory, Plymouth, | |
| 16 October, 1661, | 22 |
| Rawlins, Lydia, and Edward Wright, Scituate, 25 | |
| May, 1664, | 29 |
| Mary, and William Parker, Scituate, April, | |
| 1639, | 19 |
| Nathaniel, and Lydia Silvester, Scituate, 4 | |
| September, 1652, | 19 |
| Joanna, and Ephraim Kemton, Scituate, 28 | |
| January, 1645, | 17 |
| Thomas, daughters of, married, | 17, 19 |
| Reed, Read, Thomas, and Anna Perren, Rehoboth, | |
| 16 June, 1675, | 62 |

| | | | |
|--|----|---|----|
| Reed, Read, Moses, and Rebekah Fitch, Rehoboth, 26 December, 1677, | 66 | Ryder, Samuel, and Lydia Tilden, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, | 82 |
| Rachel, and Thomas Wilmoth, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678, | 71 | Elizabeth, and John Cole, Plymouth, 21 November, 1667, | 31 |
| Daniel, and Hannah Pecke, Rehoboth, August 20, 1677, | 66 | DEATHS AND BURIALS. | |
| James, and Susanna Richmond, Taunton, 18 April, 1683, | 86 | Rawlins, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, died 17 February, 1659, | 49 |
| Redding, John, and Mary Bassett, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676, | 64 | Nathaniel, child of, | 49 |
| Redwey, Lydia, and John Titus, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673, | 52 | Nathaniel, Sen., Scituate, died 23 December, 1662, | 29 |
| Rew, Sarah, and James Walker, Sen., Taunton, 4 November, 1678, | 69 | Redway, James, Rehoboth, buried 28 October, 1676, | 63 |
| Reycraft, Hannah, and John Mayo, Eastham, 1 January, 1650, | 26 | Reed, Read, Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, January, 1675, | 63 |
| Richards, Mary, and Thomas Hincekley, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641, | 44 | John, child of, | 63 |
| Richmond, Richmon, Susanna, and James Reed, Taunton, 18 April, 1683, | 86 | Sarah, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried 19 July, 1673, | 52 |
| Mary, and Richard Godfrey, Jun., Taunton, 1 January, 1679, | 83 | John, Jun., child of, | 52 |
| Rickard, Giles, Jun., and Hannah Dunham, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, | 13 | John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried April, 1676, | 63 |
| John, and Hester Barnes, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, | 13 | John, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, buried 1 March, 1682-3, | 79 |
| Gyles, Sen., and Jone Tilson, Plymouth, 20 May, 1662, | 23 | Daniel, child of, | 79 |
| Gyles, Sen., and Hannah Churchill, Sen., Plymouth, 25 June, 1669, | 32 | Zachariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, buried January, 1678, | 71 |
| Judith, and Joseph Faunce, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677, | 68 | Moses, child of, | 71 |
| Roberts, Thomas, and Mary Padduk, Plymouth, 24 March, 1650, | 11 | Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, buried 23 February, 1674, | 54 |
| Robins, John, and Jehosabath Jourdain, Plymouth, 14 December, 1665, | 31 | John, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 December, 1676, | 63 |
| Robinson, Mary, and Thomas Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674, | 53 | Thomas, wife of, | 54 |
| George, and Elizabeth Gaille, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1680, | 72 | Thomas, child of, | 63 |
| Rockett, Joseph, and Mary Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1680, | 72 | Rew, Edward, Taunton, died 16 July, 1678, | 69 |
| Rogers, Joseph, and Susanna Deane, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, | 27 | Reyner, Joseph, Plymouth, died 23 November, 1652, | 14 |
| Elizabeth, and Jonathan Higgins, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, | 28 | Rickard, Judith, wife of Giles, Sen., Plymouth, 6 February, 1661, | 23 |
| Hannah, Duxbury, and John Tisdall, Jun., Taunton, 23 November, 1664, | 55 | Giles, Sen., wife of, | 23 |
| James, and Mary Paine, Eastham, 11 January, 1670, | 58 | Robinson, Nathaniel, son of George, Rehoboth, buried 9 November, 1673, | 52 |
| Rouse, Thankful, and Samuel Bullocke, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675, | 62 | George, child of, | 52 |
| Rowley, Moses, and Elizabeth Fuller, Barnstable, 22 April, 1652, | 47 | Rocked, Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 21 July, | 88 |
| Ryder, Rider, Samuel, and Sarah Bartlett, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656, | 17 | Rogers, Sarah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, died 15 August, 1633, | 14 |
| | | Joseph, child of, | 14 |
| | | Joseph, Jun., Eastham, died 27 January, 1660, | 28 |
| | | Rowley, Moses, child of, 15 August, 1656, | 47 |
| | | BIRTHS. | |
| | | SABINE, SABIN, SABEN, MEHITABEL, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1673, | 52 |

| | | | |
|--|----------------|---|--------------------|
| Sabin, Mary, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 18 September, 1675, | 62 | Shepherdson, Daniel, child of, | 73 |
| Margaret, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 April, 1680, | 73 | Sherive, Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 2 September, 1649, | 7 |
| William, children of, | 52, 62, 73 | Thomas, son of, | 7 |
| David, son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1674, | 53 | Shove, Edward, son of George, Taunton, 28 April, 1665, | 37 |
| Nehemiah, son of, | 53 | Elizabeth, daughter of George, Taunton, 10 August, 1666, | 37 |
| Jonathan, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674, | 53 | Seeth, son of George, Taunton, 10 December, 1667, | 37 |
| Abigail, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 16 August, 1678, | 71 | Nathaniel, son of George, Taunton, 29 January, 1668, | 60 |
| Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 14 March, 1681, | 77 | Samuel, son of George, Taunton, 16 June, 1670, | 60 |
| Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 18 November, 1682, | 78 | Sarah, daughter of George, Taunton, 30 July, 1671, | 60 |
| Joseph, children of, | 53, 71, 77, 78 | Mary, daughter of George, Taunton, 11 August, 1676, | 65 |
| Israel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1673, | 52 | Joann, daughter of George, Taunton, 28 September, 1678, | 81 |
| Experience, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1676, | 62 | Yet Mercy, daughter of George, Taunton, 7 November, 1682, | 85 |
| Mary, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1679, | 86 | George, children of, | 37, 60, 65, 81, 85 |
| Samuel, children of, | 52, 62, 86 | Edward, son of Mr., Taunton, October, 1680, | 85 |
| Benjamin, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1673, | 52 | Mr., child of, | 85 |
| Benjamin, son of, | 52 | Skiffe, Bathshenah, born at Sandwich, 21 April, 1648, | 5 |
| Savage, Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 10 March, 1674, | 53 | Mary, daughter of James, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, | 11 |
| Ellice, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1675, | 62 | James, child of, | 11 |
| Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 June, 1678, | 71 | Smalley, Hannah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 June, 1641, | 27 |
| John, children of, | 53, 62, 71 | John, son of John, Plymouth, 8 September, 1644, | 27 |
| Savory, Moses, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 January, 1649, | 8 | Isaac, son of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647, | 27 |
| Samuel, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 June, 1651, | 12 | Mary, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647, | 27 |
| Jonathan, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 March, 1652, | 14 | John, children of, | 27 |
| Mara, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7 April, 1654, | 16 | Smith, Thomas, son of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647, | 4 |
| Thomas, children of, | 8, 12, 14, 16 | Hannah, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647, | 4 |
| Mary, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1678, | 67 | Richard, children of, | 4 |
| Samuel, daughter of, | 67 | Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 16 April, 1652, | 14 |
| Shaw, Shane, Priscilla, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 22 June, 1680, | 73 | John, child of, | 14 |
| Anne, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 March, 1682, | 78 | Hasadiah, daughter of John, Jun., Plymouth, 11 January, 1649, | 8 |
| John, children of, | 73, 78 | John, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 1 October, 1651, | 12 |
| James, son of James, Plymouth, 6 December, 1654, | 16 | Eliezer, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 20 April, 1654, | 16 |
| James, child of, | 16 | Hezekiah, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1655, | 16 |
| Shepherdson, Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1680, | 73 | John, Jan., children of, | 8, 12, 16 |

| | | | |
|---|----------------|--|--------------------|
| Smith, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Taunton, 7 September, 1663, | 37 | Snow, Anna, daughter of Mark, Eastham, 7 July, 1656, | 30 |
| Henry, son of John, Taunton, 27 May, 1666, | 37 | Thomas, son of Mark, Eastham, 6 August, 1668, | 58 |
| Deborah, daughter of John, Taunton, 7 March, 1676, | 79 | Mark, children of, | 30, 58 |
| Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 22 March, 1678, | 79 | Sparrow, Rebecca, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 30 October, 1655, | 27 |
| John, son of John, Taunton, 6 December, 1680, | 79 | John, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 2 November, 1656, | 27 |
| John, children of, | 37, 79 | Priscilla, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 13 February, 1658, | 27 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of John, Eastham, 24 February, 1668, | 57 | Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 9 July, 1665, | 57 |
| John, child of, | 57 | Richard, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 17 March, 1669-70, | 57 |
| Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 17 September, 1662, | 36 | Jonathan, children of, | 27, 57 |
| Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1664, | 36 | Spooner, Sarah, daughter of William, Plymouth, 5 October, 1653, | 15 |
| Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1666, | 36 | Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 14 January, 1655, | 16 |
| Susanna, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 20 July, 1669, | 39 | William, children of, | 15, 16 |
| Esther, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 6 January, 1671, | 59 | Staples, Staple, John, son of Joseph, Taunton, 28 January, 1670, | 40 |
| Nathaniel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 26 July, 1675, | 68 | Amey, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 13 April, 1674, | 55 |
| Samuel, children of, | 36, 39, 59, 68 | Mary, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 26 January, 1677, | 69 |
| Mary, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 3 January, 1669, | 58 | Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 March, 1680, | 82 |
| Samuel, child of, | 58 | Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 17 May, 1682, | 86 |
| Mary, daughter of Andrew, Taunton, 3 October, 1675, | 66 | Joseph, children of, | 40, 55, 69, 82, 86 |
| Samuel, son of Andrew, Taunton, 15 May, 1678, | 69 | Starre, Staere, Benjamin, son of Thomas, Yarmouth, 6 February, 1647, | 3 |
| Susannah, daughter of Andrew, Taunton, 2 November, 1680, | 82 | Jehoshaphat, son of Thomas, Yarmouth, 12 January, 1649, | 9 |
| Andrew, son of Andrew, Taunton, 2 April, 1683, | 86 | Thomas, children of, | 3, 9 |
| Andrew, children of, | 66, 69, 82, 86 | Stevens, Richard, son of Richard, Taunton, 23 February, 1669, | 55 |
| Henry, son of Henry, Rehoboth, 4 December, 1673, | 52 | Mary, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 8 June, 1672, | 60 |
| Abiel, son of Henry, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1676, | 62 | Thomas, son of Richard, Taunton, 3 February, 1674, | 55 |
| Henry, children of, | 52, 62 | Tamsen, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 3 July, 1677, | 69 |
| Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 7 August, 1674, | 53 | Nathaniel, son of Richard, Taunton, 30 July, 1680, | 82 |
| Ebenezer, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 29 July, 1676, | 62 | Richard, children of, | 55, 60, 69, 82 |
| Judith, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 7 February, 1678, | 71 | Gilbert, son of Francis, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1674, | 53 |
| Rebekah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 20 April, 1680, | 73 | Francis, son of, | 53 |
| Daniel, children of, | 53, 62, 71, 73 | Stockbridge, Charles, son of Charles, Scituate, 4 February, 1663, | 29 |
| Deborah, daughter of Ralph, Eastham, 8 March, 1654, | 15 | Charles, child of, | 29 |
| Ralph, child of, | 15 | Stoton, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 4 July, 1679, | 83 |
| | | Nicholas, child of, | 83 |

| | |
|--|----|
| Sturgis, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward, Yarmouth, 20 April, 1648, | 6 |
| Edward, child of, | 6 |
| Studson, Joseph, son of Robert, Scituate, June, 1639, | 18 |
| Benjamin, son of Robert, Scituate, August, 1641, | 18 |
| Thomas, son of Robert, Scituate, 11 Decem- ber, 1641, | 18 |
| Samuel, son of Robert, Scituate, June, 1646, | 18 |
| John, son of Robert, Scituate, April, 1648, | 18 |
| Eunice, daughter of Robert, Scituate, 28 April, 1650, | 18 |
| Lois, daughter of Robert, Scituate, February, 1652, | 18 |
| Robert, son of Robert, Scituate, 29 February, 1653, | 18 |
| Robert, children of, | 18 |
| Sturtivant, Ann, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4 June, 1647, | 4 |
| John, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 17 October, 1650, | 10 |
| Mary, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 7 De- cember, 1651, | 13 |
| Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 19 April, 1654, | 16 |
| Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4 September, 1656, | 17 |
| John, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 6 September, 1658, | 22 |
| Lydia, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 13 December, 1660, | 22 |
| James, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 11 Febru- ary, 1663, | 25 |
| Joseph, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 16 July, 1666, | 31 |
| Samuel, children of, . 4, 10, 13, 16, 17, 22, 25, 31 | |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|---|----|
| Sabin, Mercy, and James Welch, (of Swansea), Rehoboth, 9 November, | 88 |
| Hannah, and Joseph Allin, Rehoboth, 10 No- vember, 1673, | 52 |
| Saffin, John, and Martha Willett, Plymouth, 2 De- cember, 1658, | 22 |
| Sanford, Bathsheba, and Thomas Birch, Swansea, 24 January, 1683, | 84 |
| Savage, Sarah, and Joseph Brooman, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681, | 76 |
| Savory, Mary, and Joseph Ramsdeu, Plymouth, 16 October, 1661, | 22 |
| Scudder, Hannah, and Joshua Banges, Eastham, 1 December, 1669, | 58 |

| | |
|---|----|
| Shaw, James, and Mary Mitchell, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, | 14 |
| Jonathan, and Phebe Watson, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656, | 17 |
| Shelley, Shilley, Hannah, and David Linnitt, Barn- stable, 15 March, 1652, | 46 |
| Mary, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 25 January, 1665, | 26 |
| Susanna, and Samuel Gaurdiner, Plymouth, 20 December, 1682, | 75 |
| Shirliffe, Elizabeth, and Jacob Cooke, Plymouth, 18 November, 1669, | 32 |
| Shirtley, William, and Elizabeth Lettice, Plym- outh, 18 October, 1655, | 17 |
| Sbove, George, and Hopesstill Newman, Taunton, 12 July, 1664, | 59 |
| George, and Mrs. Walley, Taunton, 18 Feb- ruary, 1674-5, | 65 |
| Skiffe, Patience, and Elisha Bourne, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675, | 81 |
| Silvester, Lydia, and Nathaniel Rawlins, Scituate, 4 September, 1632, | 19 |
| Elizabeth, Scituate, and John Lowell, Boston, 24 January, 1658, | 49 |
| Richard, daughter of, married, 4 Sept., 1652, | 19 |
| Richard, daughter of, married 24 Jan., 1658, | 49 |
| Smalley, Hannah, and John Banges, Eastham, 23 January, 1660, | 28 |
| Smith, John, Jun., and Deborah Howland, Plym- outh, 4 January, 1648, | 5 |
| John, and Hannah Williams, Eastham, 24 May, 1670, | 57 |
| Hannah, and Francis Curtice, Plymouth, 28 December, 1671, | 33 |
| John, Sen., Taunton, and Jael Packer, (Bridge- water.) 15 November, 1672, | 59 |
| Andrew, and Mary Bunday, Taunton, 5 Janu- ary, 1673, | 58 |
| Sarah, and John Woodcocke, Jun., Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673, | 52 |
| Hannah, and John White, Taunton, 24 Feb- ruary, 1679, | 83 |
| Sarah, and John Thompson, Rehoboth, 19 September, 1682, | 79 |
| Snow, Mark, and Ann Cooke, Eastham, 18 Janu- ary, 1654, | 15 |
| Mark, and Jane Prence, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, | 28 |
| Sarah, and William Walker, Eastham, 25 February, 1654, | 15 |
| Ruth, and John Cole, Eastham, 10 December, 1666, | 57 |
| Southworth, Elizabeth, and Joseph Howland, Plymouth, 7 December, 1664, | 25 |
| Nathaniel, and Desire Gray, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671, | 33 |

| | |
|---|--------|
| Sparrow, Jonathan, and Rebecca Banges, Eastham, 26 October, 1654, | 15 |
| Spooner, William, and Hannah Pratt, Plymouth, 18 March, 1651, | 13 |
| Sprague, Anthony, and Elizabeth Bartlett, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661, | 23 |
| Stevens, Katheren, and Thomas Deane, Taunton, 5 January, 1669, | 59 |
| Stoughton, Nicholas, and Elizabeth Knapp, Taunton, 17 February, 1673, | 55 |
| Street, Elizabeth, and Thomas Linkoln, Sen., Taunton, 10 December, 1665, | 30, 38 |
| Sturtevant, Sturтивant, Ann, and John Watermau, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665, | 31 |
| Hannah, and Josiah Cotton, Plymouth, 8 January, 1707-8, | 89 |
| Surrey, Ruth, (of Mendum,) and John Bunday, (of Taunton,) 9 January, 1676, | 65 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|---|--------|
| Sabine, Sabin, David, son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, buried 4 February, 1674, | 54 |
| Nehemiah, child of, | 54 |
| Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 13 May, 1681, | 77 |
| Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 8 May, | 88 |
| Joseph, children of, | 77, 88 |
| Sahen, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, May, 1676, | 63 |
| Sahon, Experience, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1676, | 63 |
| Samuel, child of, | 63 |
| Salsbury, John, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, | 61 |
| William, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, | 61 |
| Savage, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, buried 3 March, 1673, | 52 |
| John, child of, | 52 |
| John, Rehoboth, buried 22 August, 1678, | 71 |
| Savory, Moses, son of Thomas, Plymouth, died 9 June, 1650, | 10 |
| Thomas, child of, | 10 |
| Shaw, Alice, wife of John, Plymouth, died 6 March, 1654, | 17 |
| John, wife of, | 17 |
| Shove, Edward, son of George, Taunton, buried 7 August, 1665, | 37 |
| Hopestill, wife of George, Taunton, died 7 March, 1673-4, | 55, 65 |
| George, child of, | 37 |
| George, wife of, | 55, 65 |
| George, mother of, | 85 |
| Skaffe, Elizabeth, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1676, | 63 |
| Smith, Thomas, son of Richard, Plymouth, died 1648, | 5 |

| | |
|--|----|
| Smith, Richard, child of, | 5 |
| Agnes, wife of Francis, Taunton, died 6 January, 1665, | 33 |
| Francis, wife of, | 33 |
| Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, died 18 July, 1665, | 36 |
| Samuel, child of, | 36 |
| Lydia, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, died 21 July, 1672, | 59 |
| John, Sen., wife of, | 59 |
| Henry, Rehoboth, 24 November, 1676, | 63 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Henry, Rehoboth, 1 March, 1676, | 63 |
| Henry, child of, | 63 |
| Snow, Anna, wife of Mark, Eastham, died 24 July, 1656, | 30 |
| Mark, wife of, | 30 |
| Southworth, Thomas, Plymouth, died 8 December, 1669, | 32 |
| Spooner, Elizabeth, wife of William, Plymouth, died 28 April, 1648, | 5 |
| William, wife of, | 5 |
| Stevens, Elizabeth, wife of Francis, Rehoboth, buried 4 March, 1675, | 62 |
| Francis, wife of, | 62 |
| Sturgis, Joseph, Yarmouth, buried 16 April, 1650, | 12 |
| Sturтивant, John, son of Samuel, died 30 October, 1650, | 10 |
| Samuel, child of, died, | 10 |
| Sutton, Julian, Rehoboth, buried 4 June, 1678, | 71 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|---|----------------|
| T ALBOT, TALBOTT, TALBUTT, GARED, son of Garrett, Taunton, 20 March, 1667, | 37 |
| Mary, daughter of Jarudd, Taunton, 14 December, 1671, | 60 |
| Samuel, son of Jarerd, Taunton, 29 February, 1675, | 68 |
| Josiah, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 October, 1678, | 68 |
| Nathaniel, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 February, 1679, | 81 |
| Jared, children of, | 37, 60, 68, 81 |
| Taylor, Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 29 July, 1647, | 3 |
| Ann, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 2 December, 1648, | 7 |
| Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 11 April, 1649, | 9 |
| Richard, children of, | 3, 7, 9 |
| Martha, born at Yarmouth, 18 December, 1650, | 12 |
| Lydia, daughter of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch,) Barnstable, 21 June, 1655, | 47 |

- Taylor, Jonathan, son of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch),
Barnstable, 20 April, 1658, 47
Henry, children of, 47
- Temple, Templer, Hannah, daughter of Richard,
Yarmouth, 5 January, 1642, 6
Samuel, son of Richard, Yarmouth, 22 January,
1648, 7
Richard, children of, 6, 7
- Thayer, Johanna, daughter of Nathaniel, Taun-
ton, 13 December, 1665, 30, 37
Nathaniel, child of, 30, 37
- Thrasher, Israel, son of Christopher, Taunton, 15
September, 1648, 82
Christopher, child of, 82
Mary, daughter of Israel, Taunton, 7 August,
1677, 82
Israel, child of, 82
- Thurber, Thurbery, Mary, daughter of John and
Mary, Swansey, 10 July, 1674, 85
Thomas, son of John and Mary, Swansey, 24
November, 1676, 85
Elizabeth, daughter of John and Mary, Swan-
sey, 24 August, 1678, 84
Rachel, daughter of John and Mary, Swansey,
5 March, 1682-3, 84
John, children of, 84, 85
Ruth, daughter of Thomas, Swansey, 16 July,
1682, 80
Abigail, daughter of Thomas and Ruth, Swan-
sey, 31 October, 1683, 85
Thomas, children of, 80, 85
- Thurston, Sarah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth,
2 January, 88
Daniel, child of, 88
- Tiffany, Sarah, daughter of Humphrey and Eliza-
beth, Swansey, 6 July, 1683, 84
Humphrey, child of, 84
- Tilden, Tildin, Nathaniel, son of Joseph, Scituate,
September, 1650, 21
John, son of Joseph, Scituate, December, 1652, 21
Rebecca, daughter of Joseph, Scituate, Feb-
ruary, 1654, 21
Joseph, son of Joseph, Scituate, 12 February,
1656, 21
Stephen, son of Joseph, Scituate, 14 May,
1659, 49
Joseph, children of, 21, 49
Mercy, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 1 May,
1654, 50
Hannah, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 14
October, 1662, 29
Stephen, children of, 29, 50
- Tinkham, Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Plymouth,
5 August, 1649, 7
Ebenezer, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 30 Sep-
tember, 1651, 12
- Tinkham, Peter, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 25
December, 1653, 15
Hezekiah, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 8 Feb-
ruary, 1655, 16
John, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 7 June,
1658, 17
Mary, daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 Aug-
ust, 1661, 26
John, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 Novem-
ber, 1663, 26
Isaac, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 11 April,
1666, 31
Ephraim, children of, 7, 12, 15, 16, 17, 26, 31
- Tisdall, Abigail, daughter of John, Taunton, 15
July, 1667, 54
John, son of John, Taunton, 10 August,
1669, 54
Remember, daughter of John, Taunton, 8
July, 1675, 69
John, children of, 54, 69
Anna, daughter of John, Jun., Taunton, 27
January, 1672, 59
John, Jun., child of, 59
- Titus, Lydia, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 6 De-
cember, 1674, 53
John, child of, 53
Samuel, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 29
July, 1680, 73
Hannah, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth,
10 November, 1682, 78
John, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 12 March,
1678, 71
John, Jun., children of, 71, 73, 78
Mary, daughter of Silas, Rehoboth, 30 March,
1681, 77
Silas, son of Silas, Rehoboth, 12 August, 87
Silas, children of, 77, 87
- Togood, John, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth,
Swansey, 20 April, 1679, 84
Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Eliza-
beth, Swansey, 25 July, 1682, 84
Nathaniel, children of, 84
- Tompson, John, child of, 4
John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 November,
1649, 8
John, children of, 4, 8
- Torrey, James, son of James, Scituate, 3 Septem-
ber, 1644, 18
William, son of James, Scituate, March 15,
1646, 18
Joseph, son of James, Scituate, 18 March,
1648, 18
Damaris, daughter of James, Scituate, 26 Octo-
ber, 1651, 18
Jonathan, son of James, Scituate, 20 Septem-
ber, 1654, 19

| | | | |
|--|----------------|--|----|
| Torrey, Mary, daughter of James, Scituate, 14 February, 1656, | 21 | Thrasher, Sarah, and Benjamin Leanard, Taunton, 15 January, 1678, | 83 |
| Sarah, daughter of James, Scituate, 9 February, 1660, | 29 | Samuel, (of Taunton,) and Bethya Brookes, Rehoboth, 4 December, | 88 |
| Joanna, daughter of James, Scituate, 4 May, 1663, | 29 | Thurston, Daniel, and Hannah Miller, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, | 76 |
| James, children of, | 18, 19, 21, 29 | Tilden, Joseph, and Ellice Twisden, Scituate, 20 November, 1649, | 21 |
| Tupper, Eldad, son of Thomas, Sandwich, 31 May, 1675, | 81 | Stephen, and Hannah Little, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, | 29 |
| Thomas, child of, | 81 | Lydia, (of Plymouth,) and Samuel Ryder, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, | 82 |
| Turner, Jonathan, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 20 September, 1646, | 20 | Tilson, Mary, and James Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 23 December, 1652, | 14 |
| Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 12 January, 1647, | 20 | Elizabeth, and Benajah Dunham, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, | 22 |
| Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 12 January, 1649, | 20 | Jone, and Gyles Rickard, Sen., Plymouth, 20 May, 1662, | 23 |
| Ezekiel, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 7 January, 1650, | 20 | Ephraim, and Elizabeth Hoskins, Plymouth, 7 July, 1666, | 31 |
| John, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 30 October, 1654, | 20 | Tisdall, John, Jun., Taunton, and Hannah Rogers, Duxbury, 23 November, 1664, | 55 |
| Elisha, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 8 March, 1656, | 21 | Mary, and Nathaniel French, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, | 70 |
| John, Sen., children of, | 20, 21 | Titus, John, and Lydia Redwey, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673, | 52 |
| Lydia, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 January, 1652, | 18 | Abigail, and John Fuller, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673, | 52 |
| John, child of, | 18 | John, and Sarah Miller, Rehoboth, 3 July, 1677, | 66 |
| Iehabod, son of John, Jun., Scituate, 9 April, 1676, | 50 | Mary, and Richard Bowine, Rehoboth, 9 January, | 88 |
| John, Jun., child of, | 50 | Toby, Thomas, and Martha Knott, Sandwich, 18 November, 1650, | 11 |
| Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Scituate, 1 March, 1654, | 21 | Torrey, James, and Ann Hatch, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, | 17 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, July, 1656, | 21 | Turner, Mary, and William Parker, Scituate, 13 November, 1651, | 19 |
| Thomas, children of, | 21 | Humphrey, daughter of, married, | 19 |
| Susanna, Sandwich, 28 September, 1648, | 6 | Thomas, and Sarah Hiland, Scituate, 6 January, 1651, | 21 |
| Twining, Stephen, son of William, Eastham, 6 February, 1659, | 27 | Twisden, Ellice, and Joseph Tilden, Scituate, 20 November, 1649, | 21 |
| William, child of, | 27 | | |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|---|----|
| Talbutt, Garrett, and Sarah Andrews, Taunton, 1 April, 1664, | 38 |
| Taylor, Henry, and Lydia Hatch, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650, | 47 |
| Templar, Anne, of Charlestown, and Nathaniel Morton, of Plymouth, 29 April, 1674, | 35 |
| Thirber, Mary, and Samuel Bullucke, Swansea, 12 November, 1673, | 48 |
| Thompson, John, and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 19 September, 1682, | 79 |
| Thrasher, Tharsher, Hannah, and Stephen Caswell, Taunton, 29 December, 1672, | 59 |
| Israel, and Mary Caswell, Taunton, 15 August, 1676, | 82 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|---|----|
| Taylor, Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, buried 1648, | 7 |
| Richard, child of, | 7 |
| Ann, Yarmouth, buried 29 March, 1650, | 12 |
| Templer, Hester, Yarmouth, buried 13 September, 1649, | 10 |
| Tilby, Hugh, Yarmouth, died 28 January, 1647, | 4 |
| Tisdall, John, Sen., Taunton, killed 27 June, 1675, | 69 |

Tisdall, Sarah, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, died
 December, 1676, 69
 John, Sen., wife of, 69
 Titus, Lydia, wife of John, Rehoboth, 25 Novem-
 ber, 1676, 63
 John, wife of, 63
 Tompson, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 14
 February, 1648, 5
 John, son of, 5
 Tupper, Thomas, Sen., Sandwich, died 28 March,
 1676, 64
 Anne, Sandwich, died 4 June, 1676, 64
 Turner, Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, died
 15 January, 1647, 20, 21
 John, Sen., child of, died, 20, 21
 Twining, William, Sen., Eastham, died 15 April,
 1659, 28

BIRTH.

UTLEY, LYDIA, daughter of Samuel, Scitua-
 te, 28 December, 1659, 29
 Samuel, child of, 29

MARRIAGE.

Utle, Samuel, and Hannah Hatch, Scituate, 6 De-
 cember, 1648, 29

BIRTHS.

VINALL, MARY, daughter of Stephen, Scitua-
 te, 29 November, 1662, 29
 Stephen, child of, 29
 Vixon, Jemineh, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 30
 August, 1655, 27
 Titus, son of Robert, Eastham, 2 December,
 1657, 27
 Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 29
 May, 1660, 27
 Robert, children of, 27

MARRIAGES.

Varssall, Varssell, Judith, and Resolved White,
 Scituate, 8 April, 1640, 19
 William, daughter of, married, 19
 Frances, and James Adams, Scituate, 16 July,
 1646, 19
 Vermayes, Benjamin, and Mercy Bradford, Plym-
 outh, 21 December, 1648, 5
 Vinall, Mary, and Isaac Chettenden, Scituate,
 April, 1646, 28

Vinall, Stephen, and Mary Baker, Scituate, 26
 February, 1661, 29
 Vincent, Mary, Sandwich, married 8 November,
 1648, 6

BIRTHS.

WALKER, JOHN, son of William, East-
 ham, 24 April, 1655, 15
 William, son of William, Eastham, 2 August,
 1639, 27
 William, children of, 15, 27
 Ebenezer, son of Philip, Rehoboth, 15 No-
 vember, 1676, 62
 Philip, child of, 62
 Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 11 Novem-
 ber, 1682, 79
 Samuel, child of, 79
 Warren, Warrin, Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel,
 Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, 7
 Hope, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 6
 (7) March, 1650, (1651,) 11, 24
 Jane, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10
 January, (31 December,) 1652, 14, 24
 Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth,
 15 September, 1654, 24
 Alice, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 2
 August, 1656, 24
 Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 20
 February, 1657, 24
 Mary, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9
 March, 1660, 24
 Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10
 March, 1661, 24
 John, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 23 Octo-
 ber, 1663, 24
 James, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 7 No-
 vember, 1665, 24, 25
 Nathaniel, children of, 11, 14, 24, 25
 Mercy, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 23
 September, 1653, 33
 Abigail, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15
 March, 1655, 34
 Joseph, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 8 January,
 1657, 34
 Patience, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15
 March, 1660, 34
 Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15
 August, 1662, 34
 Benjamin, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 8 Janu-
 ary, 1670, 34
 Joseph, children of, 34
 James, son of Richard, Plymouth, 13 Janu-
 ary, 1679, 72
 James, son of Richard, Plymouth, Jan., 1682, 75

| | | | |
|--|-----------|---|------------------------|
| Warren, Samuel, son of Richard, Plymouth, 7 March, 1682-3, | 75 | White, Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 19 April, 1683, | 86 |
| Richard, children of, | 72, 75 | John, children of, | 80, 86 |
| Waterman, Samuel, son of John, Plymouth, 16 October, 1666, | 31 | Whittaker, Whittakar, Whittacar, Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1674, | 53 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 15 January, 1668, | 32 | Ephraim, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 January, 1678, | 71 |
| John, children of, | 31, 32 | Noah, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 31 January, 1682, | 78 |
| Watson, Samuel, son of George, Plymouth, 18 January, 1647, | 5 | Richard, children of, | 53, 71, 78 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 18 January, 1647, | 5 | Wilbore, Mary, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 18 March, 1661, | 37 |
| Jonathan, son of George, Plymouth, 9 March, 1651, | 13 | Samuel, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 April, 1663, | 37 |
| Elkanan, son of George, Plymouth, 25 February, 1655-6, | 16 | Rebekah, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 13 January, 1664, | 37 |
| George, children of, | 5, 13, 16 | Hannah, daughter of Shadrach, 24 February, 1667, | 37 |
| West, William, son of John and Mehitabel, Swansea, 11 September, 1633, | 85 | Joseph, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 27 July, 1670, | 39 |
| John, child of, | 85 | Shadrach, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 5 December, 1672, | 59 |
| Wheaton, Weaton, Wheaten, Sarah, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1673, | 52 | John, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 2 March, 1674-5, | 65 |
| Ebenezer, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 7 March, 1677, | 66 | Eliezer, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 July, 1677, | 69 |
| Mehitabel, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 2 April, 1681, | 76 | Benjamin, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 23 July, 1683, | 83 |
| Nathaniel, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 6 March, | 87 | Shadrach, children of, | 37, 39, 59, 65, 69, 83 |
| Jeremiah, children of, | 87 | Anna, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7 May, 1672, | 60 |
| Samuel, son of Samuel and Elizabeth, Swansea, 21 July, 1683, | 85 | Joseph, daughter of, | 60 |
| Samuel, child of, | 85 | Willet, Willett, Esther, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 6 July, 1647, | 4 |
| Whilden, Sarah, Yarmouth, 21 June, 1650, | 12 | James, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 24 November, 1649, | 8 |
| White, William, son of Resolved, Scituate, April, 10, 1642, | 19 | Hezekiah, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 20 July, 1651, | 12 |
| John, son of Resolved, Scituate, 11th March, 1644, | 19 | Thomas, children of, | 4, 8, 12 |
| Samuel, son of Resolved, Scituate, 13 March, 1646, | 19 | Hezekiah, son of Captain, 16 November, or thereabouts, 1653, | 15 |
| Resolved, son of Resolved, Scituate, 12 November, 1647, | 19 | Captain, child of, | 15 |
| Anna, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4 June, 1649, | 19 | Williams, Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Eastham, 24 April, 1655, | 15 |
| Elizabeth, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4 June, 1652, | 19 | Thomas, child of, | 15 |
| Josiah, son of Resolved, Scituate, 29 September, 1654, | 19 | Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 30 July, 1669, | 40 |
| Resolved, children of, | 19 | Richard, son of Joseph, Taunton, 26 November, 1671, | 54 |
| Nicholas, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 25 October, 1676, | 70 | Mehitabel, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7 June, 1676, | 65 |
| Ephraim, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 8 February, 1678, | 80 | Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 13 February, 1678, | 83 |
| Doreas, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 24 September, | 80 | Joseph, children of, | 40, 54, 65, 83 |
| Nicholas, children of, | 70, 80 | John, son of Nathaniel, Taunton, 27 Aug. 1675, | 66 |
| John, son of John, Taunton, 16 August, 1681, | 80 | | |

| | | | |
|--|--------------------|---|-----------|
| Williams, Nathaniel, son of, | 66 | Wood, Jonathan, son of Henry, Plymouth, 1 January, 1649, | 8 |
| Willis, Mary, Sandwich, 14 April, 1648, | 5 | David, son of Henry, Plymouth, 17 October, 1651, | 12 |
| Wills, Samuel, son of William, Scituate, May, 1640, | 19 | Henry, children of, | 4, 8, 12 |
| Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, April, 1645, | 19 | Hannah, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 14 October, 1649, | 7 |
| William, children of, | 19 | Stephen, child of, | 7 |
| Wilmouth, Willmoth, Willmouthe, Wilmoth, Mehitabel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 June, 1665, | 62 | John, son of John, Plymouth, 4 March, 1649, | 8 |
| Ruth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1673, | 52 | Nathaniel, son of John, Plymouth, 25 February, 1651, | 13 |
| Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1677, | 67 | Isaac, son of John, Plymouth, 27 February, 1653, | 15 |
| Dorothy, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 26 August, 1680, | 73 | John, children of, | 8, 13, 15 |
| Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 21 December, 1682, | 78 | Miriam, Sandwich, 8 May, 1648, | 6 |
| John, children of, | 52, 62, 67, 73, 78 | Mary, Sandwich, 29 March, 1649, | 8 |
| Thomas, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 7 July, 1675, | 62 | Woodcock, Woodcocke, Jeremiah, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 June, 1675, | 62 |
| Ellice, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 1 September, 1676, | 62 | John, son of, | 62 |
| Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1681, | 76 | John, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 December, 1674, | 53 |
| Thomas, children of, | 62, 76 | John, Jun., son of, | 53 |
| Mary, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Rehoboth, 29 December, 1678, | 71 | Jane, daughter of Deborah, Rehoboth, 11 March, 1681, | 77 |
| Anne, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Rehoboth, 22 August, | 88 | Deborah, child of, | 77 |
| Thomas, Jun., children of, | 71, 88 | Woodward, Elizabeth, daughter of Israel, Taunton, 15 June, 1670, | 69 |
| Esther, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1681, | 77 | Israel, son of Israel, Taunton, 4 October, 1674, | 69 |
| Rebecca, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 30 August, | 88 | Israel, children of, | 69 |
| Jonathan, children of, | 77, 88 | John, son of John, Taunton, 2 March, 1678, | 69 |
| Wing, Winge, Ephraim, son of John, Yarmouth, 30 May, 1648, | 7 | Israel, son of John, Taunton, 30 July, 1681, | 80 |
| John, child of, | 7 | John, children of, | 69, 80 |
| Joseph, Yarmouth, about 2 September, 1650, | 12 | Woodworth, Nathaniel, son of John, Taunton, 31 July, 1679, | 83 |
| Deborah, Sandwich, 10 October, 1648, | 6 | John, child of, | 83 |
| Ephraim, Sandwich, 2 April, 1649, | 8 | Worden, Peter, Yarmouth, daughter of, 10 February, 1648, | 7 |
| Mercy, daughter of Stephen, Sandwich, 13 November, 1650, | 11 | Wright, Peter, son of, born at Sandwich, 16 December, 1648, | 6 |
| Stephen, child of, | 11 | Adam, son of Peter, Sandwich, 20 March, 1650, | 11 |
| Winslow, Benjamin, son of John, Plymouth, 12 August, 1653, | 15 | Peter, children of, | 6, 7, 11 |
| John, child of, | 15 | Esther, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 1649, | 8 |
| Winter, —, born at Yarmouth, 1647, | 4 | Isaac, son of Richard, Plymouth, 26 August, 1652, | 14 |
| Witherell, Witherill, Sarah, daughter of William, Scituate, 10 February, 1644, | 18 | Richard, children of, | 8, 14 |
| Hannah, daughter of William, Scituate, 20 February, 1646, | 18 | Sarah, born at Sandwich, 8 December, 1648, | 6 |
| William, children of, | 18 | Mordecai, born at Sandwich, 30 October, 1649, | 9 |
| Wood, Samuel, son of Henry, Plymouth, 25 May, 1647, | 4 | | |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|---|----|
| Walker, James, Jun., Taunton, married, 23 December, 1647, | 55 |
|---|----|

| | | | |
|--|----|---|----|
| Walker, William, and Sarah Snow, Eastham, 25 February, 1654, | 15 | Williams, Joseph, and Elizabeth Watson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, | 31 |
| James, Sen., and Sarah Rew, Taunton, 4 November, 1678, | 69 | Hannah, and John Smith, Eastham, 24 May, 1670, | 57 |
| Sarah, and Abraham Perren, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, | 66 | Isaac, and Judith Cooper, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677, | 66 |
| Esther, and Joseph Wood, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, | 83 | Sarah, and Benjamin Deane, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, | 82 |
| Samuel, and Martha Hyde, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681, | 76 | Willis, Richard, and Patience Bonum, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670, | 33 |
| James, Sen., marriage of Samuel Ryder and Lydia Tilden by, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, | 82 | Wilmoth, Wilmouth, Thomas, and Mary Robinson, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674, | 53 |
| Walley, Mrs., and George Shove, Taunton, 18 February, 1674-5, | 65 | Thomas, Sen., and Rachel Read, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678, | 71 |
| Waterman, John, and Ann Sturtivant, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665, | 31 | Jonathan, and Esther Peeke, Rehoboth, 29 December, 1680, | 72 |
| Watson, Phebe, and Jonathan Shaw, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656, | 17 | Mary, and Joseph Rockett, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1680, | 72 |
| Mary, and Thomas Leonard, Plymouth, 21 August, 1662, | 23 | Winslow, Mary, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650, | 11 |
| Elizabeth, and Joseph Williams, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, | 31 | Hannah, and William Crow, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664, | 25 |
| Welch, James, (of Swansea), and Mercy Sabin, Rehoboth, 9 November, | 88 | Witherell, Elizabeth, and John Bryant, Scituate, 22 December, 1651, | 49 |
| Wells, Mary, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 1642, | 44 | Mary, and Thomas Oldham, Scituate, 20 November, 1657, | 49 |
| Wheaton, Wheaton, Hannah, and John Butterworth, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, | 53 | Dorothy, and Elias Irish, Taunton, 26 August, 1674, | 65 |
| Mary, and Thomas Man, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, | 71 | William, Jun., and Elizabeth Newland, Taunton, 14 March, 1681, | 80 |
| White, Resolved, and Judith Varssall, Scituate, 8 April, 1640, | 19 | Wood, Abigail, and Jonathan Pratt, Plymouth, 2 November, 1664, | 25 |
| Elizabeth, and Thomas Pinsen, Jun., Scituate, 18 September, 1662, | 29 | Sarah, and John Fallowell, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667, | 31 |
| Nicholas, Jun., and Ursilla Maycomber, (Marshfield,) Taunton, 9 December, 1673, | 70 | John, daughter of, married, | 31 |
| John, and Hannah Smith, Taunton, 24 February, 1679, | 83 | Sarah, and John Nelson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, | 31 |
| Wilbore, Sarah, and Nathaniel Hoare, Taunton, 2 February, 1681, | 80 | Henry, daughter of, married, | 31 |
| Wilcocks, Daniel, and Elizabeth Cooke, Plymouth, 28 November, 1661, | 23 | Joseph, and Esther Walker, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, | 83 |
| Wilden, Henry, married at Yarmouth, 25 January, 1647, | 4 | Woodcocke, John, Jun., and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673, | 52 |
| Willett, Mary, and Samuel Hooker, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658, | 21 | Deborah, and Benjamin Onion, (of Dedham,) Rehoboth, 24 May, | 88 |
| Martha, and John Saffin, Plymouth, 2 December, 1658, | 22 | Woodward, Israel, and Jane Godfrey, Taunton, 4 August, 1670, | 69 |
| James, and Elizabeth Hunt, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673, | 52 | John, and Sarah Crossman, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1675, | 62 |
| Hezekiah, and Andia Browne, Swansea, 7 January, 1675, | 61 | Jane, and John Cobb, Taunton, 13 June, 1676, | 69 |
| Williams, Mary, and Anthony Dodson, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, | 17 | Woolcott, Sarah, and William Clarke, Plymouth, 1 March, 1659, | 22 |
| | | Wormall, Esther, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, | 32 |
| | | Wright, Edward, and Lydia Rawlins, Scituate, 25 May, 1664, | 29 |

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

| | |
|--|----|
| Walker, Experience; daughter of Philip, Rehoboth, buried 10 November, 1674, | 54 |
| Philip, child of, | 54 |
| Deacon Philip, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1679, . | 87 |
| Michael, Rehoboth, buried 16 February, 1677, | 67 |
| Elizabeth, wife of James, Sen., Taunton, died 30 July, 1678, | 69 |
| James, Sen., wife of, | 69 |
| Warren, Elizabeth, Plymouth, died 2 October, 1673, | 35 |
| Watson, Samuel, son of George, Plymouth, died 20 August, 1649, | 8 |
| Phebe, wife of George, Plymouth, died 22 May, 1663, | 23 |
| George, child of, | 8 |
| George, wife of, | 23 |
| Webb, Audey, Plymouth, died 4 March, 1651, . | 13 |
| Wheaton, Samuel, Sen., Swansea, died 2 February, 1683, | 85 |
| Whitney, Winnefred, wife of Thomas, Plymouth, died 23 July, 1660, | 22 |
| Thomas, wife of, | 22 |
| Wilbore, Elizabeth, wife of Joseph, Taunton, died 9 November, 1670, | 39 |
| Joseph, wife of, | 39 |
| Mary, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, died 19 January, 1674, | 55 |
| Shadrach, child of, | 55 |
| Hannah, Taunton, died 3 December, 1675, . | 65 |
| Willet, Willet, Hezekiah, son of Captain Willet, Plymouth, died 26 July, 1651, | 13 |
| Captain, child of, died, | 13 |
| Rebecca, died at Plymouth, 2 April, 1652, . | 14 |
| Captain Thomas, Swansea, 3 August, 1674, . | 51 |
| Elliee, wife of James, Rehoboth, July, 1676, . | 63 |
| James, wife of, | 63 |

| | |
|---|----|
| Wilmoth, Wilmoth, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1676, | 63 |
| —, wife of Thomas, Sen., Rehoboth, February, 1676, | 63 |
| Thomas, Sen., wife of, | 63 |
| Wing, Winge, John, Yarmouth, son of, died December, 1648, | 7 |
| Ephraim, Sandwich, buried 10 Dec, 1649, . | 9 |
| Ephraim, Yarmouth, buried last of December, 1649, | 10 |
| Winter, Catharine, Scituate, died 28 December, 1653, | 19 |
| Wood, John, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 1648, . | 5 |
| Stephen, son of, | 5 |
| Miriam, Sandwich, buried 9 May, 1648, . . | 6 |
| Woodcocke, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 28 April, 1676, . | 63 |
| Sarah, wife of John, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1676, . | 63 |
| John, wife of, | 63 |
| Woodward, Israel, Taunton, died 15 June, 1674, . | 69 |
| Wright, Mordecai, Sandwich, buried 20 March, 1649, . | 9 |
| William, Sandwich, buried 2 May, 1648, . . | 6 |

BIRTHS.

| | |
|---|----|
| Y EATES, JOHN, JUN., son of John, son-in-law to Richard Higgens, Duxbury, 15 August, 1650, | 27 |
| John, child of, | 27 |
| Young, John, son of John, Plymouth, 9 November, 1649, | 7 |
| John, son of, | 7 |

MARRIAGES.

| | |
|--|----|
| Young, Younge, John, married at Plymouth, 13 December, 1648, | 5 |
| George, and Hannah Pinson, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, | 29 |

INDEX

TO

TOWNS, PLACES, AND CLERKS.

TOWNS AND PLACES.

| | |
|---|--|
| <p>BARNSTABLE, 41—47</p> <p>Boston, 70</p> <p>Braintree, 40, 54</p> <p>Bridgewater, 36, 38, 55</p> <p>Dartmouth, 38</p> <p>Duxbury, 27, 55</p> <p>Eastham, 15, 26—28, 30, 56—58</p> <p>Hull, alias Nantasket, 33, 34</p> <p>Lakenham, 38</p> <p>Marshfield, 38, 44, 70, 89</p> <p>Milton, 70</p> <p>Nantasket, alias Hull, 33, 34</p> <p>Newport, Rhode Island, 36</p> | <p>Plymouth, 4, 5, 7, 8, 10—17, 21—27, 31—35, 42, 44, 64, 67, 68, 72, 74—76, 82, 84, 89</p> <p>Rehoboth, 51—54, 62—64, 66, 70—74, 76—79, 86— 88</p> <p>Sandwich, 5, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 64, 81</p> <p>Scituate, 17, 21, 28, 29, 42, 46, 49, 50</p> <p>Swansey, 48, 49, 51, 61, 72, 80, 81, 84, 85</p> <p>Taunton, 30, 35—40, 54, 55, 58—60, 65, 66, 68—70, 79, 80, 81—86</p> <p>Unkekey, 38</p> <p>Wesquabensett, 38</p> <p>Yarmouth, 3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 44, 45</p> |
|---|--|

CLERKS.

| | |
|--|---|
| <p>BUCKE, ISAAC, 50</p> <p>Carpenter, William, 52, 54, 64, 67, 71, 77, 79, 87, 88</p> <p>Cole, Daniel, 15</p> <p>Hinckley, Thomas, 47</p> <p>Ingraham, William, 81, 85</p> <p>Myles, John, Jun., 48, 49</p> | <p>Snow, Mark, 57, 58</p> <p>Tanner, Nicholas, 51, 61</p> <p>Torrey, James, 17, 19, 21, 28, 49</p> <p>Tupper, Thomas, 64</p> <p>Wilbore, Shadrach, 30, 36, 38, 40, 55, 59, 60, 66, 69, 70, 82—84, 86</p> <p>Wood, William, 6, 9</p> |
|--|---|

INDEX

TO THE

TREASURY ACCOUNTS, AND NAMES OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS.

| | |
|---|---|
| <p>ABEL, ABELL, PRESERVED, freeman, . . . 209</p> <p> Robert, freeman, 178</p> <p> widow, 120</p> <p>Abbott, Edward, 195</p> <p>Accord Pond, 155, 160—164, 166</p> <p> rates, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167—169</p> <p>Acushena, 110</p> <p>Adams, Addams, Adames, James, 188, 196</p> <p> John, 201</p> <p> freeman, 178</p> <p>Addey, Webb, 188</p> <p>Advard, Aduerd, Henry, 190</p> <p> Henry, freeman, 183</p> <p>Alden, Aldin, David, freeman, 204</p> <p> John, 100, 198</p> <p> freeman, 173, 174, 203</p> <p> John, Sen., 189</p> <p> John, Jun., 198</p> <p> Jonathan, 198</p> <p> freeman, 204</p> <p> Joseph, 189, 198</p> <p> Ensign, 133</p> <p> Mr., 98, 101, 106, 121, 151</p> <p> allowance to as Treasurer, 101, 106</p> <p>Alerton, Isaac, freeman, 173</p> <p>Allen, Allin, Benjamin, 103</p> <p> Francis, 93, 192</p> <p> George, 94, 96—98, 192</p> <p> freeman, 176</p> <p> Isaac, 163</p> <p> John, 93, 96, 201</p> <p> freeman, 175, 180, 181, 198, 204</p> <p> Joseph, 97, 98, 103</p> <p> Matthew, fined, 93, 96—98, 103, 192</p> <p> Ralph, 97, 98, 103, 158, 192</p> <p> Ralph, Sen., 93, 96</p> | <p>Allen, Samuel, freeman, 207</p> <p> Thomas, 136, 191, 193, 200</p> <p> freeman, 207</p> <p> William, fined, 93, 96, 97, 98, 99, 103</p> <p> Zechariah, fined, 157, 161, 164</p> <p> Captain, 123</p> <p>Almy, William, freeman, 184</p> <p>Ames, John, freeman, 185</p> <p> Jonathan, freeman, 208</p> <p> Justus, freeman, 208</p> <p>Anaquakett Neck, see Nanaquakett Neck.</p> <p>Andrew, Andrews, Andrewes, Henry, 195</p> <p> freeman, 176, 186</p> <p> John, 119, 120, 124</p> <p> Joseph, 108, 110</p> <p> freeman, 181</p> <p> Mr., 210</p> <p>Anger, Samuel, freeman, 209</p> <p>Annadowne, Roger, 121</p> <p> freeman, 178</p> <p>Annible, Annable, Ann, 147</p> <p> Anthony, 193, 200</p> <p> freeman, 175, 177</p> <p>Armstrong, Gregory, 187</p> <p>Armitage, Thomas, freeman, 176</p> <p>Arnold, Samuel, 192, 200, 201</p> <p> freeman, 207</p> <p> Samuel, Jun., 127, 136, 207</p> <p> Seth, freeman, 208</p> <p>Assistants, allowance to, 118</p> <p> salary of, 130, 137</p> <p> See Magistrates.</p> <p>Assonett Neck, 148</p> <p>Atkines, Attkins, Henry, 188, 202</p> <p> freeman, 208</p> <p>Atkinson, Attkinson, Mary, fined, 135</p> |
|---|---|

| | | | |
|--|-----------------------------|--|--------------------|
| Atkinson, Thomas, freeman, | 174 | Barstow, William, | 99, 120, 124, 199 |
| Atwood, John, | 188 | freeman, | 205 |
| freeman, | 173 | widow, | 133 |
| Nathaniel, freeman, | 203 | —, | 99, 155 |
| Stephen, | 161 | alias Church, Sarah, | 117 |
| Austine, John, freeman, | 186 | Bartlet, Bartlett, Benjamin, | 198 |
| Jonas, freeman, | 187 | on committee to take the Treasurer's account, | 110 |
| Aynes, John, | 190 | freeman, | 204 |
| B ACON, NATHANIEL, | 105, 193, 200 | Joseph, | 119—122, 124, 128 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- count, | 101, 110, 116 | freeman, | 203 |
| freeman, | 177, 207 | Mercy, | 126 |
| Samuel, freeman, | 179 | Robert, | 189, 197 |
| Mr., | 133, 136, 140 | freeman, | 174 |
| Baddow, Francis, | 109 | Bashop, Richard, | 188 |
| Badfish, Robert, freeman, | 184 | Bassett, Nathaniel, freeman, | 181 |
| See Botefish. | | William, | 104, 140, 210 |
| Baker, Francis, | 115, 116, 120 | freeman, | 174, 205 |
| freeman, | 185 | William, Sen., | 190, 202 |
| Kenelm, freeman, | 208 | William, Jun., | 190, 199 |
| Samuel, freeman, | 178 | Bates, John, | 119, 120 |
| William, | 188 | Bayley, Bayliffe, Bayleiffe, Guido, freeman, | 185 |
| Bangs, Banges, Edward, | 189, 201 | John, 109, 111, 116, 120, 124, 127, 129, 133, 136, 141, 143, 145, 147 | |
| freeman, | 174, 177 | Beachampe, Mr., | 210 |
| John, freeman, | 184, 208 | Beamont, John, | 191 |
| Jonathan, on committee to take the Treas- urer's account, | 155 | Beare, Richard, | 95, 99, 196, 201 |
| Joshua, freeman, | 208 | Richard, freeman, | 182 |
| Banks, Richard, freeman, | 183 | Bearse, Bearce, Austine, | 193, 200 |
| Barden, William, | 196 | freeman, | 206 |
| Barker, Francis, | 145 | Beerstow, see Barstow. | |
| freeman, | 204 | Beetes, William, | 193 |
| John, | 196 | Bell, James, | 112, 114 |
| freeman, | 182, 207, 208 | freeman, | 186, 187 |
| Robert, | 196, 198 | John, | 192 |
| freeman, | 182, 204 | freeman, | 186 |
| Barlow, George, | 99, 102, 111, 115, 116 | Bennitt, Benitt, James, | 151, 152 |
| marshal, | 95 | Richard, | 155, 157, 160, 162 |
| freeman, | 180 | Berry, Berrey, Anthony, | 194 |
| Sarah, | 126 | Edmond, | 193 |
| —, | 99 | Richard, | 109, 128, 130, 194 |
| Barnes, John, | 94, 100, 114, 116, 188, 197 | freeman, | 186 |
| freeman, | 174 | Richard, Sen., | 127 |
| Jonathan, freeman, | 203 | Besbe, Besbey, Besbeach, Besbye, Besbech, Bes- beeck, Elisha, | 192, 201 |
| Joshua, freeman, | 185 | freeman, | 183, 207 |
| Barnstable, | 106, 108, 136, 165 | Thomas, | 201 |
| rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169 | | freeman, | 175 |
| names of freemen and others, of 176, 179, 193, 200, 204 | | Bessy, Bessey, Anthony, | 192 |
| Barratt, John, | 195 | freeman, | 184 |
| Barrell, William, freeman, | 205 | Nehemiah, fined, | 109 |
| Barrow, John, | 115, 116 | Besthey, Hopestill, | 207 |
| Barstow, Joseph, freeman, | 204 | Bewitt, George, freeman, | 180 |
| | | See Buitt. | |
| | | Biddle, Bidle, Joseph, | 196 |
| | | freeman, | 182 |
| | | Biell, Nathaniel, | 196 |

| | | | |
|--|--------------------|---|-----------------------------|
| Billington, Dorcas, | 137 | Bowin, Richard, | 201 |
| Francis, | 187 | Richard, Jun., freeman, | 179 |
| freeman, | 181 | Bradford, John, | 188, 201 |
| Joseph, | 97, 119, 120 | Joseph, freeman, | 202 |
| freeman, | 181 | William, | 197 |
| —, | 99 | freeman, | 173, 202 |
| Binson, John, freeman, | 203 | Captain, | 133 |
| Bird, Thomas, | 198 | Mr., | 105, 188 |
| Black, Blacke, Miles, | 192 | Mrs., | 94, 101, 102, 105, 128, 130 |
| freeman, | 179 | Branch, John, freeman, | 178, 207 |
| Blackwell, John, freeman, | 184, 205 | Bray, Thomas, freeman, | 185 |
| Blake, Blaake, Christopher, | 127, 129, 130 | Brayman, Thomas, freeman, | 187 |
| Samuel, | 152 | Breett, —, | 165 |
| Blakemore, John, | 193 | See Britt. | |
| freeman, | 184 | Brelles, Robert, | 191 |
| Blisse, Blesse, George, freeman, | 184 | Brewster, John, | 190 |
| Jonathan, freeman, | 179, 209 | Jonathan, | 190 |
| Blossome, Peter, freeman, | 179 | freeman, | 174 |
| Thomas, | 193 | Love, | 190 |
| Blower, John, | 194 | freeman, | 174 |
| Blush, Abraham, | 193, 200 | William, | 190 |
| freeman, | 182, 206 | freeman, | 173, 204 |
| Joseph, freeman, | 207 | Wrestling, freeman, | 204 |
| Boardman, Bordman, Burman, Boreman, Thomas, 151, 152, 192, 193 | | Brick, —, | 188 |
| freeman, | 184 | Bridgewater, | 106, 116, 148 |
| —, | 194 | rates, 117, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169 | |
| Bobbit, Bobbett, Edward, | 195 | names of freemen and others, | 185, 202 |
| freeman, | 186 | Briggs, Briggess, Cornelius, freeman, | 207 |
| Bonney, Thomas, | 190 | James, fined, | 155 |
| freeman, | 181, 182 | freeman, | 205 |
| Bonum, George, | 100, 102, 189, 197 | John, of Taunton, fined, | 109, 111, 165 |
| freeman, | 181, 202 | freeman, | 184, 186 |
| Booth, Thomas, freeman, | 178 | Jonathan, freeman, | 187 |
| Boston, | 117 | Walter, | 100, 190, 199 |
| Bosworth, Jonathan, freeman, | 178 | freeman, | 183, 204 |
| Jonathan, Sen., freeman, | 209 | Britt, Brett, William, | 106, 189, 202 |
| Joseph, freeman, | 209 | on committee to take Treasurer's account, | 110 |
| Botefish, Robert, | 192 | freeman, | 175 |
| See Badfish. | | Brookes, Gilbert, | 196, 199 |
| Bourne, Burne, Borne, Henry, | 193, 200 | Gilbert, freeman, | 209 |
| See Burne. | | Nathaniel, freeman, | 205 |
| freeman, | 175, 177 | William, | 196, 199 |
| John, | 196, 201 | freeman, | 180 |
| on committee to take Treasurer's account, 119 | | Brough, Edward, | 196 |
| freeman, | 207 | Brown, Browne, James, | 195, 201 |
| Richard, | 192, 199 | salary of, | 145 |
| freeman, | 175 | John, | 189, 195, 201 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | freeman, | 173, 182 |
| count, | 110, 113, 119, 129 | John, Jun., | 201 |
| Shearjashub, | 192 | Peter, | 210 |
| freeman, | 205 | William, | 189 |
| Thomas, | 195, 201 | freeman, | 181 |
| freeman, | 174, 177 | Mr., | 122, 124 |
| Bower, George, freeman, | 174 | Brussels, James, freeman, | 185 |
| Bowin, Bowine, Obadiah, freeman, | 178 | See Bursell. | |

| | | | |
|--|--------------------|--|---------------|
| Bryant, Bryan, John, | 127, 192, 198 | Cape, fishing, profits of, to be demanded in behalf of the country, | 153 |
| John, of Scituate, freeman, | 183, 204 | money from, | 165 |
| John, of Taunton, freeman, | 186, 205 | Carew, John, freeman, | 182 |
| John, Sen., of Plymouth, | 128 | Carman, John, freeman, | 183 |
| John, Jun., freeman, | 204 | Carpenter, Joseph, freeman, | 179 |
| Stephen, | 187, 190, 197, 198 | William, | 201 |
| freeman, | 202 | freeman, | 177, 196 |
| Buck, Bucke, Isaac, | 191, 199 | William, Sen., freeman, | 209 |
| freeman, | 183, 204 | William, Jun, freeman, | 178 |
| John, fined, | 135 | Carre, John, | 202 |
| Buckland, William, freeman, | 178 | Carver, Robert, | 196, 201 |
| Buckley, Edward, | 195, 196 | freeman, | 182 |
| freeman, | 177 | Case, Edward, | 195, 199 |
| Built, George, | 193 | freeman, | 176 |
| See Bewitt. | | Caseley, Casley, Carsley, John, | 115, 117, 193 |
| Bullocke, Richard, freeman, | 178 | William, | 193, 200 |
| Samuel, freeman, | 209 | freeman, | 176 |
| Bumpas, Bumpasse, Bumpus, Edward, | 196, 210 | Cassell, Thomas, | 195 |
| freeman, | 182 | Casswell, Thomas, freeman, | 186 |
| Edward, Jun., freeman, | 178 | Cauell, Nathaniel, wife of, fined, | 148 |
| John, freeman, | 178 | Chachapaquin, an Indian, fined, | 110 |
| Bundy, John, | 187 | Chadwell, Richard, | 192 |
| Burden, William, | 119, 120 | freeman, | 183 |
| Burge, Burges, Burgis, Jacob, freeman, | 180 | Chaffey, Nathaniel, freeman, | 209 |
| John, freeman, | 179, 205, 206 | Chambers, Robert, | 196 |
| Joseph, fined, | 96, 121, 147 | Thomas, | 191, 198 |
| Richard, | 192 | freeman, | 175 |
| Thomas, | 199 | Chandler, Chanddler, Chaundlor, Chaundor, Chan- deler, Edmund, | 198 |
| freeman, | 176, 179, 183 | freeman, | 174 |
| Thomas, Sen., | 192 | John, freeman, | 204 |
| freeman, | 205 | Roger, | 198 |
| Thomas, Jun., | 97, 98, 192 | freeman, | 174 |
| Burman, see Boardman. | | Samuel, | 131, 190 |
| Burne, see Bourne. | | freeman, | 181 |
| Burrows, Jeremiah, freeman, | 183 | See Chaundor. | |
| Bursell, James, | 194 | Chapman, Ralph, | 196 |
| See Brussels. | | freeman, | 178, 182 |
| Bursley, John, | 193 | Charles II., charge of the proclamation of, | 105, 106 |
| freeman, | 179 | commissioners of, | 112 |
| Burstall, John, | 194 | Chase, John, | 143 |
| Burt, James, | 144 | William, freeman, | 185, 186 |
| Jonas, freeman, | 186 | William, Sen., | 194 |
| Richard, freeman, | 187, 206 | William, Jun., | 194 |
| Bushop, John, freeman, | 176 | Chauncey, Charles, | 190 |
| Butler, Dorothy, | 103 | freeman, | 174, 175 |
| Obadiah, | 103 | Chaundor, Nathaniel, | 190 |
| Thomas, | 97, 192 | See Chandler. | |
| freeman, | 181 | Checkett, Josias, freeman, | 183 |
| Butterworth, John, freeman, | 178 | Chichester, James, | 194 |
| Byrd, Thomas, | 192 | Childs, Richard, freeman, | 208 |
| freeman, | 183 | Chillingsworth, Thomas, [see Shillingsworth,] | 196 |
| CADE, JAMES, freeman, | 185 | Chipman, John, | 108, 200 |
| Callender, —, of Swansey, | 161 | Elder John, freeman, | 206 |

| | | | |
|--|---------------------------------------|---|--------------------|
| Chittenden, Chettenden, Benjamin, fined, | 140 | Cole, Daniel, freeman, | 176, 208 |
| Henry, freeman, | 180 | Daniel, Jun., | 139, 141, 143, 145 |
| Isaac, | 191, 198 | Henry, | 192 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | Hugh, | 188 |
| count, | 127 | freeman, | 181 |
| freeman, | 183 | James, fined, | 101, 127, 128 |
| Israel, freeman, | 204 | freeman, | 174, 202 |
| Thomas, freeman, | 182 | James, Sen., 100, 104, 114, 116, 121, 135, 188, | 197 |
| Church, Nathaniel, | 107, 110, 116 | James, Jun., | 113, 114, 188 |
| freeman, | 205 | freeman, | 181 |
| Richard, | 189 | Job, | 137, 194, 202 |
| freeman, | 174 | freeman, | 175, 176, 208 |
| alias Barstow, Sarah, | 117 | John, freeman, | 184 |
| Churchill, Churchell, Eliezer, freeman, | 203 | Mary, | 127, 128 |
| John, | 189, 197 | Collimore, Collymore, Collymer, Peter, | 191 |
| freeman, | 203 | freeman, | 183, 204 |
| Mary, | 137 | Colman, Coleman, Collman, Edward, | 139 |
| William, freeman, | 203 | Joseph, | 191 |
| Cilton, Thomas, freeman, | 187 | freeman, | 182 |
| Clapp, Samuel, freeman, | 180, 204 | Joseph, Sen., | 199 |
| Thomas, freeman, | 175, 183, 198, 204 | Goodwife, | 95, 99 |
| Clarke, Edmund, | 192 | Collyer, Collyare, William, | 198 |
| George, | 187 | freeman, | 173, 174 |
| Henry, | 126, 128 | Mr., | 101 |
| James, | 127, 197 | Colston, Joseph, fined, | 143 |
| freeman, | 202 | Combe, Francis, | 121 |
| Thomas, | 189, 197, 202 | John, freeman, | 173, 174 |
| freeman, | 174 | Commissioners of the United Colonies, 138, 159, 165 | |
| Thurston, Jun., | 187 | of Charles II., £100 to be raised to pay for | |
| William, | 99, 121, 165, 166, 168, 190, 197, 198 | entertainment of, | 112 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | Cooke, Caleb, | 165 |
| count, | 141 | freeman, | 203 |
| freeman, | 185, 202, 203 | Francis, | 187, 197 |
| Mr., | 167 | freeman, | 173, 203 |
| Clary, John, freeman, | 185 | Jacob, | 187, 197 |
| Clay, Thomas, | 191 | freeman, | 203 |
| Cleghorne, James, freeman, | 179 | John, | 132 |
| Clemes, Ralph, | 190 | John, Sen., | 188 |
| Clough, Richard, freeman, | 174 | John, Jun., | 187, 197 |
| Cloy, John, freeman, | 186 | freeman, | 174 |
| Cobb, Edward, freeman, | 186 | Josiah, | 105, 108, 188, 201 |
| Henry, | 193, 200 | on committee to take Treasurer's account, 93, | |
| freeman, | 175, 177 | freeman, | 116 |
| James, freeman, | 207 | freeman, | 174, 177, 208 |
| John, of Taunton, | 126, 128, 130 | Roger, | 196 |
| freeman, | 186, 187, 205 | Thomas, | 195 |
| Cochman, James, freeman, | 183 | Thomas, Jun., | 195 |
| See Cushman. | | Cooper, John, fined, | 119, 193, 200 |
| Coggen, Henry, | 193 | freeman, | 175, 177 |
| freeman, | 183 | Richard, freeman, | 203 |
| Coggin, Thomas, | 195 | Thomas, | 201 |
| Cohamett, freemen of, | 176, 186 | freeman, | 209 |
| See Taunton. | | Thomas, Sen., freeman, | 178 |
| Cole, Daniel, | 137, 194, 202 | Thomas, Jun., freeman, | 187, 209 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 124, | | Copall, [or Coxall] Joshua, | 104 |
| 127 | | | |

Copeland, John, a Quaker, 95
 Corke, Thomas, freeman, 186
 Cornet, allowance to, 121
 Cottle, Edward, and wife, fined, 148
 Cotton, John, freeman, 202
 Couell, Ezra, 188
 Nathaniel, fined, 122
 Country, the, see Plymouth Colony.
 Cowin, John, 155
 freeman, 180
 Coxall, see Copall.
 Crackstone, John, heirs of, 210
 Crips, George, 187
 Crispe, George, freeman, 184
 Crocker, Croker, Eliezer, 161
 Francis, 194, 207
 freeman, 178
 Job, freeman, 207
 John, 193, 200
 freeman, 182
 Joseph, freeman, 207
 Josiah, freeman, 207
 William, 193
 freeman, 182, 206
 Crossman, Crossman, John, freeman, 206
 Robert, fined, 144
 freeman, 187
 —, of Taunton, 100
 Crow, Crowe, John, 115, 194, 200
 freeman, 176, 185
 Thomas, freeman, 186
 William, 188
 Yelverton, 194, 200
 freeman, 185
 Crowell, Edward, fined, 126
 Cudworth, Israel, freeman, 180
 James, 191, 193, 198
 freeman, 175, 177
 Mrs., 95, 99
 Curtis, Curtice, Francis, 139—141, 143, 145
 Richard, 191, 199
 freeman, 204
 William, 191, 199
 freeman, 180
 Cushen, John, freeman, 204
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 161
 Cushenah, 107
 Cushman, Eleazer, freeman, 203
 Elkanan, freeman, 203
 James, 191
 Thomas, fined, 112
 freeman, 174, 188, 202
 Thomas, Jun., 114, 116
 freeman, 202
 the elder, 197
 See Cochman.

Cutbert, Samuel, freeman, 181, 188
 C—, Richard, of Barnstable, freeman, 1657, . . 179
DANFORTH, SAMUEL, freeman, 206
 Dammon, Dammien, John, 191
 freeman, 183
 Dartmouth, 137
 rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 156,
 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
 143, 145, 147
 Darison, George, 143, 145, 147
 Davis, Dolor, freeman, 177, 182
 and sons, 193
 John, 194
 freeman, 179
 Nicholas, 194
 freeman, 179
 Robert, 194
 Dean, Deane, Ezra, freeman, 206
 John, 195, 199
 freeman, 176, 206
 Joseph, freeman, 206
 Thomas, freeman, 205
 Walter, 195, 199
 freeman, 176, 205
 Delano, Delanoy, Dellano, Dillano, John, freeman, 204
 Philip, 189, 198, 210
 freeman, 175
 Samuel, freeman, 204
 Thomas, 124
 freeman, 204
 and wife, 122
 Dennis, Robert, 194
 freeman, 185
 William, freeman, 181
 Derby, John, 194
 Dexter, Philip, 157
 Thomas, Sen., 200
 freeman, 179
 William, 200
 freeman, 179, 207
 Didcutt, John, freeman, 184
 Dillano, see Delano.
 Dillingham, Dillinghame, Edward, 192
 freeman, 183
 Henry, 96, 98, 192
 freeman, 180, 205
 wife of, 103
 John, freeman, 186
 Dimmack, Dimmock, Dimacke, Dimake, Shuball,
 freeman, 186
 Thomas, 193, 200
 freeman, 176
 Dingley, Jacob, freeman, 207
 John, 121, 193, 195, 196, 201
 freeman, 177, 184, 207

| | | |
|--|---------------------------------------|--------------------|
| Doggett, Doghed, Doghead, Doged, John, of Re- | Eaton, Benjamin, | 115, 187 |
| hoboth, | freeman, | 181 |
| freeman, | Francis, | 210 |
| Samuel, freeman, | Samuel, | 187 |
| Thomas, freeman, | Eddenden, Edmund, | 191 |
| Doan, Done, Daniel, freeman, | freeman, | 175, 182 |
| Ephraim, | Eddy, Eddy, Samuel, | 188, 197 |
| 104, 107, 110, 129 | freeman, | 174 |
| freeman, | Edge, William, | 194 |
| John, | freeman, | 184 |
| freeman, | See Hedge. | |
| 173, 177, 184, 208 | Edson, Samuel, freeman, | 185 |
| John, Jun., freeman, | Edwards, Edward, | 188 |
| 208 | Eldred, Robert, | 122, 124, 128, 187 |
| Doten, John, freeman, | freeman, | 185 |
| 203 | William, freeman, | 186 |
| Dotey, Edward, | Ellis, Elice, John, | 99, 102, 192 |
| 187, 197 | Manoah, | 154 |
| freeman, | Mary, | 154 |
| 174 | Lientenant, | 145 |
| Edward, Sen., freeman, | Elmes, Rodnlphus, | 103, 199 |
| 203 | freeman, | 183, 204 |
| Dotterich, Philip, | Else, Roger, | 194 |
| 127 | Emerson, John, freeman, | 183 |
| Doughty, Doughtey, James, | Thomas, | 190 |
| 98, 122, 124 | Ensign, freeman, | 183 |
| freeman, | Evans, Evance, William, | 195 |
| 178 | freeman, | 187 |
| Draton, Henry, | Ewell, Ewill, Henry, | 193, 198 |
| 196 | freeman, | 182, 204 |
| Dunham, Dunhame, Eleazer, freeman, | Ewen, John, | 129 |
| 203 | Ewer, Ure, Thomas, | 93, 96—98 |
| John, | | |
| 188 | | |
| freeman, | | |
| 174, 202 | | |
| John, Sen., | | |
| 197 | | |
| John, Jun., | | |
| 197 | | |
| freeman, | | |
| 174, 207 | | |
| Joseph, | | |
| 148, 197 | | |
| freeman, | | |
| 181, 202 | | |
| Jonathan, | | |
| 197 | | |
| Samuel, | | |
| 188, 197 | | |
| freeman, | | |
| 202 | | |
| Samuel, Jun., | | |
| 142 | | |
| Thomas, | | |
| 188 | | |
| fined, | | |
| 158 | | |
| Durand, John, freeman, | | |
| 180 | | |
| Duxbury, | | |
| 100, 145, 165 | | |
| rates, 117, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, | | |
| 149, 150, 153, 155, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, | | |
| 169. | | |
| names of freemen and others of, 174, 181, 182, | | |
| 189, 198, 203 | | |
| Dwelly, Dwelley, Richard, | | |
| 118, 122, 126, 128 | | |
| his bond forfeited, | | |
| 126 | | |
| E AMES, ANTHONY, | | |
| 201 | | |
| David, freeman, | | |
| 208 | | |
| Mark, | | |
| 201 | | |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | |
| count, | | |
| 110, 132, 133, 140, 143 | | |
| Earle, Ralph, 109, 111, 113, 116, 120, 124, 126—128, | | |
| 130, 133 | | |
| Eastham, | | |
| 104, 106 | | |
| rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, | | |
| 146, 149, 150, 154, 156—160, 162, 164, 167, | | |
| 169. | | |
| names of freemen and others, | | |
| 184, 201, 204 | | |
| | F ALLAND, THOMAS, | 194, 200 |
| | freeman, | 176, 185 |
| | Fallowell, Gabriel, | 188, 197 |
| | freeman, | 174, 181 |
| | William, | 189 |
| | freeman, | 181 |
| | Goodman, | 121 |
| | Farewell, Thomas, | 195 |
| | Farneseed, John, | 190 |
| | Faunce, John, | 189 |
| | freeman, | 174 |
| | Thomas, freeman, | 203 |
| | Feake, Henry | 192 |
| | freeman, | 176, 184 |
| | Finney, John, | 188, 200 |
| | freeman, | 174, 181 |
| | John, Jun., freeman, | 207 |
| | Robert, | 133, 189, 197 |
| | Fish, Ambrose, of Sandwich, | 165 |
| | John, | 192 |
| | freeman, | 179, 184 |
| | Jonathan, | 192 |

| | | | |
|--|------------------------------|---|--------------------|
| Fish, Jonathan, freeman, | 184 | GAGE, THOMAS, freeman, | 186 |
| Nathaniel, | 192 | Gallop, John, | 195 |
| freeman, | 179 | Gannett, Ganett, Matthew, | 153, 199 |
| Fitzrandle, Fitzrandall, Edward, | 193, 200 | freeman, | 180, 204 |
| freeman, | 175, 177 | Richard, | 191 |
| Nathaniel, | 108, 129, 151 | Thomas, | 190 |
| Flecnam, Gregory, freeman, | 178 | —, | 152 |
| Flaune, Thomas, | 194 | Gardiner, Samuel, freeman, | 203 |
| Flawne, Thomas, freeman, | 185 | Garrat, Mr., | 192 |
| Ford, Foard, Michael, freeman, | 207 | Gaunt, Peter, | 103, 192 |
| William, | 189 | freeman, | 184 |
| William, Sen., | 107, 110, 113, 201 | Gibbs, John, freeman, | 184 |
| William, Jun., | 201 | Thomas, | 192 |
| freeman, | 178, 207 | freeman, | 179 |
| Ford's farm, | 163, 164, 168 | Gifford, William, | 93, 96—98, 103 |
| rates, | 160, 162, 164, 167, 169 | Gilbert, Giles, | 111 |
| Foster, Edward, | 191 | freeman, | 187, 206 |
| freeman, | 175 | John, Sen., freeman, | 176 |
| John, freeman, | 207 | John, Jun., | 195 |
| John, Jun., freeman, | 208 | Joseph, freeman, | 187 |
| Foxwell, John, | 193 | Thomas, | 195 |
| Richard, | 193 | freeman, | 186, 206 |
| freeman, | 179, 183 | Young, | 100 |
| Francis, Indian sachem, | 123, 124, 128 | Gilson, William, freeman, | 175 |
| Freeman, Edward, Jun., | 97 | Gingell, John, | 195 |
| Edmund, freeman, | 175, 205, 209 | See Gungill. | |
| Edmund, Sen., | 193, 199 | Glass, Glasse, James, | 189 |
| Edmund, Jun., | 192 | Roger, freeman, | 181, 204 |
| freeman, | 180 | —, | 192 |
| James, | 106 | Godfrey, Francis, | 189 |
| John, | 192, 202 | freeman, | 185 |
| freeman, | 208 | Goodspeed, Roger, | 193, 200 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | freeman, | 206 |
| count, | 140, 141 | Goole, Francis, | 190 |
| Samuel, | 202 | Gorame, Gorum, Gorum, James, freeman, | 207 |
| freeman, | 208 | John, | 188, 196, 200 |
| Captain, | 145, 161 | Goulder, Francis, | 188, 197 |
| Lieutenant, | 108, 111, 122 | freeman, | 181 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | Governor, the, 94, 100, 101, 102, 108, 118, 137, 164, | |
| count, | 110 | 165, 168 | |
| Mr., | 128, 184 | and magistrates, salaries of, 128, 130, 134, 137, | |
| Freemen, and others, lists of the names of, 173— | | 155, 159, 165—167 | |
| 210 | | Grause, William, | 194 |
| Freemen's lands, | 154, 161, 166 | Gray, Edward, | 125 |
| at Taunton River, rates, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164 | | freeman, | 181 |
| Freetown rates, | 167 | John, | 132, 133, 135, 194 |
| French, Richard, freeman, | 178 | Joseph, | 111 |
| Fuller, Jonathan, freeman, | 209 | Thomas, | 187 |
| Matthew, | 187, 200 | William, | 161, 165 |
| Robert, freeman, | 178 | Green, Greene, Henry, | 109, 111 |
| Samuel, | 122, 188, 191, 197, 200, 210 | John, | 192 |
| freeman, | 175, 202 | freeman, | 180 |
| Samuel, of Barnstable, | 122 | Joseph, | 189 |
| Dr., | 121, 125 | Greenfield, Thomas, | 93, 95, 192 |
| Mr., | 120 | Griffin, William, | 132 |

| | | | |
|--|-----------------------------|---|-------------------------|
| Griffin, William, and wife, | 109 | Hanmore, Hanmor, Isaac, | 151, 152 |
| Griffith, William, | 157 | John, | 199 |
| Groome, Grome, John, | 188 | Harding, John, | 190 |
| freeman, | 181 | Joseph, | 136 |
| Gungill, John, freeman, | 186 | freeman, | 184, 208 |
| See Gingell. | | Martha, | 158 |
| H ACKETT, JABEZ, freeman, | 187 | Harlow, Samuel, freeman, | 203 |
| Hadaway, Haddaway, Arthur, | 196 | William, | 100, 197 |
| John, | 125 | freeman, | 184, 202 |
| See Hathaway. | | William, Jun., freeman, | 203 |
| Haden, —, | 190 | Harmon, Harman, John, | 187 |
| Hailstone, Hailstones, William, 97, 100, 176, 195, 199 | | freeman, | 181 |
| —, fine remitted, | 97 | Harper, Harpper, Robert, | 93, 96—99, 102, 103 |
| Hall, Edward, | 190 | and wife, | 103 |
| freeman, | 178, 182 | Thomas, | 105 |
| George, | 195, 199 | Harris, Arthur, | 121, 130, 190, 202 |
| freeman, | 176 | Isaac, | 157 |
| John, | 193 | Harrison, Arthur, freeman, | 182 |
| freeman, | 187 | Hart, Nicholas, | 195 |
| Joseph, freeman, | 206 | Hartopp, William, | 189 |
| Nathaniel, | 144, 166, 168 | Hartub, William, | 190 |
| Samuel, freeman, | 186, 206 | Harvey, Thomas, | 195 |
| Samuel, Sen., of Taunton, freeman, | 206 | Thomas, Sen., freeman, | 206 |
| Samuel, Sen., of Yarmouth, freeman, | 206 | Thomas, Jun., freeman, | 206 |
| William, freeman, | 205 | William, | 121, 130, 145, 199 |
| Hallett, Hallott, Hollet, Hollett, Hellot, Hellott, | | freeman, | 186, 205 |
| Andrew, freeman, | 184, 185 | on committee to take Treasurer's account, 127 | |
| Andrew, Sen., | 194 | Hatch, Jeremiah, | 155, 199 |
| Andrew, Jun., | 194 | freeman, | 180, 204 |
| John, | 190, 199 | John, | 192 |
| freeman, | 183 | Jonathan, | 131, 133, 136 |
| Joseph, | 119, 120, 124, 127, 129 | freeman, | 179 |
| Josias, | 107 | Thomas, | 193 |
| freeman, | 179 | freeman, | 180, 185 |
| Samuel, | 194 | Walter, | 191, 199 |
| Halloway, Hallowey, Hollway, Jane, | 126, 128 | freeman, | 180, 204 |
| Timothy, | 107—109, 111, 113, 116, 195 | William, | 191 |
| freeman, | 187 | freeman, | 175, 204 |
| William, | 195, 196 | William, Jun., freeman, | 183 |
| freeman, | 176 | Hathaway, Hathewey, Hathaway, Hathwey, Ar- | |
| Hamblin, Hamblen, Hamblene, Eliezer, free- | | thur, | 197 |
| man, | 207 | freeman, | 181 |
| James, | 193, 200 | John, | 108, 110, 113, 128, 130 |
| freeman, | 177, 207 | freeman, | 179, 187, 205 |
| James, Sen., freeman, | 206 | John, Jun., freeman, | 206 |
| James, Jun., freeman, | 207 | See Hadaway. | |
| John, freeman, | 207 | Hatherley, Timothy, | 198 |
| Hammon, John, | 191 | freeman, | 173, 175 |
| Hamond, Benjamin, | 194 | Mr., | 210 |
| Robert, freeman, | 183 | Haward, George, freeman, | 179 |
| Hanbury, Peter, | 192 | John, freeman, | 181, 185 |
| William, | 187 | Robert, | 190 |
| freeman, | 174 | Thomas, freeman, | 185 |
| Hanford, Thomas, | 190 | Thomas, Sen., | 202 |
| | | Thomas, Jun., | 202 |
| | | See Heyward. | |

| | | | |
|--|--------------------|--|------------------------|
| Hawes, Edmund, | 200 | Hoar, Hezekiah, freeman, | 186 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | John, | 190 |
| count, | 93, 141 | freeman, | 183 |
| freeman, | 176, 182, 206 | Richard, | 194, 200 |
| John, freeman, | 206 | freeman, | 176, 185 |
| Mr., on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | Hodges, Hodgis, Henry, freeman, | 206 |
| count, | 110, 113 | Nicholas, | 100, 187 |
| Hawkes, Ludowick, freeman, | 180 | freeman, | 181 |
| Hayle, William, | 196 | William, | 195 |
| Hedge, Abraham, 109, 111, 113, 133, 136, 139, 140, 161 | | Hodgkine, Hoskins, Hoskine, Ann, | 109 |
| Elisha, | 107, 112, 132, 162 | William, | 109, 189, 197 |
| William, | 132, 133 | freeman, | 174 |
| See Edge. | | wife of, | 111 |
| Hecks, Robert, freeman, | 173 | Holbrooke, John, | 152, 153 |
| See Hicks. | | Holly, Hollye, Joseph, | 192 |
| Hewes, John, | 191, 198 | freeman, | 184 |
| freeman, | 175, 183 | Holman, Edward, | 100, 188, 210 |
| Hewett, Humphry, freeman, | 181 | Holmes, Abraham, freeman, | 208 |
| John, freeman, | 207 | Isaac, freeman, | 208 |
| Heyward, John, | 188, 190 | Israel, freeman, | 208 |
| Thomas, freeman, | 175, 182 | John, | 100, 188 |
| Thomas, Sen., | 190 | freeman, | 174, 181 |
| Thomas, Jun., | 190 | Josiah, | 142, 143, 145 |
| See Haward. | | freeman, | 204, 208 |
| Hick, Thomas, freeman, | 183 | Nathaniel, freeman, | 203 |
| Hicks, Hickes, Daniel, freeman, | 180 | William, | 190, 201 |
| Ephraim, | 188 | freeman, | 174 |
| Lydia, | 103 | William, Sen., freeman, | 182 |
| Samuel, | 188, 197 | —, fined, | 136 |
| freeman, | 174, 177 | Hopkins, Hopkens, Caleb, | 165, 188 |
| See Heekes. | | Giles, freeman, | 185 |
| Higgins, Higenes, Alexander, freeman, | 181 | Stephen, freeman, | 173, 208 |
| Jonathan, | 153 | Thomas, | 194 |
| freeman, | 184, 208 | Howell, Thomas, | 196 |
| Richard, | 189, 201 | Howes, House, Jeremiah, freeman, | 206 |
| freeman, | 174 | Jeremiah, Jun., freeman, | 206 |
| Higgenson, Richard, freeman, | 177 | Joseph, | 200 |
| Hiland, Thomas, freeman, | 180 | freeman, | 206 |
| See Hyland. | | Samuel, | 198 |
| Hill, Thomas, freeman, | 174 | freeman, | 175 |
| Ralph, freeman, | 181 | Thomas, | 106, 200 |
| Hillier, William, | 189 | freeman, | 176, 185, 186 |
| alias Tilly, Hugh, | 194 | on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | |
| alias Tillie, Hugh, freeman, | 185 | count, | 140, 145 |
| Hills, Hercules, freeman, | 183 | Howland, Arthur, | 100, 196 |
| Hinckley, Hinckly, John, freeman, | 207 | and wife, | 95, 99 |
| Samuel, | 193, 200 | Arthur, Jun., | 119, 120, 124, 127 |
| freeman, | 175, 177, 207 | freeman, | 207 |
| Thomas, | 193, 200 | Henry, | 98, 103, 104, 189, 198 |
| freeman, | 177, 183, 206 | freeman, | 174 |
| Thomas, Jun., freeman, | 207 | wife of, | 95 |
| Mr., | 128, 145, 154 | Jabez, | 119, 120 |
| allowance to, | 137 | John, | 94, 197, 200 |
| Hincksman, Edmund, freeman, | 178 | freeman, | 173, 207 |
| William, of Marshfield, | 133 | John, Sen., | 187 |
| Hoar, Hoare, Hore, Hezekiah, | 195 | John, Jun., | 187 |

- Howland, John, Jun., freeman, 178
 Joseph, 121
 freeman, 202
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 149
 Samuel, 107, 110, 113
 Zoeth, freeman, 181
 and wife, 95, 99
 Hubburt, Israel, freeman, 205
 Huckens, Thomas, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . 127—129, 132, 133, 136
 Huckings, Thomas, 130, 133, 193, 200
 Hughes, Thomas, 131
 Hull, Joseph, freeman, 176
 Tristram, 104, 194, 200
 Hunt, Edmund, 189
 freeman, 182
 Enoch, freeman, 209
 John, freeman, 209
 Peter, 201
 freeman, 209
 Samuel, freeman, 204
 Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 124
 Hunter, Rebekah, 154
 William, 154
 Hurst, James, 188, 197
 freeman, 174
 William, freeman, 184
 Hussey, Robert, 190
 Hyland, Thomas, 191
 freeman, 182
 See Hiland.
- I**NDIAN HOKEN, 143
 Indian Will, 133
 Indian marshal, 165
 Indian squaw, witnesses and charges about, . . . 165, 166
 Indians, 111, 113, 124, 134
 Ingham, Thomas, 109, 111, 113
 freeman, 180
 Irish, John, 189
 Hyde, Iyd, Nicholas, 100, 121, 201
 freeman, 209
 Nicholas, Sen., freeman, 209
- J**ACKSON, ABRAHAM, . . . 115, 116, 120, 197
 freeman, 178, 202
 Samuel, 121, 124, 128, 130, 193, 198
 freeman, 177, 183
 Jacobbs, Captain, 166
 James, an Indian, 122
 James II., King of England, &c., proclamation of, 165,
 166, 168
- Jenkins, Jenkens, Jenkin, Jenkine, Jenckens, Edward, 98, 112, 192, 198
 freeman, 175, 183, 204
 daughter of, 132, 133
 John, 93, 96, 97, 103, 187, 189, 200
 freeman, 174, 177, 206
 Thomas, 152, 153
 freeman, 204, 205
 Jenney, John, freeman, 173
 John, Sen., 188
 John, Jun., 188
 Samuel, 148, 188
 Johnson, Humphrey, 140, 199
 John, 192
 Thomas, 99, 102, 105, 192
 Jones, Joanes, Mary, 132
 Ralph, 187
 freeman, 179
 Robert, freeman, 178
 Teague, 103, 105, 148, 157
 Thomas, 103, 139, 140, 141
 freeman, 187
 Jordaine, Jordane, Jourdaine, Baruch, freeman, . . . 203
 John, 188
 freeman, 181, 203
 Joyce, John, 193, 194
 freeman, 184
 Judkin, Job, 118
- K**ANUDAH, ALEXANDER, 139
 Kemp, Kempe, William, freeman, 175, 182
 Kempton, Kemton, Ephraim, Sen., 191
 freeman, 183
 Ephraim, Jun., 191
 freeman, 183
 Manasseh, 189, 197
 freeman, 193
 Kennebeck, 93, 98
 Kenricke, Kenericke, Kennerick, Kinricke, George, 192,
 209
 freeman, 175, 178, 209
 Thomas, freeman, 209
 Kerby, Kerbey, John, 188
 Richard, 192
 freeman, 184
 Richard, Sen., 103
 Richard, Jun., 93, 95—98, 103
 King, Kinge, Clement, freeman, 208
 Philip, freeman, 206
 Samuel, 187
 Thomas, 191, 198
 freeman, 183, 204
 Thomas, Jun., freeman, 180, 204
 Kinsman, William, 132
 Knapp, Aaron, 195

Knapp, Aaron, freeman, 186
 Knott, George, 193
 freeman, 184
 Knowles, John, 107, 110, 113
 Richard, 188
 Kuowman, John, 140

LAKE, RICHARD, freeman, 186
 Lapham, Thomas, 191
 Latham, Lathame, Robert, 152, 153
 freeman, 178
 William, 196
 Laud, Edward, 119
 Lauder, Thomas, 192
 freeman, 184
 William, 196
 Laurance, Robert, 129
 William, 190
 —, 196
 Lawrance, an Indian, fined, 122
 Laws, book of, money to be raised to pay for printing, 1671, 134
 expense of printing, 168
 Lee, Robert, 187, 197
 freeman, 174
 Leich, Giles, Sen., wife of, 143
 Leichfeld, Experience, freeman, 180
 See Lichfeld.
 Lennett, James, freeman, 187
 See Linnett.
 Leonard, Lenard, Lenner, Leanard, Benjamin, 155
 James, Jun., freeman, 206
 Phillip, freeman, 186
 Rise, freeman, 179
 Solomon, 189
 Thomas, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 155
 freeman, 205
 Lettice, Lettis, Thomas, 188, 197
 Leverich, William, 193
 freeman, 175
 Lewis, Lewes, Edward, freeman, 207
 George, 188, 193
 freeman, 175, 177, 207
 George, Sen., 200
 George, Jun., 200
 James, 200
 freeman, 179
 John, 191
 freeman, 175
 Samuel, freeman, 207
 Thomas, 200
 freeman, 179, 207
 Leyhorne, Rowland, freeman, 182
 Lichfeld, Laurence, 193

Lichfeld see Leichfeld.
 Lillye, —, 196
 Lincon, Linkolne, Linkorn, Linkorne, Samuel, 111
 Thomas, 112, 199
 freeman, 186, 205
 Lindell, Lyndall, James, 189
 freeman, 182
 Linnell, Robert, freeman, 183
 Linnett, Linnitt, Linit, David, 193
 freeman, 179, 207
 Hannah, 157
 Robert, 193, 200
 freeman, 176
 See Lennett.
 Lists of names of freemen and others, 187—210
 Little, Litle, Ephraim, 207
 Isaac, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 167
 freeman, 207
 Samuel, freeman, 208
 Thomas, 114, 116, 189
 Little Compton rates, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
 Lothrop, Lothrope, Lothorp, Lathrope, Laythorp, Laythorpe, Lothrop, Barnabas, 165
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 143, 147, 149, 155, 161, 163, 167
 freeman, 206
 Barnabas, Jun., freeman, 207
 Benjamin, 194
 John, 193
 freeman, 175
 Joseph, 121, 193, 200
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 119, 145, 167
 freeman, 206
 Mark, freeman, 185
 Melatiah, freeman, 207
 Samuel, 193
 Thomas, 193, 200
 freeman, 207
 Lieutenant, 133
 on committee to take Treasurer's account, 124
 Mr., freeman, 176
 Low, Loe, Anthony, 94
 John, 137
 fined, 127, 129, 136, 137
 Lucas, Lukas, Benoni, freeman, 203
 Samuel, freeman, 203
 Thomas, 97, 103, 104, 114, 116, 131
 Lumbard, Lambert, Barnard, 193, 200
 freeman, 175, 177, 206
 Benjamin, 127, 128
 freeman, 207
 Caleb, 127
 freeman, 179
 Jabez, 138, 140

| | | | |
|---|---|--|--------------------|
| Lumbard, Jedidiah, | 125, 127, 128 | Mayne, Ezekiel, | 104 |
| Joseph, freeman, | 179 | Mayo, James, | 158 |
| Joshua, freeman, | 207 | John, | 193 |
| Thomas, | 193 | freeman, | 176, 184, 208 |
| Thomas, Sen., freeman, | 179 | Nathaniel, | 194, 202 |
| Thomas, Jun., freeman, | 179 | freeman, | 184 |
| Lumpkin, Lumpkine, Lumpken, William, 119, 120, | 194 | Samuel, | 193 |
| freeman, | 185 | Mendame, Robert, freeman, | 182 |
| Luse, Härke, | 191 | Merrick, Merrick, Merick, Henry, freeman, | 182 |
| M ACALL, JAMES, freeman, | 208 | William, | 190, 202 |
| Macey, Macey, Macie, George, | 195, 199 | freeman, | 182, 208 |
| freeman, | 186, 205 | Merrite, Henry, | 191 |
| Magistrates, salary of, 118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 155, | 159 | John, | 191 |
| Magistrates' table, money raised to defray the ex- | | Middleborough, | 154 |
| pense of the, 118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 159, | 166, 167. | rates, 135, 138, 142, 144, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, | 167, 169 |
| Major, the, | 133 | Miller, John, | 130, 200 |
| allowance to, | 121, 137 | on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 147, | 163 |
| salary of, | 128, 130, 134, 137 | of Yarmouth, freeman, | 185, 186, 206 |
| Makepeace, William, | 138, 139, 141, 143, 145, 147 | of Rehoboth, freeman, | 178 |
| Maker, James, | 126, 127 | John, Sen., of Rehoboth, freeman, | 178 |
| Males, able to bear arms, names of, | 187—210 | John, Jun., of Rehoboth, freeman, | 178 |
| Mann, Richard, freeman, | 183 | Mitchell, Michell, Michelle, Mihell, Experience, 96, 97, | |
| Mannamoyett, Mannamoie, Manamoy, | 154, 161 | freeman, | 189, 198, 210 |
| rates, | 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169 | Richard, | 174, 203 |
| Mantah, John, freeman, | 184 | and wife, | 132, 157 |
| Marchant, Abisbai, | 132 | Mr., preacher of God's word at Scituate, | 109 |
| and wife, | 139 | paid for election sermon, | 158 |
| Marshal, the, | 94 | Mockenney, Daniel, | 165 |
| allowance to, | 94 | Mokene, Daniel, freeman, | 96 |
| See Under Marshal. | | Mokene, Daniel, freeman, | 186 |
| Marshfield, | 145 | Monchassucke, an Indian, fined, | 122 |
| rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, | 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, | Moore, George, | 191 |
| 169. | | Morey, Jonathan, freeman, | 203 |
| names of freemen and others, 177, 178, 195, 196, | 201, 204 | Morton, Ephraim, | 189, 197 |
| Martin, Abraham, freeman, | 178 | on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 133, | 140, 155, 161, 163 |
| Mason, Henry, | 192 | freeman, | 202 |
| Noah, freeman, | 209 | George, freeman, | 202 |
| Mathews, Mathewe, Mathewes, James, | 194, 200 | John, | 106, 189, 197 |
| freeman, | 176, 185, 206 | freeman, | 203 |
| John, | 125, 143 | Nathaniel, | 189, 197, 202 |
| freeman, | 178 | freeman, | 174, 202 |
| Marmaduke, | 194 | Robert, freeman, | 179 |
| freeman, | 176, 185 | Thomas, | 189, 197 |
| Samuel, | 135 | freeman, | 202 |
| Maycumber, Maycumber, John, | 195 | Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treas- | |
| freeman, | 187 | urer's account, | 124, 132, 136 |
| William, | 142, 189 | Moses, John, freeman, | 181 |
| freeman, | 178 | Moses, an Indian, fined, | 122 |
| Maynard, John, | 190 | Note, Nathaniel, | 190 |
| | | Mount Hope, | 165 |
| | | Mullens, William, | 190 |
| | | Myles, Mr., | 122, 124, 128 |
| | | Mynor, John, freeman, | 182 |

| | | | |
|--|--------------------|--|----------------------------------|
| Paul, William, | 108, 110 | Plymouth Colony: salary of the Governor and magistrates, see Governor and magistrates. | |
| Paybody, John, freeman, | 175 | See Treasurer. | |
| William, | 111, 114, 189, 198 | Taxes, see Rates. | |
| freeman, | 203 | Treasurer's accounts, see Treasurer. | |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's account, | 132, 133, 161 | Pocasset, | 161—163 |
| Peakes, Pakes, William, | 191 | and Punkateest, | 163 |
| freeman, | 183 | Poganatowam, an Indian, | 110 |
| Pearse, Peirse, Pierce, Abraham, | 187, 190, 198 | Pontus, William, freeman, | 174 |
| freeman, | 174, 175, 204 | Poole, Captain William, | 195, 199 |
| Benjamin, freeman, | 205 | freeman, | 176 |
| Joseph, | 151, 152 | Pope, Thomas, | 97, 109, 111, 113, 116, 131, 188 |
| William, | 193, 194 | freeman, | 181 |
| Peck, Pecke, John, freeman, | 178, 209 | Potter, Vincent, freeman, | 184 |
| Joseph, | 178, 209 | Powell, William, | 195 |
| freeman, | 209 | Pratt, Benajah, | 197 |
| Joseph, Jun., freeman, | 179 | Jonathan, | 197, 198 |
| Nicolas, | 201 | freeman, | 202 |
| freeman, | 209 | Joshua, | 188 |
| Samuel, freeman, | 209 | freeman, | 174, 203 |
| Perram, Abraham, freeman, | 209 | Phinehas, | 187 |
| John, freeman, | 209 | freeman, | 174 |
| Perren, John, freeman, | 178 | Marshal, salary of, | 147 |
| Perry, Perrey, Perrie, Anthony, freeman, | 178, 209 | Preble, Abraham, freeman, | 183 |
| Edward, | 93, 96—98, 105 | Prnce, Thomas, | 188, 201 |
| Ezra, freeman, | 179 | freeman, | 173, 177 |
| John, | 195 | Presberry, Dorcas, | 111 |
| Thomas, | 126 | Presbury, John, | 192 |
| William, | 190 | Prichard, Richard, freeman, | 176, 185 |
| freeman, | 182, 205 | Prichett, Richard, | 194 |
| Phelps, Thomas, | 114, 116, 120 | Printing, money to be raised to pay for, | 134, 168 |
| Phillips, Phillipps, Benjamin, freeman, | 208 | Privateers, the, charges about, | 165, 166 |
| James, freeman, | 186 | Provision, prices of, 117, 123, 125, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, 153, 156 | |
| John, | 100, 189 | Pryor, Joseph, | 190 |
| freeman, | 182 | Thomas, freeman, | 182 |
| Mary, of Taunton, | 126, 128, 130, 133 | Punkateest, Punkateest, Puncateest, Puncateest, 162, 163, 166, 168 | |
| Thomas, freeman, | 186 | rates, | 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169 |
| William, | 195 | Purchase, Oliver, | 195 |
| —, | 139 | freeman, | 176 |
| Phitte, John, freeman, | 179 | Purchasers' names, | 210 |
| Pickle, Jonas, freeman, | 180 | Pursevall, James, | 132 |
| Pinchen, Thomas, | 199 | Putle, —, | 196 |
| Pinson, Pynson, Pencen, Thomas, | 191 | Q UACHEVENETT, fined, | 103 |
| freeman, | 182, 204 | Quakers, | 95 |
| Pitcocke, George, freeman, | 180 | Quakers' meetings, twenty-five persons fined for attending, | 103 |
| Pittney, James, | 196 | Quequequantest, an Indian, fined, | 122 |
| Pitts, Peter, | 195, 199 | | |
| freeman, | 186, 205 | R AMSDEN, JOSEPH, | 135, 189 |
| Plymouth, | 145 | freeman, | 181 |
| rates, 117, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 153, 155, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169. | | | |
| names of freemen and others of, 173, 181, 187, 197, 203 | | | |
| Plymouth Colony: houses and land belonging to, 105 | | | |
| names of freemen and others, | 173—210 | | |

| | | | |
|--|----------|---|----------|
| Randall, Randle, Job, | 157 | Robinson, George, freeman, | 178, 209 |
| John, | 158 | Isaac, | 200 |
| William, 112, 129, 130, 151, 191, 198 | | freeman, | 175, 177 |
| freeman, | 180, 183 | Isaac, Jun., and wife, | 118 |
| William, Sen., | 142 | John, freeman, | 207 |
| Ransom, Ransome, Robert, | 109, 157 | Samuel, freeman, | 209 |
| freeman, | 181 | Thomas, | 191 |
| Rates ordered by the Court, and levied, 112, 115, 117, | | freeman, | 183 |
| 123, 125, 126, 128, 130, 131, 134, 137, 138, | | Rocester, Hugh, freeman, | 186 |
| 141, 142, 144, 146, 147, 149, 150, 153—162, | | Roger, John, | 190 |
| 164, 166, 167, 169. | | Rogers, James, freeman, | 184 |
| Rawlins, Nathaniel, freeman, | 180 | John, 121, 191, 193 | |
| Thomas, Sen., | 191 | freeman, 182—184, 207, 208 | |
| Thomas, Jun., | 191 | John, Sen., freeman, | 203 |
| Read, Reed, Reade, Benjamin, | 190 | John, Jun., freeman, | 178 |
| Daniel, freeman, | 209 | Joseph, 108—110, 190, 201 | |
| John, freeman, 178, 205, 208 | | freeman, | 174, 177 |
| John, Sen., freeman, | 209 | Thomas, freeman, | 208 |
| Thomas, freeman, | 196, 209 | William, | 132 |
| Goodman, | 191 | Rollox, William, freeman, | 205 |
| Rehoboth, 106, 108, 120, 145, 147, 154 | | Rose, Roes, Joseph, freeman, | 178 |
| rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, | | Thomas, freeman, | 204 |
| 149, 150, 154, 156—160, 162, 164, 167, 169 | | Rouse, John, | 201 |
| Names of freemen and others, 177, 178, 196, 201, | | freeman, | 207, 208 |
| 204 | | Rowe, John, freeman, | 182 |
| See Seacunck. | | Rowley, Henry, 193, 200 | |
| Renell, James, | 188 | freeman, | 175, 177 |
| Renolds, William, freeman, | 182 | Moses, | 94 |
| Rew, Edward, | 195 | freeman, | 179 |
| freeman, | 187 | Rowse, John, | 196 |
| Reynor, John, | 188 | Royle, Gabriel, | 189 |
| freeman, | 173 | Ruckman, John, freeman, | 184 |
| Richmond, John, 121, 125, 145 | | Russell, George, 129, 139, 191, 201 | |
| freeman, | 186, 205 | freeman, | 183, 204 |
| —, of Taunton, | 139 | John, 193, 195, 201 | |
| Rickard, Rickett, Esther, | 109 | freeman, | 177 |
| Gyles, 111, 113 | | Mr., | 168 |
| freeman, | 174, 203 | —, | 196 |
| Giles, Sen., 100, 104, 109, 114, 135, 188, 197, 202 | | Ryder, Rider, John, freeman, | 206 |
| Giles, Jun., | 188, 197 | Joseph, freeman, | 206 |
| freeman, | 202, 203 | Mary, | 127 |
| John, 109, 142, 188, 197 | | Samuel, 194, 197 | |
| freeman, | 203 | freeman, | 185, 202 |
| John, Jun., | 142 | Samuel, Sen., freeman, | 185 |
| Goodman, | 102 | Samuel, Jun., freeman, | 181 |
| Riddawey, James, freeman, | 178 | Zechariah, freeman, | 206 |
| Rider, see Ryder. | | | |
| Ridman, Thomas, fined, | 104, 107 | | |
| Ring, Ringe, Andrew, | 188, 197 | S ABINE, SABIN, JOSEPH, freeman, | 209 |
| freeman, | 174, 202 | Samuel, freeman, | 209 |
| Eleazer, freeman, | 203 | William, 115, 201 | |
| William, freeman, | 203 | freeman, | 209 |
| Roberts, Thomas, | 188, 196 | Saconett, | 161 |
| Robins, John, freeman, | 181 | rates, | 158 |
| Th: | 190 | Sampson, Samson, Abraham, 107, 121, 128, 189, 198 | |
| Robinson, George, | 121 | freeman, | 182, 204 |

| | | | |
|--|-----------------------------|--|--------------------|
| Sampson, Abraham, Jun., | 126 | Sherley, James, | 210 |
| George, and wife, | 154 | Shepherd, William, freeman, | 187 |
| Henry, | 189, 198, 210 | Sherman, John, freeman, | 208 |
| freeman, | 175, 203 | Samuel, freeman, | 208 |
| Isaac, freeman, | 203 | William, | 189 |
| Stephen, freeman, | 204 | freeman, | 182 |
| —, | 155 | —, | 196 |
| Sanford, Robert, | 139 | Shiferieke, Samuel, | 151, 152 |
| Sandwich, | 101, 116 | Shillingsworth, Shillingworth, Shillinsworth, Thom- | |
| names of freemen and others, 175, 179, 183, 192, | 199, 204 | as, | 193, 195 |
| rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, | | freeman, | 177, 184 |
| 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, | | See Chillingsworth. | |
| 169. | | Shirtlife, Shirtlife, Shercliffe, William, | 98, 99, 189 |
| Saquatam, an Indian, | 103 | Shove, George, freeman, | 205 |
| Sarjeant, William, | 200 | Nathaniel, freeman, | 206 |
| Saunders, Sanders, Christopher, freeman, | 209 | Showamett lands, money received for, | 148 |
| Henry, | 164 | Shreeve, Thomas, | 189 |
| freeman, | 179 | Sillis, Richard, freeman, | 175 |
| Tobias, | 195 | Silvester, Dinah, | 122, 124 |
| —, of Sandwich, | 163 | John, | 119 |
| Saunderson, Henry, | 192 | freeman, | 208 |
| Savory, Anthony, freeman, | 174 | Joseph, freeman, | 204 |
| Joseph, | 109, 111, 113 | Richard, | 151 |
| Thomas, | 97, 102, 105, 117, 138, 188 | freeman, | 178 |
| —, | 106, 118, 128 | Simons, Simmons, Symons, John, | 119 |
| Seadding, William, freeman, | 186 | Moses, | 189 |
| Seitate, | 116, 145, 165 | Thomas, | 191 |
| rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, | | —, | 161—163 |
| 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, | | Simonson, Simmonson, Symonson, John, freeman, 204 | |
| 169. | | Moses, | 198, 210 |
| names of freemen and others, 175, 180, 182, 183, | | freeman, | 175, 203 |
| 190, 198, 204 | | Skiffe, James, | 192, 199 |
| Scudder, John, | 193, 200 | freeman, | 176, 184 |
| freeman, | 207 | James, Sen., freeman, | 205 |
| Seacunek, alias Rehoboth, freemen of, | 196 | James, Jun., freeman, | 205 |
| Seares, Saeres, Sares, Seeres, Sayer, John, Jun., | | Stephen, freeman, | 180, 205 |
| freeman, | 208 | Slawson, George, freeman, | 184 |
| Paul, freeman, | 186, 206 | Slocum, Slocome, Anthony, | 195, 199 |
| Richard, freeman, | 185, 194, 200 | Smalley, Smaley, Smaleley, John, | 188, 201 |
| Silas, freeman, | 206 | freeman, | 174, 177 |
| Sephen, Henry, | 192 | Smith, Smyth, Daniel, | 201 |
| Secretary, to be paid for writing over the new laws, 166 | | freeman, | 184, 209 |
| Seward, William, | 195 | on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 136, | |
| Shaw, Shawe, James, | 187, 197 | 141, 143, 145, 147, 149, 161, 163 | |
| John, | 197 | Deborah, | 103 |
| freeman, | 174 | Francis, freeman, | 187, 205 |
| John, Sen., | 187 | Henry, freeman, | 179 |
| John, Jun., | 187 | John, | 100, 188, 193, 200 |
| Jonathan, | 197, 198 | freeman, | 207 |
| freeman, | 202, 203 | and wife, | 103 |
| Thomas, | 193 | John, Sen., | 189 |
| freeman, | 179 | freeman, | 181 |
| Shelley, Shelly, Shilley, John, | 108, 114 | John, Jun., | 95, 99 |
| Robert, | 193, 200 | freeman, | 181 |
| freeman, | 182, 206 | John, the younger, | 98 |
| | | Joshua, freeman, | 209 |

| | | | |
|---|-----------------------------|--|-----------------------------------|
| Smith, Josiah, | 155 | Sprague, Samuel, freeman, | 207 |
| Ralph, | 105, 113 | Squa Sachem, of Saconett, | 140 |
| freeman, | 173, 184 | Stacye, Richard, | 195 |
| Richard, | 188 | freeman, | 187 |
| freeman, | 180, 186 | Stakenbery, Peter, freeman, | 187 |
| Samuel, freeman, | 205 | Standish, Alexander, | 190, 198 |
| Sarah, | 122, 124 | freeman, | 203 |
| Shuball, freeman, | 205 | Josiah, | 198, 202 |
| Mr., | 168 | freeman, | 203 |
| Snow, Anthony, | 189, 196, 201 | Miles, freeman, | 173, 174 |
| freeman, | 207 | Captain, | 190 |
| Jabez, and wife, | 132 | Standlocke, Richard, freeman, | 180 |
| John, freeman, | 209 | Stanford, Robert, | 121 |
| Josiah, of Eastham, freeman, | 208 | freeman, | 208 |
| of Marshfield, freeman, | 208 | Stanton, Joseph, freeman, | 208 |
| Mark, | 189, 202 | Starr, Comfort, | 190 |
| freeman, | 208 | freeman, | 175 |
| Nicholas, | 189, 201 | John, | 190 |
| freeman, | 174, 177 | Thomas, | 107, 110, 113, 115, 125, 129, 194 |
| Stephen, freeman, | 208 | freeman, | 185 |
| William, | 188 | Stedman, Isaac, | 191 |
| freeman, | 185 | freeman, | 183 |
| Somers, Thomas, | 112 | Stevens, Francis, freeman, | 179 |
| Soule, Elizabeth, | 107, 110 | Richard, freeman, | 206 |
| George, | 189, 198, 210 | Simon, | 122 |
| freeman, | 174, 175 | Williams, freeman, | 208 |
| wife of, | 95 | Stockbridge, Charles, freeman, | 180 |
| John, | 95, 99, 103, 155 | John, | 192 |
| Nathaniel, | 126, 128, 135, 136 | freeman, | 183 |
| Zechariah, | 189, 198 | Stoddard, Simeon, | 168 |
| Southworth, Southwood, Constant, 94, 100, 102, 190, 198 | | Street, Streete, Francis, freeman, | 186 |
| freeman, | 175 | Nicholas, freeman, | 186 |
| Edward, | 121, 133 | Mr., | 195 |
| freeman, | 204 | Stronge, John, | 195 |
| Nathaniel, freeman, | 202 | freeman, | 176 |
| Thomas, | 100, 101, 188, 197 | Studson, Stutson, Steedson, Benjamin, freeman, | 205 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | John, freeman, | 204 |
| count, | 93 | Robert, | 192, 198 |
| freeman, | 174 | on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | |
| Captain, | 121 | count, | 119 |
| Lieutenant, | 101, 197 | freeman, | 183, 204 |
| Mr., | 137 | Samuel, freeman, | 205 |
| Sowams, rates, | 118, 123 | Cornet, | 153, 157 |
| Sowther, Nathaniel, | 188 | on committee to take Treasurer's account, | 110 |
| freeman, | 173 | Stukeley, John, freeman, | 184 |
| Sparrow, Jonathan, freeman, | 184, 208 | Sturgis, Sturges, Edward, | 110, 130, 194, 200 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 163, 168 | | freeman, | 185 |
| Richard, | 188, 202 | Edward, Sen., | 108 |
| freeman, | 174 | freeman, | 206 |
| Spooner, William, | 187, 197 | Edward, Jun., | 132, 133 |
| Sprague, Francis, | 190, 198, 210 | Samuel, | 107 |
| freeman, | 175 | Thomas, freeman, | 206 |
| John, | 98, 111, 130, 131, 132, 133 | Sturtivant, Stertevant, Samuel, | 99 |
| Samuel, | 168, 210 | Suequatamacke, an Indian, | 110 |
| | | Summers, Sumers, Thomas, | 120, 122, 124 |
| | | Sutcliffe, Abraham, | 122, 124 |

| | | | |
|---|-----------------------------------|--|-----------------------------------|
| Sutcliffe, Abraham, freeman, | 180, 205 | Thrasher, Christopher, | 195 |
| Sutton, George, | 191 | freeman, | 186 |
| freeman, | 183 | Israel, freeman, | 206 |
| John, | 132, 133, 136, 199 | Thresher, Joseph, freeman, | 206 |
| freeman, | 180 | Thurstone, Charles, | 187 |
| Simon, | 191 | Tilden, Joseph, | 191 |
| freeman, | 183 | freeman, | 183 |
| William, | 118, 120 | Nathaniel, | 132 |
| —, of Scituate, | 163, 164 | Stephen, freeman, | 180 |
| Swansey, | 136 | Thomas, | 191 |
| rates, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 149, 150, 156, | | freeman, | 178 |
| 158, 159, 162, 164, 167, 169 | | Mr., | 100 |
| Swift, Swyft, Jone, | 103 | Tiley, Thomas, | 189 |
| William, | 130, 133, 192 | Till, James, | 191 |
| freeman, | 179, 205 | Tilly, Tillie, William, | 193 |
| Symkins, Nicholas, | 193, 194 | alias Hillier, Hugh, | 194 |
| freeman, | 185 | freeman, | 185 |
| T ABOR, PHILIP, freeman, | 176 | Tilson, Edmond, | 188 |
| Tanner, Mr., | 122, 124 | freeman, | 174, 181 |
| Tart, Tarte, Edward, | 191 | Edward, | 197 |
| Thomas, | 191 | Ephraim, | 113, 114 |
| freeman, | 183 | freeman, | 202 |
| Taunton, | 104, 107, 111, 145, 147, 148, 165 | John, | 129 |
| rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, | | Tilton, John, | 191 |
| 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, | | Tinkham, Ephraim, | 144, 189 |
| 169. | | freeman, | 181 |
| names of freemen and others, 176, 186, 195, 199, | | Tisdale, Tisdall, James, freeman, | 205 |
| 204 | | John, | 125, 190, 199 |
| Taylor, Tayler, Henry, freeman, | 179 | freeman, | 175, 182 |
| Joseph, freeman, | 208 | John, Jun., | 121 |
| Lydia, | 131 | Titus, John, Sen., freeman, | 209 |
| Richard, | 132, 194 | John, Jun., freeman, | 209 |
| freeman, | 185, 186 | Tobey, Thomas, freeman, | 180 |
| Temple, Richard, | 194 | Tompkins, Samuel, | 189, 202 |
| Templer, Richard, freeman, | 185 | freeman, | 182 |
| Thacher, Anthony, | 194, 200 | Tompson, John, | 189 |
| freeman, | 176, 185 | on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 136, | |
| John, freeman, | 206 | 140 | |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | Torrey, James, | 105, 106, 108, 198 |
| count, | 127, 155, 163 | freeman, | 204 |
| Rodolphus, freeman, | 204 | William, freeman, | 204 |
| Thatcher, Captain, | 164 | Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treas- | |
| Thorne, Joseph, | 151, 152 | urer's account, | 113 |
| Thomas, John, | 196 | Totman, Thomas, | 112, 114, 116, 120, 124, 127, 129 |
| freeman, | 178, 208 | Toute, Richard, | 191 |
| Nathaniel, | 125, 145, 153, 195, 196, 201 | Tracy, John, | 198 |
| on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | | freeman, | 204 |
| count, | 163 | Stephen, freeman, | 174 |
| freeman, | 177, 207 | Treasurer, the, | 101, 133 |
| Nathaniel, Jun., freeman, | 208 | allowance to, | 108, 121 |
| Samuel, freeman, | 208 | salary of, 94, 101, 102, 105, 106, 108, 111, 114, | |
| William, | 127, 128, 130, 195, 210 | 117, 121, 125, 128, 130, 133, 137, 139, 141, | |
| freeman, | 173, 177 | 143, 145, 146, 148, 155, 159, 165, 166, 168 | |
| Captain, | 99, 104 | Treasurer's account, 93, 104, 106, 107, 110, 113, 116, | |
| | | 119, 120, 124, 129, 132, 133, 136, 139, 141, | |
| | | 143, 145, 146, 148, 154, 160, 163, 164, 167 | |

Treat, Samuel, freeman, 208
 Trope, William, freeman, 207
 Truant, Treuant, Morris, or Maurice, 189, 201
 freeman, 182, 207
 Trumble Ralph, 196
 Tubbs, Dorothy, 143
 William, 109, 110, 113, 143, 189, 198
 freeman, 175, 204
 Tupper, Tuper, Thomas, 99, 192, 199
 freeman, 176, 180, 184, 205
 Goodman, 101
 Turner, Daniel, 190
 freeman, 180
 Humphrey, 191, 198
 freeman, 175
 John, 191
 freeman, 187
 John, Sen., 199
 freeman, 180, 204
 John, Jun., 199
 freeman, 180, 204
 Joseph, 122, 124
 freeman, 205
 Michael, 192
 freeman, 184
 Nathaniel, freeman, 180, 205
 Ruhamah, 112, 114
 Susanna, 137
 Thomas, 98
 freeman, 180
 Twining, Twynings, William, 194
 freeman, 185
 Twisden, John, freeman, 175

U
 UNDER MARSHALL, 165
 salary of, 130, 134, 168
 Ure, see Ewer.
 Usher, Mr., 120
 Utley, Samuel, freeman, 180

V
 VASSELL, JOHN, 191
 William, 191
 freeman, 182
 Vaughan, George, 108, 133
 freeman, 178
 Vinall, John, 199
 Stephen, 199
 freeman, 180, 204
 Vincent, Henry, freeman, 179, 206
 John, 193, 199
 freeman, 175, 206
 Vixon, Robert, 202
 freeman, 208
 Vobes, Voahes, John, 189

Vobes, John, freeman, 182
 William, 168

W
 WADE, NICHOLAS, 191
 freeman, 182
 Thomas, 155
 freeman, 204
 Wadfield, John, 191
 Wadiloue, Nicholas, 194
 Wadsworth, Waddesworth, Christopher, 190, 198
 freeman, 174
 John, freeman, 204
 Joseph, 121, 198
 freeman, 182, 204
 Walker, James, 106, 121, 130, 195, 199
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 110,
 119, 124, 129
 freeman, 205
 James, Sen., 136
 John, 196
 freeman, 170, 208
 Philip, 201
 freeman, 178, 209
 Samuel, freeman, 209
 William, 135, 202
 freeman, 208
 Waller, Ralph, freeman, 174
 Wamant, an Indian, fined, 122
 Wanton, Edward, 151, 152
 Warren, James, freeman, 203
 Joseph, 189
 freeman, 181, 203
 Nathaniel, 105, 108, 158, 189, 197
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
 count, 110, 113
 Washborne, Washbourne, Washburne, Washbourn,
 John, 165
 freeman, 175
 John, Sen., 190, 198
 freeman, 182
 John, Jun., 190, 198
 Philip, 190
 Waterman, Joseph, 133
 Robert, 195, 196
 freeman, 174, 177, 182
 Watson, George, 188, 197
 freeman, 174, 202
 Watters, Anthony, 196
 Weatherden, see Witherden.
 Webb, George, fined, 94
 Weesunka, an Indian, fined, 110
 Wells, Isaac, 193
 freeman, 182
 West, Francis, 189, 198
 freeman, 204

| | | | |
|---|-------------------|---|--|
| West, Peter, freeman, | 204 | Williams, Nathaniel, freeman, | 205 |
| Thomas, | 133 | Richard, | 193, 199 |
| Twyford, | 196 | freeman, | 176, 205 |
| Weston, Edmund, | 189, 198 | Samuel, | 194 |
| freeman, | 182, 203 | freeman, | 205 |
| Elnathan, freeman, | 204 | Thomas, | 189 |
| Samuel, freeman, | 204 | freeman, | 181, 208 |
| Weyburne, Thomas, freeman, | 182 | Timothy, | 196 |
| Whale, payment from Barnstable on account of a, | 165 | Ensign, | 109 |
| Wheaton, Robert, freeman, | 178 | Mr., | 133 |
| Wheildoo, Henry, | 194 | Williamson, Timothy, | 201 |
| Wheldon, Gabriel, freeman, | 185 | Willington, Thomas, freeman, | 187 |
| Whetcomb, Whetcombe, Whetcome, Whitcombe, | 191 | Willis, Wills, Wills, John, | 190, 202 |
| John, | 183 | freeman, | 182 |
| freeman, | 104, 114 | on committee to take the Treasurer's account, | 124 |
| Robert, | 180 | Joseph, freeman, | 205 |
| freeman, | 183 | Lawrence, | 192, 202 |
| Whetstone, John, freeman, | 186 | freeman, | 185 |
| Whilden, John, freeman, | 207 | Nathaniel, | 192 |
| Whippoo, James, freeman, | 180, 205 | freeman, | 184 |
| Whiston, John, freeman, | 191 | Richard, | 109, 111, 116 |
| Whistons, John, | 208 | William, | 118, 191, 198 |
| White, Daniel, freeman, | 208 | freeman, | 183, 204 |
| Ebenezzer, freeman, | 194, 200 | Wilmott, Willmouth, Willmouth, John, freeman, | 209 |
| Emmanuel, | 176, 185 | Jonathan, freeman, | 209 |
| freeman, | 190 | Thomas, freeman, | 178, 209 |
| Gowen, | 155 | Wilson, Benjamin, | 195 |
| Joseph, | 147 | John, | 107 |
| Nicholas, | 187 | Richard, | 190 |
| freeman, | 106, 201 | Wing, Winge, Daniel, | 93, 95, 97, 98, 192 |
| Peregrine, | 207 | John, | 192 |
| freeman, | 191, 199 | freeman, | 185 |
| Resolved, | 183 | Stephen, | 97, 192 |
| freeman, | 155 | freeman, | 180 |
| Timothy, | 161 | Win : man, Mr., | 196 |
| young, of Bristol, | 189 | Winslow, Winslowe, Edward, | 195, 196 |
| Whitney, Jeremiah, | 179 | freeman, | 173, 177 |
| freeman, | 188 | Isaac, freeman, | 208 |
| Thomas, | 181 | John, | 120, 187 |
| freeman, | 209 | freeman, | 173 |
| Whittacare, Richard, freeman, | 186, 206 | Josiah, | 100, 101, 105, 128, 130, 195, 196, 201 |
| Whitson, Robert, | 187 | freeman, | 173, 177 |
| Wilbor, Joseph, freeman, | 186, 206 | on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | |
| Whibore, Shadrach, freeman, | 132 | count, | 93, 101 |
| Will, an Indian, | 190 | gratuity of £10 ordered to, | 95 |
| Willerd, George, | 182 | Governor, the colony debtor to, | 145 |
| freeman, | 188, 197 | Josias, Sen., | 126, 133, 136, 201 |
| Williet, Willet, Thomas, | 174 | on committee to take the Treasurer's ac- | |
| freeman, | 98, 100, 102, 105 | count, | 101 |
| Captain, | 196 | Josias, Jun., | 100, 101 |
| Williams, Alexander, | 191 | Joseph, | 196 |
| Edward, | 175, 204 | Kenelme, | 110, 195, 196, 201 |
| John, freeman, | 191, 198 | freeman, | 173, 177, 206 |
| John, Sen., | 118, 191, 198 | Kenelme, Jun., | 107, 113, 116, 120 |
| John, Jun., | 205 | Nathaniel, freeman, | 207 |
| Joseph, freeman, | | Nathaniel, Jun., freeman, | 208 |

| | | | |
|--|-------------------------|--|--------------------|
| Winslow, Major, | 101, 106 | Woodfield, John, freeman, | 183 |
| Captain, | 94 | Woodward, Walter, freeman, | 175 |
| See Major; see also Governor. | | —, of Taunton, | 155, 160 |
| Winsor, Winsor, Joseph, | 192 | Woodworth, Isaac, | 153 |
| freeman, | 184 | Joseph, freeman, | 204 |
| Walter, fined, | 135 | Walter, | 191, 198 |
| Winter, Christopher, | 108, 110, 113, 191 | freeman, | 204 |
| freeman, | 183 | of Taunton, | 162, 163 |
| John, | 191 | Woomham, an Indian, | 110 |
| freeman, | 183 | Worden, Peter, | 119, 194 |
| Obadiah, freeman, | 180 | freeman, | 185 |
| Wissall, Ichabod, freeman, | 203 | Wormall, Esther, | 127 |
| Witherden, Weatherden, John, | 191 | Joseph, | 198 |
| freeman, | 183 | Wright, Anthony, | 192 |
| Witherell, Wetherell, Wetherrell, Weatherrell, | | freeman, | 184 |
| Samuel, freeman, | 204 | Nicholas, | 192 |
| Theophilus, freeman, | 204 | Peter, | 192 |
| William, | 111, 133, 195, 198, 199 | freeman, | 184 |
| freeman, | 182, 187, 204, 205 | Richard, | 188, 197 |
| Mr., | 191 | freeman, | 174, 202 |
| Witherley, Mr., | 136 | Wyatt, Wyate, James, | 195, 199 |
| Wood, Henry, | 188, 197 | Wyborne, Thomas, | 191 |
| John, | 188, 197 | | |
| freeman, | 181 | | |
| Samuel, | 144 | | |
| freeman, | 205 | | |
| Stephen, | 188, 202 | | |
| freeman, | 181, 208 | | |
| Thomas, freeman, | 208 | | |
| William, | 192 | | |
| freeman, | 176 | | |
| Woodcock, Woodeocke, John, freeman, | 178 | | |
| John, Sen., freeman, | 209 | | |
| | | Y ARMOUTH, | 101, 106, 150, 161 |
| | | rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, | |
| | | 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, | |
| | | 167, 169. | |
| | | names of freemen and others of, 176, 185, 194, | |
| | | 200, 204 | |
| | | Yeonge, John, | 178 |
| | | Younge, John, freeman, | 184 |

9707

